## UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF AGRICULTURE

MISCELLANEOUS PUBLICATION NO. 401

Washington, D. C.

Issued June 1942

58 25

## **GEOGRAPHICAL GUIDE**

to

# FLORAS OF THE WORLD

An annotated list with special reference to useful plants and common plant names

## PART I

Africa, Australia, North America, South America, and Islands of the Atlantic, Pacific, and Indian Oceans

By

S. F. BLAKE

Senior Botanist

Division of Plant Exploration and Introduction Bureau of Plant Industry

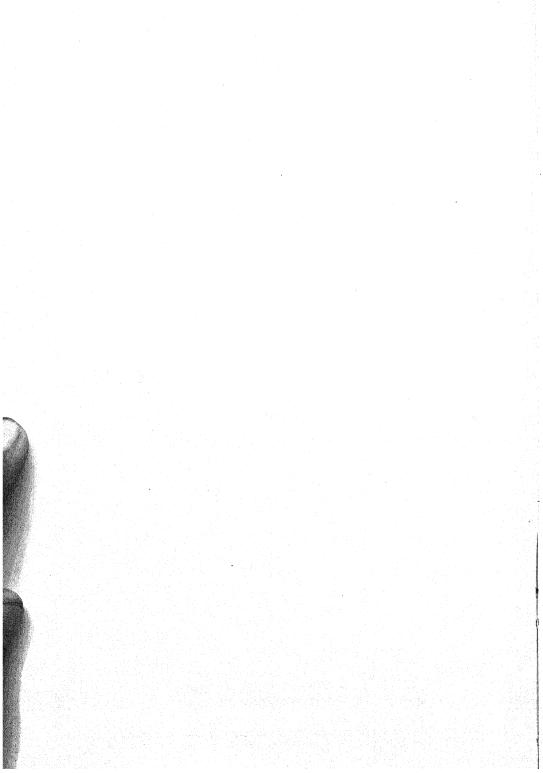
and

ALICE C. ATWOOD Botanical Bibliographer Library



90321

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE WASHINGTON: 1942





## FLORAS OF THE WORLD

An annotated selected list of floras and floristic works relating to vascular plants, including bibliographies and publications dealing with useful plants and vernacular names.

## Part I

Africa, Australasia, Insular Floras, North America, and South America

By S. F. Blake, senior botanist, Division of Plant Exploration and Introduction, Bureau of Plant Industry, and Alice C. Atwood, botanical bibliographer, Library <sup>1</sup>

## CONTENTS

	Page	1	Page
Introduction	3	Annotated list of floras and floristic works-	
Annotated list of floras and floristic works	16	Continued.	
AFRICA		AFRICA—Continued.	
Algeria	17	Senegal	52
Anglo-Egyptian Sudan Angola (Portuguese West Africa)	20	Sierra Leone	53
Angola (Portuguese West, Africa)	22	South Africa	
Basutoland.	23	Southern Rhodesia	55
Bechuanaland.		South-West Africa	55
Bechuanaland Protectorate	23	Spanish Guinea	56
Relain Congo	23	Swaziland	56
Belgian Congo Brit4sh Somaliland Protectorate	27	Tanganyika.	56
Cameroons (including Cameroun)	27	Togo.	
Cape of Good Hope		Transvaal	59
Dahomey.		Tunisia	
		Tranda	
Egypt.		Uganda West Africa	62
Eritrea.		West Affica	63
Ethiopia.	35	Zanzibar	
French Equatorial Africa	35	A USTRALASIA	
French Guinea	37	Australia	63
French Somaliland		New South Wales	64
French West Africa		Northern Territory	
Gambia	38	Queensland	68
Gold Coast	38	South Australia	. 70
Italian Somaliland	39	Victoria	73
Ivory Coast	40	Western Australia	
Kenya	40	New Zealand	. 77
Liberia	41	North Island	. 78
Libya	41	South Island	. 82
Mauritania	43	Tasmania	
Morocco (including Spanish Morocco)	43	INSULAR FLORAS	
Mozam bique	47	Atlantic Ocean	. 86
Natal		Ascension Island	. 86
Nigeria		Azores	. 86
Northern Rhodesia	50	Bermuda Islands	87
Nyasaland		Canary Islands	87
Orange Free State		Cape Verde Islands	
Portuguese Guinea		Cockburn Island	89
Rio de Oro		Falkland Islands	
Duanda and Trundi		Fernando Noronha	. 89
Ruanda and Urundi Sahara	51	Graham Land	
São Thomé and Principe	52	Madeira Islands	90
Sao Thome and Frincipe	521	TATACATA TOTACAO	. 00

The authors wish to express their thanks to the authorities and librarians of the Gray Herbarium, the Arnold Arboretum, and the New York Botanical Garden for permission to consult their libraries freely. Several botanists have examined the lists of titles of regions with which they are familiar and have suggested additional papers. Dr. John Hendley Barnhart, of the New York Botanical Garden, has rendered much assistance by furnishing full names and dates of some authors from his extensive card catalog of botanists, now including about 35,000 cards.

	Page		Page
nnotated list of floras and floristic works-	•	Annotated list of floras and floristic works—Continued.	
Continued. INSULAR FLORAS—Continued.		NORTH AMERICA—Continued.	
INSULAR FLORAS—Continued. Atlantic Ocean—Continued.		Greenland	154 157
Palmer Land	91		157
St. Helena Salvage Islands	91		160
South Georgia	91		161
South Orkney Islands	92	Western	162 163 163
Trinidad Island	92	Alabama	163
Trinidad Island Tristan da Cunha Islands	92		163
Indian Ocean	93		164
Aldabra	93 93		165 169
Andaman Islands Chagos Archipelago Christmas Island	94		171
Christmas Island	94		172
Coco Islands	94	District of Columbia	172 172
Coco Islands Comoro Islands	94		172
Crozet Islands	94		173
Gloriosa Islands	95 95	Idaho	174 174
Keeling Islands Kerguelen Island	95	Indiana	176
Laccadive Islands	96	lowa	178
Macdonald Islands	96	Kansas	181
Madagascar	96	Kentucky.	182
Maldive Islands	98	Louisiana	183
Mascarene Islands	98 99	Maine	184
Narcondam Island New Amsterdam and St. Paul Islands.	99	Maryland Massachusetts	186 186
Nicobar Islands	100	Michigan	189
Prince Edward Islands	100	Minnesota	192
Seychelles	100	Mississippi	193
Socotra	101	Missouri Montana	193
Pacific OceanAustralian Islands	101	Montana	194
Australian Islands	101 103	Nebraska	195
Borneo Celebes	103	New Hampshire	196 196
Clipperton Island	104	New Jersey	197
Cocos Island	104	New Mexico	198
Dutch East Indies	105	New York	199
Fiji Islands Galapagos Islands	108	North Carolina	204
Galapagos Islands	109 109	North Dakota	205
Hawaiian Islands	111	Ohio Oklahoma	206 208
Juan Fernandez Islands	114	Oregon	209
Melanesia	114	Pennsylvania	210
Micronesia.	116	Rhode Island	212
Molucca Islands	117	South Carolina	213
New Caledonia New Guinea	118 119	South Dakota Tennessee	214 214
Paracel Islands	122	Texas	215
Philippine Islands	122	Utah	217
Polynesia	124	Vermont.	217
Samoan Islands	127	Virginia Washington	218
San Ambrosio and San Felix	128 128	Washington	219
Society Islands Sumatra	129	West Virginia	$\frac{221}{221}$
VORTH AMERICA	130	Wisconsin Wyoming	223
A locks	130	West Indies	224
Canada (including Newfoundland) Alberta British Columbia	133	Bahama Islands	224
Alberta	134	Cuba	225
Franklin	134	Hispaniola	226
Keewatin	136	Jamaica Lesser Antilles	227
Labrador	137	Puerto Rico	228 230
Magiropeia	138	SOUTH AMERICA	231
Manitoba	138	Argentina	231
Manitoba. New Brunswick. Newfoundland (including St. Pierre et	139	Bolivia	237
Newfoundland (including St. Pierre et Miquelon)	139	Brazil	238
Nova Scotia	140	British Guiana	243
Ontario	141	Chile	245
Nova Scotia Ontario Prince Edward Island	143	Colombia Ecuador	248 250
Quebec	143	French Guiana	251
Saskatchewan	145	Paraguay	252
Yukon Central America (including Mexico)	145	Patagonia	253
British Honduras	146	Peru Surinam (Dutch Guiana)	256
Costa Rica	146	Surinam (Duten Guiana)	258
Guatemala	147	Uruguay Venezuela	259 260
Honduras	148	Abbreviations of periodicals cited	262
MexicoNicaragua	149 153	Author index	283
Panama	153	Geographical index	327

## INTRODUCTION

The primary purpose of this publication is usefulness, not bibliographical completeness. Its aim is to furnish an annotated catalog of all the now useful floras and floristic works, including those in periodical literature, that list or describe the complete vascular flora (or the phanerogams only) of any region or locality, and to include as well all publications dealing on the same scale with useful and medicinal plants, vernacular names, and botanical bibliography. In general, only the later works relating to a given region or subject are included, although earlier publications are usually mentioned under the titles of works that have replaced them. Publications dealing with only a part of the flora, such as a single family or larger group of the flowering plants or the pteridophytes only, or a single group of useful plants, such as those producing dyes, resins, or forage, are excluded, except for complete papers on edible, medicinal, or woody plants. Occasional titles relating to weeds and poisonous plants, chiefly from the botanical point of view, have been included. although no attempt has been made to include all papers on these subjects. In the case of little-known regions without complete floras. some publications of an incomplete nature, such as lists of species obtained by individual collectors or expeditions, have been inserted, as have also some miscellaneous papers not falling strictly within the scope of the list as defined. In general, no attempt has been made to evaluate the titles listed, but references to critical reviews are given when available. Papers that are primarily ecological have been excluded unless they contain fairly complete lists of the plants of the areas discussed. Works of the "popular" type, intended for beginners in botany, have been omitted, as well as works that are now only of historical value. The list is intended to be complete through 1939, and no later titles have been inserted.

The selective nature of this work has left the authors free to omit a few papers dealing with areas so small that they can be disregarded by all but the local botanist dealing in a very special way with the regions concerned, and also those few lists that are so full of errors or so incomplete that their inclusion would serve no useful purpose. These intentional omissions aside, this publication can be taken as providing an annotated summary of the available nominally complete publications on the vascular flora and the economic botany of the world. Unintentional omissions will, of course, be found by users, and additions will be gratefully received by the authors.

No list of the scope of this one has ever been published. Davdon Jackson's Guide to the Literature of Botany, now over 60 years old, dealt almost entirely with independently published works, and its few annotations were mainly bibliographical. A 12-page publication by Prof. G. L. Goodale,3 of about the same date, listed geographically and chronologically the more important independently published

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>2</sup> Jackson, B. D. Guide to the literature of botany; being a classified selection of botanical works, including nearly 6,000 titles not given in pritzel's thesaurus. x1, 626 p. 22 cm. London, 1881. (Index Society Publications, viii.) respectively. The floras of different countriess. Bibl. Contrib. Libr. Harvard Univ. 9, 12 p. 1879. (Reprinted from Bul. Libr. Harvard Univ. no. 10, 11, and 12.)—Partly annotated list, geographically grouped, then arranged in chronological order; includes for the most part only separately published works, many of which are now only of historical value. Almost none of the smaller local floras are included.

floras of the world, and similar but briefer lists have appeared in various textbooks on systematic or other phases of botany, but none of these represented any real search of the voluminous available

literature.

The part of this list now published, covering all the world except Europe and Asia and the islands closely associated with them (namely, those north of 40° north latitude in the Atlantic Ocean and north of 30° north latitude in the Pacific), includes about 2,597 primary titles and 428 subsidiary titles (supplements, reviews, etc., as well as the few works listed as not available for examination). At least as many more papers have been examined and rejected

as not fulfilling the promise of their titles.

The list is based in the first instance on the classified subject catalog of botany in the library of the United States Department of Agriculture, begun in 1906 under the direction of the late Dr. Frederick V. Coville by Marjorie F. Warner and Alice C. Atwood, and continued by them and their assistants. This catalog provides a fairly complete index to the systematic and economic publications of the world for the last third of a century, as well as to much of the earlier literature. Practically all the pertinent works on the shelves of the libraries of the Gray Herbarium, the Arnold Arboretum, and the New York Botanical Garden have been examined independently by one of the authors, and the titles given in the bibliographies of the papers cited in the present list have been checked. The geographically arranged lists in the Bradley Bibliography, the Catalogue of the Library of the Arnold Arboretum (vol. 2), and the publications of the Lloyd Library 5 have also been utilized, as well as Bay's Bibliographies of Botany.6 Certain series of periodicals have been gone through, but no complete examination of the botanical periodicals of the world has been attempted, nor have the unclassified catalogs of the libraries of the Kew Herbarium and the British Museum been searched, although they would, no doubt, provide some additional items.

After the bulk of the list was essentially completed, a search through the principal periodical bibliographical publications added a considerable number of mostly minor titles, which previously had been overlooked or rejected. The publications examined for this purpose include: Biological Abstracts (vol. 1-13, pt. 8), Botanical Abstracts (vol. 1-15), Bohnensieg's Repertorium annuum literaturae botanicae periodicae (vol. 1-8), Botanisches Centralblatt (vol. 1-175, heft 6) and its Beihefte (vol. 1-9), Bulletin de la Société Botanique de France (vol. 1-86, pt. 2), Engler's Botanische Jahrbücher (vol. 1-70, pt. 3), Fortschritte der Botanik (vol. 1-8), International Catalogue of Scientific Literature (vol. 1–14), and Just's Botanischer Jahresbericht

(vol. 1-57, heft 1).

<sup>\*</sup>Rehder, Alfred. The bradley bibliography. A guide to the literature of the woody plants of the world published before the beginning of the twentieth century. 5 v. 30 cm. Cambridge [Mass.], 1911-1918. (Pub. Arnold Arboretum no. 3.)—Phytography (floras, etc.) in v. 1.

\*Holden, William, and Wycoff, Edith. Bibliographical contributions from the Lloyd Library, Cincinnati, ohio. v. 1, no. 2-13. 1911-1914.—Each number a bibliography of the floristic literature of a country or region, alphabetically arranged by authors. Those referring to regions in the present list are: No. 9 (North America and West Indies), no. 10 (South America and Antarctic regions), no. 12 (Oceanica, including Australasia), and no. 13 (Africa).

\*Bax, J. C. Bibliographies of Botany. A contribution toward a bibliotheca bibliographica... Prog. Rei Bot. 3: 331-456. 1910.—Includes, among other material, a list of "general and comprehensive bibliographies" and one of "national (regional) bibliographies,"

A few general works and textbooks dealing with the flora or the economic plants of the whole world, for the most part familiar to every working botanist, have not been included in this publication, but may be mentioned here. The most important ones dealing primarily with the flora of the world are De Candolle's Prodromus and its continuation, the Monographiae Phanerogamarum, Bentham and Hooker's Genera Plantarum, Baillon's Histoire des Plantes, Engler and Prantl's Die Natürlichen Pflanzenfamilien, Dalla Torre and Harms' Genera Siphonogamarum, the extensive series of volumes forming Das Pflanzenreich, the Index Kewensis, and the Index Londinensis. Some outstanding works dealing with vernacular names are Gerth van Wijk, Lyons (which also gives uses), Bedevian, and Meyer. 10

Numerous works, mostly textbooks, treating of the economic and medicinal plants of the world are available, among which the following may be mentioned: For economic plants in general, Clute's Useful Plants of the World, 11 Hill's Economic Botany, 12 Holland's Overseas Plant Products, 13 Rosenthal's Synopsis Plantarum Diaphoricarum, <sup>14</sup> Wiesner's Die Rohstoffe des Pflanzenreichs, <sup>15</sup> and Wehmer's Die Pflanzenstoffe 16; for edible plants, Bois' Les Plantes Alimentaires, 17

Ole Pfianzenstoffe 16; for edible plants, Bois' Les Plantes Alimentaires, 17

7 Gerth van Wijk, H. L. a dictionary of plant names. 2 v. 29.5 cm. The Hague, 1911-1916.—Vol. 1, bibliography; alphabetical list of botanical names, with English, French, German, and Dutch vernacular names; vol. 2, index to vernacular names. Tack prince, German, and Dutch vernacular names; vol. 2, index to vernacular names and the property of the pro

and Sturtevant's Notes on Edible Plants 18; for medicinal plants, Baillon's Traité de Botanique Médicale Phanérogamique, 19 Bentlev and Trimen's Medicinal Plants,20 Dragendorff's Die Heilpflanzen,21 and Dujardin-Beaumetz and Egasse's Les Plantes Médicinales;22 for woody plants, in addition to the Bradley Bibliography 23 and Meyer's Buch der Holznamen, 24 Ahern and Newton's Bibliography, 25 Howard's Manual of the Timbers of the World,26 and Record and

Mell's 27 Timbers of Tropical America.

The more strictly bibliographical part of the present work has been the chief concern of Miss Atwood, the selection and annotation of the titles that of S. F. Blake. For the purpose of this publication, it has not seemed worth while to enter into the niceties of citation so dear to the heart of the confirmed bibliographer. Intercalated unnumbered pages, variant cover and title-page titles, unpaged errata lists and the like have in practically all cases been passed over, but no effort has been spared to secure accuracy in all the bibliographical matter actually presented. Authors' given names, when more than one, are cited only as initials in the body of the work, but full names and dates, wherever available, are given in the author index (prepared by Miss Atwood).

Subdivisions under the principal geographic units have been dispensed with as far as possible, to avoid multiplication of subheadings, but under each geographic heading works covering the whole region are listed first (under the heading General), followed by the local and partial titles (under the heading Local). Wherever it seems desirable, the geographical information given in the title has

with few vernacular names.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>13</sup> STURTEVANT, E. L. STURTEVANT'S NOTES ON EDIBLE PLANTS. Edited by U. P. Hedrick. vii, 686 p. port. 31 cm. Albany, 1919. (New York Dept. of agriculture, 27th Annual report. v. 2, pt. 2; also Report of the New York agricultural experiment station, 1919, II.)—Alphabetical list of 2,897 plants, with habitat, uses, principal English names, and references; bibliography. Edible fungi are not included.

<sup>19</sup> Baillon, H. E. Traité de Botanique Médicale Phanérogamique. 1499 p. 3487 fig. 24 cm. Paris, 1883-84.—General account of organography and physiology; systematic account of medicinal plants of the world, with vernacular names and uses, and brief descriptions of families and genera and of the more important species.

<sup>20</sup> Bentley, Robbert, and Trimen, Henry. Medicinal plants, being descriptions with cridical figures of the principal plants employed in Medicinal and an account of The Characters, Properties, and Uses of their parts and Products of Medicinal value. 4 v. 306 col. pl. 24 cm. London, 1880 (1875-80).—Systematic account with descriptions, official names, composition, uses, references; 306 species figured, many other mentioned. Designed as an illustrated botanical guide to official British, Indian, and United States pharmacopoelas.

<sup>20</sup> Dragendorffe, Georg. Die Heilpflanzen der verschiedenen völker und zeiten. Here anwendung, weservlichen bestandtheile und geschichte. . . vi, S84 p. 24.5 cm. Stuttgart, 1898.—Briefy annotated systematic list, mostly without references and with few vernacular names.

<sup>22</sup> DUJARDIN-BEAUMETZ, GEORGES, and ÉGASSE, ED. LES PLANTES MÉDICINALES INDIGENES

<sup>22</sup> DUJARDIN-BEAUMETZ, GEORGES, and ÉGASSE, ED. LES PLANTES MÉDICINALES INDIGENES ET ENOTIQUES, LEURS USAGES THÉRAPEUTIQUES PHARMACEUTIQUES ET INDUSTRIELS, VII, 845 p. 1034 fig., 40 col. pl. 28.5 cm. Paris, 1889.—Descriptive account of more significant medicinal plants of the world, alphabetically arranged, with account of properties and uses; index of botanical and vernacular names; list of species classified by uses.

2 See footnote 4, p. 4.

2 See footnote 10, p. 5.

2 Amern, G. P., and Newton, H. K. A bibliography on woods of the world, exclusive of the temperate region of north america and with emphasis on tropical woods. Scient. Contrib. Trop. Plant Res. Found. no. 10. 77 p. 1928.—List of 1,530 titles, geographically arranged, with translations of non-English titles; subject index. Includes chiefly items dealing with forestry and commercial aspects of woods; floras and purely taxonomic works are mostly omitted.

24 Howard, A. L. A Manual of the timbers of the world, their characteristics and uses. Rev. ed. to which is appended an index of vernacular names. xxiii, 672 p. illus. 18.5 cm. London, 1934. (1st ed. 1920.)—Annotated list, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names, with range vernacular names, uses, character of wood; bibliography, geographical lists of timbers; indices of botanical and vernacular names.

2 Record, S. J., and Mell, C. D. Timbers of tropical america. xviii, 610 p. 50 pl. 26 cm. New Haven, 1924.—General account of forests in whole of West Indies, Mexico, Central America, and South America; systematic account of families and more important genera and species of trees, with vernacular names, uses, description of wood and wood anatomy.

been supplemented in the annotation, usually in the form of a parenthetical statement. The figures of longitude given are based on the Greenwich meridian. The annotations in all cases are to be

regarded as supplementary to the title.

Each publication is listed in full only once, but cross-references are given immediately following the pertinent geographic heading. It has not seemed necessary to provide cross-references from smaller geographical units to the larger units of which they form a part, and the latter should always be consulted as well. Except in a very few cases, all of which are so indicated in the annotation, all the works listed have been examined by one or both of the authors. The comparatively few works that, from their titles, appear to be of value, but which have not been examined or found reviewed, are listed directly after the appropriate geographic heading.

The arrangement adopted is an alphabetical-geographical one, summarized in the table of contents. The Times Survey Atlas of the World (London, 1922) has been followed in general for geographic boundaries. No great difficulty has been found in arranging the titles under readily intelligible geographic headings except in the cases of Africa and Insular Floras. The difficulty in Africa arises not so much from the numerous changes of name following the World War, which were accompanied by relatively few and mostly unimportant changes of boundaries, as from the great area covered by some of the principal floras and from the vagueness of many of the geographical divisions of Africa that do not correspond with political boundaries. The residue of works that could not be definitely placed under any of the recognized political divisions was finally listed under the headings Sahara, South Africa (in general, the region south of the Tropic of Capricorn), and West Africa (in general, the region from Mauritania to Angola). Cross-references to

these are provided under the separate countries concerned, but reciprocal references under these three nonpolitical divisions have not

been considered necessary.

The arrangement of the very numerous insular floras has offered particular difficulty. Some papers deal with the flora of the whole or only a part of definite island groups, others with that of a single island of a group or with several scattered islands or groups of islands; and the boundaries of such commonly used geographic terms as Melanesia, Micronesia, and Polynesia differ somewhat in different atlases and are usually not clearly marked on actual maps. The method finally adopted is that of listing under separate headings papers dealing with an island group as a whole and those dealing individually with any of its constituent islands when these are of any considerable size. Papers treating of the flora of several islands or groups of islands are almost always listed in full under the first island mentioned. Cross-references are provided in all cases. All the islands north of 40° north latitude in the Atlantic and 30° north latitude in the Pacific are placed under the continents and countries to which they belong (Greenland under North America; Iceland, Spitzbergen, Faroe Islands, etc., under Europe; Aleutian Islands under Alaska, and so on); the islands stretching from the southern tip of Kamchatka to and including Formosa, also Hainan and the Bonin Islands, as well as Ceylon, under Asia; New Zealand

(with Stewart Island), Tasmania, and the small islands immediately off Australia under Australasia; Cedros, Guadalupe, Revillagigedo, Socorro, Tres Marías, and a few smaller islands under Mexico; Fernando Po, São Thomé (St. Thomas) with Principe, and Zanzibar under Africa; West Indies under North America. The remaining islands, forming the section Insular Floras of this list, are divided somewhat arbitrarily into three groups: Atlantic Ocean islands, between 70° west and 20° east longitude (Greenwich meridian); Indian Ocean islands (including Arabian Sea and Bay of Bengal), between 20° and about 95° east longitude, terminating with the Nicobar Islands (but including Christmas Island and Keeling or Cocos Islands); and the Pacific Ocean islands, from about 95° east to 70° west longitude, including all the Dutch East Indies from Sumatra eastward, with the small islands immediately south of them. The islands in the Mediterranean Sea, except those belonging

to Africa, will be treated in the second part of this work.

The examination and annotation of several thousand publications has brought to attention so many common faults and omissions in the preparation of floristic papers that some comments will not be out of place. The essential features of even the barest list of plants include a title accurately describing its contents; the most definite possible statement of the geographical area covered, with reference, in the case of small or obscure localities, to the distance and direction from some locality that can be found on any reasonably detailed map, supplemented, particularly in the case of oceanic islands, by details of latitude and longitude; and a statement of the material on which the list is based, whether the author's collections or observations alone or all published or unpublished information. Any list that attempts to represent the known flora of a region should include also a statistical summary, not necessarily detailed, of the number of species included, preferably divided among the vascular cryptogams, gymnosperms, monocotyledons, and dicotyledons, with similar figures for at least the larger families, and a bibliography in which the titles and references are given accurately and in full, not merely to the volume of a work or periodical or the first page of a paper.

Additional items that add greatly to the value of a flora include accounts of the topography, hydrography, climate, geology, and soils; botanical explorations and list of collectors, with full names and some biographical information; list of herbaria in which specimens are deposited; general and special features of vegetation, ecology, phytogeography, life zones, endemic species; notes on native and cultivated useful plants; local vernacular names; lists of doubtful and excluded species, with reference to previous publications; a gazetteer of localities, particularly those not to be found in ordinary atlases, supplemented, if possible, by a map; a list of botanical names first published in the work; and an index. An estimate of the relative completeness of the work may well be added, and, if circumstances warrant, some account of conditions affecting botanical collecting, such as methods of transportation, available accommodation, and so on. The inclusion or omission of keys, descriptions, references, and synonymy depends on the purpose for which the publication is intended and on the availability of such information in other publications. Authors of works dealing with regions not covered by descriptive floras, for instance Alaska or most of the Central American countries, should remember that the utility of such publications is increased manyfold by the inclusion of keys, supplemented if possible by brief descriptions, and that, if choice must be made, some of the space taken up by detailed citation of exsiccatae and various other less essential matter can be much more profitably employed for this purpose. Authors of supplements to published material should give a full reference to the title and place of publication of the original paper.

Despite its occasional omissions, the present publication is sufficiently complete to afford data for a summary of the knowledge of the floras of more than half the world; all, that is, except Europe and Asia and their associated islands. The extent of the lack of detailed knowledge of the floras of much of this part of the world, with the honorable exceptions of Greenland, Australasia, and a considerable proportion of the islands, is brought out in the following paragraphs, which necessarily pass over the numerous strictly local

lists or partial floras.

Africa.—Of the 49 geographical divisions here employed (excluding the Sahara, South Africa, and West Africa), there are more or less complete floras, containing descriptions or keys, of seven, as follows: Algeria (1888–1910), Anglo-Egyptian Sudan (1929), Angola (1937—; in process of publication), Egypt (1912, plus list of 220 additional forms in 1930), Swaziland and Transvaal together (1926—; in process of publication), and Tunisia (1902). Of these, only the still unfinished floras of Angola and of Transvaal and Swaziland can really be regarded as satisfactory. The known flora of Algeria has been greatly increased since 1910; Broun and Massey's Flora of the Sudan is rather a field book than a sufficient flora; Muschler's Flora of Egypt is presumably as unreliable as his other publications; and the keyed list of the flora of Tunis (with Algeria) published by Battandier and Trabut in 1902, with its predecessor, Bonnet and Barratte's Catalogue of 1896, is long out of date.

Some 19 additional countries or colonies are represented by more or less extensively annotated lists, without keys or descriptions except of the new species: Belgian Congo (1909–21), Eritrea (1903–07; never completed), Gambia (1907, 1922), Gold Coast (1914, 1930, 1937), Italian Somaliland (1929–36; extensive, but not a comprehensive flora), Kenya (1922, 1936), Liberia (1937), Libya (1910), Morocco (1931–34), Natal (1921), Nyasaland (1898), Rio de Oro (1914), São Thomé (1886–92), Sierra Leone (1916; not seen), Southern Rhodesia (1916), South-West Africa (1917–28), Tanganyika (1929—; not yet finished), Uganda (1902), and possibly Zanzibar

(ca. 1890).

The following 23 countries, colonies, and protectorates are entirely without general floras or lists limited to their area, although all but 2 (Bechuanaland, Ruanda and Urundi) have been the subject of partial papers cited in this bibliography: Basutoland, Bechuanaland, Bechuanaland Protectorate, British Somaliland, Cameroons, Cape of Good Hope, Dahomey, Ethiopia (except for Richard's ancient flora), French Equatorial Africa, French Guinea, French Somaliland, French West Africa, Ivory Coast, Mauritania, Mozambique, Nigeria (except for Hooker and Bentham's ancient Niger Flora), Northern Rhodesia,

Orange Free State, Portuguese Guinea, Ruanda and Urundi, Senegal, Spanish Guinea, and Togo. All of these, however, are covered by the general floras of Africa—Flora Capensis, Flora of Tropical Africa, Flora of West Tropical Africa—so far as their botany was known at the time the works were written. The lists of species given by Engler in Die Pflanzenwelt Afrikas should always be consulted for information on the flora of these areas, as well as Chevalier's Énumération

(1920) for the west coast region from Senegal to Calabar.

On the whole, the principal countries in Africa most insufficiently known or inadequately covered by published works are, to the north of the Equator, \*Rio de Oro, 28 Mauritania, Senegal, Portuguese Guinea, French Guinea, Sierra Leone, Ivory Coast, Togo, parts of French West Africa and French Equatorial Africa, Spanish Guinea, Uganda, Kenya, \*Eritrea, \*Ethiopia, \*French and \*British Somaliland; and south of the Equator, \*Northern Rhodesia, Nyasaland, \*Mozambique, \*Bechuanaland, and Orange Free State. A single comprehensive summary of the very extensive work done on the flora of the Belgian Congo since the Durands' Sylloge of 1909 is also greatly to be desired, as well as similar summaries for Algeria, Tunisia, Libva.

Nyasaland, and Uganda.

Australia, 29—The only general flora of Australia, that of Bentham, is now over 60 years old. All the principal subdivisions of Australasia, however, are provided with comparatively modern lists or descriptive floras: New South Wales (Maiden and Betche's Census, 1916, and Moore and Betche's descriptive Handbook, 1893); Northern Territory (Ewart and Davies' keyed Flora, 1917); Queensland (Bailey's descriptive Queensland flora, 1899-1902, and his Comprehensive Catalogue, 1913); South Australia (Black's descriptive Flora, 1922–29, as well as Tate's Census, 1889–95, and his keyed Handbook, 1890); Victoria (Ewart's descriptive Flora, 1930, and the Field Naturalists' Club's Census, 1928-31); Western Australia (Gardner's unannotated Enumeratio, 1931); New Zealand (Cheeseman's descriptive Manual, 1925); Tasmania (Rodway's briefly descriptive Tasmanian Flora, 1903). There are also a large number of substantial local lists, and the flora as a whole can be regarded as more satisfactorily covered by published works than that of any equally extensive division of the earth's surface except Europe.

INSULAR FLORAS.—Insular floras, from their compactness and aloof-

ness, seem to have had a peculiar attraction for botanists.

Of the 17 Atlantic islands or groups of islands included in this list, all are more or less well covered by existing lists, although only one group (Bermuda Islands) has a modern descriptive flora.

Of the 21 islands or groups of islands listed in the Indian Ocean, the smaller islands as a rule are pretty well covered. Some of the larger floras are comparatively old. Kurz's report on the Andaman Islands dates from 1870 (with a subsequent nominal list by Rogers in 1903), Baker's descriptive Flora of Mauritius from 1877 (with a list of additions by Johnston in 1895), Balfour's Botany of Rodriguez from 1879, Jacob de Cordemoy's Flora of Réunion from 1895, and Kurz's Sketch of the Vegetation of the Nicobar Islands from 1876.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>28</sup> Those marked with an asterisk are especially in need of floras.
<sup>29</sup> The term Australasia, as here used, refers only to Australia, New Zealand, and Tasmania, the minor islands being listed under Insular Floras.

The greatest need in this field is a satisfactory flora of Madagascar. Baron's Compendium dates from 1901 to 1906, Palacký's Catalogus from 1905 to 1907, and both are merely lists, as is also the catalog now being published in parts by the Académie Malgache. The excellent descriptive Flore de Madagascar edited by Humbert has so far covered only 6 of the 189 families represented in the flora, and the prospects of its completion under present disturbed world conditions are not favorable. The large proportion of endemics in this flora of over 5,000 species and the extent to which the descriptions are scattered in botanical literature make the publication of a descriptive flora of the island one of the greatest desiderata in the botanical literature of the world.

The 23 islands or groups of islands in the Pacific Ocean are very unequally covered. The chief ones of which knowledge of the flora, however incomplete, is fairly well organized are the Australian Islands (Antipodes, Auckland, Bounty, Campbell, Chatham, Kermadec, Lord Howe, Macquarie, Norfolk, Snares), Borneo (Merrill's Bibliographic Enumeration, 1921, with additions to 1926), Cocos Island, Fiji Islands (Seemann, 1865–73, with extensive lists of additions by several recent authors), Galapagos Islands, Java (Koorders' Exkursionsflora, 1911-37), Juan Fernandez Islands (Skottsberg, 1921), some islands or groups in Melanesia (New Hebrides, Guillaumin, 1928 and subsequently; New Caledonia, listed separately beyond; and, mostly in less complete form, the flora of several smaller islands), Micronesia (Kanehira's Enumeration, 1935; also Guam, Merrill, 1914, and several of the smaller islands), New Caledonia (Guillaumin, 1911, with a bewildering array of subsequent additions), Philippine Islands (Merrill, 1923–26, with subsequent additions to 1930), parts of Polynesia (Marquesas, Tuamotu, and Austral Islands, etc., Brown and Brown, 1931-35; Samoan and Society Islands, listed separately beyond; and numerous single islands or small groups), Samoan Islands (Reinecke, 1896–98, with additions; Christophersen, 1935–38), San Ambrosio and San Felix (Skottsberg, 1937), and Society Islands (Drake del Castillo, 1892, and Setchell's recent papers).

Most of these islands, so far as modern floras go, are covered by lists only, with the principal exception of Koorders' Exkursionsflora von Java and Drake del Castillo's Flore de la Polynésie Française, so that much research is necessary for the identification of specimens. Sumatra and New Guinea are very inadequately provided with floras, the former having Miquel's Prodromus of 1860 and various later lists covering individual collections; the latter various lists of separate collections, but no general flora since its treatment in Miquel's Flora Indiae Batavae in 1855-59. The Hawaiian Islands have Hillebrand's Flora of 1888, now far from satisfactory, and Degener's Flora Hawaiiensis, a well-illustrated current work marred by its piecemeal publication in loose-leaf form, a method of publication which is unique among floras at present, and, it is to be hoped, forever. Celebes has among modern floras only Koorders' Verslag of 1898. covering the Minahasa Peninsula, with a set of supplements extending to 1922. Many of the smaller groups or single islands possess fairly complete floras. The extent to which the known flora of the smaller islands in Polynesia can be increased by careful collecting

is indicated by the statistical table recently given by St. John 30 of

the results of the Mangarevan Expedition.

NORTH AMERICA.—Alaska.—Hultén's Flora of the Aleutian Islands and Westernmost Alaska Peninsula (1937), Porsild's Contributions to the Flora of Alaska (1939), and several fairly modern local lists are available, but there is no general flora except Rothrock's compiled list of 1872, now of little more than historical value. A flora of

Alaska by Eric Hultén is in course of publication.

Canada.—The only general list, by John Macoun, dates from 1883-90, with supplements by James M. Macoun extending to 1906. Of the 15 Provinces and districts here recognized (including Newfoundland, politically not a part of Canada), only one-third possess a modern list: Franklin (Simmons, 1913), Manitoba (Jackson and others, 1922), Prince Edward Island (Hurst, 1933, an unannotated list), Quebec (Louis-Marie, 1931; also Marie-Victorin's Flore Laurentienne, 1935, covering the southern part), Saskatchewan (Fraser and Russell, 1937). There are older lists for Labrador (Macoun, 1897), New Brunswick (Fowler, 1885, with additions to 1905), and Nova Scotia (Lindsay, 1877), none of which adequately represents present knowledge, and a fair number of local lists.

Central America—Of the eight Central American countries (including Mexico), only three possess modern floras, all written by Paul C. Standley alone or in cooperation with other botanists (British Honduras, 1936; Costa Rica, 1937-38; Salvador, 1925). The first contains brief descriptions of the woody plants, and the second of the dicotyledons; the third is an annotated list only. Guatemala, Honduras, and Nicaragua are quite without real floras, although two of them are the subject of publications so miscalled; the two last are the least known of Central American countries, but a few local lists can be cited. Panama possesses, in addition to Seemann's now ancient Flora (1852-54), Standley's Flora of Barro Colorado Island (1933) and his Flora of the Panama Canal Zone (1928), the latter with keys and often brief descriptions. Mexico, by far the largest and richest in species of Central American republics, has had no complete flora since the general one of Hemsley (Biologia Centrali-Americana . . . Botany, 1879-88), which covered also the other Central American countries and is now very far from representing the known vascular plants. The gap is well filled, as far as woody plants are concerned, by Standley's Trees and Shrubs of Mexico (1920-26), but this includes probably less than half the total flora. The only complete flora of any Mexican State is Standley's Flora of Yucatan (1930), but there are also floras by Reiche of localities in the vicinity of Mexico City and others of several islands by other authors as well as Brandegee's papers on Baja California.

Greenland.—The by no means extensive flora of Greenland (scarcely 400 species) probably can boast of more pages of botanical literature per species than that of any other region in this list. The last complete list with localities and annotations is that of Lange, as revised by Rosenvinge in 1892, but there are a comparatively large number of carefully prepared lists of later date for different

parts of the island.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>86</sup> Bul. Bernice P. Bishop Mus. 133: 56. 1935.

United States.—Of the 49 geographical units (48 States plus the District of Columbia), 7 (Arizona, Delaware, Florida, Idaho, Oregon, South Carolina, and Virginia 31) have never had a separate flora, and 4 others (Georgia in 1849; Kentucky, 1853; Louisiana, 1852; Massachusetts, 1835) have not had a published flora for around a century. Of the remaining 38, some 28 possess State lists that are more or less up to date: Alabama, 1901; Arkansas, 1891, with additions to 1926; California, 1925; Colorado, 1906; Connecticut, 1910, with additions to 1930; District of Columbia, 1919, with additions to 1930; Indiana, 1900, with additions to 1935; Iowa, 1933; Kansas, 1893; Michigan, 1904, with additions to 1908; Mississippi, 1921; Missouri, 1935; Montana, 1900, with additions to 1905; Nebraska, 1936; Nevada, 1925 (but so completely combined with that of Utah that it is a regional rather than a State flora); New Jersey, 1890; New Mexico, 1915; New York, 1924; North Dakota, 1918; Ohio, 1932, with additions to 1939; Oklahoma, 1930; Pennsylvania, 1903; South Dakota, 1932; Texas, 1938; Utah, 1925 (see remark under Nevada); Vermont, 1937; Washington, 1906; West Virginia, 1913, with additions to 1936. Of these 28 State floras, 18 were published or were brought approximately up to date by supplements within the last 20 years (that is, subsequent to 1919). 32 The published floras of the remaining 10 States cannot be regarded as at all adequately reflecting existing knowledge (Illinois, 1876; Maine, 1892, with additions to 1897; Maryland, 1910; Minnesota, 1884, with additions to 1887; New Hampshire, 1874; North Carolina, 1899; Rhode Island, 1920, an unreliable list; Tennessee, 1901; Wisconsin, 1883; Wyoming, 1896). A severe critique might reduce from 28 to not more than about 13 the number of States with moderately satisfactory floras.

One or more local floras covering larger or smaller areas are cited in this list for all the 48 States except Nevada. California, Indiana, Iowa, Massachusetts, Michigan, New York, Pennsylvania, and Washington are particularly well supplied with them. Insofar as the identification of vascular plants is concerned, all the States are covered by local or regional floras with the exception of Arizona, for which only Gray's unfinished Synoptical Flora, now more than 40 years old, is available; two floras of the State, however, are in an advanced state of

preparation.

West Indies.—Good modern floras are available of the Bahama Islands (Britton and Millspaugh, 1920), Hispaniola (Urban, 1920-21), Jamaica (Fawcett and Rendle, 1910—; not yet finished), and Puerto Rico (Britton and Wilson, 1923-30; also Urban, 1903-11), all of which except those by Urban are descriptive floras. In the Lesser Antilles about half the islands are the subject of lists or descriptive floras; in order from north to south, Anegada, American

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>23</sup> Gronovius' Flora Virginica, although of great historical importance, can hardly be regarded as a real flora of the State, as it was based on the collections of a single botanist made in only a part of the whole area, gives almost no specific localities, and, moreover, uses the old polynomial nomenclature, although its second edition (1762) was published after the Species Plantarum.

<sup>23</sup> One more flora has been published, too late for inclusion in this List, bringing the total of more modern State floras to 19. Gates, F. C. annotated List of the Flants of Kansas: Ferns and Flowering Plants (cover title, flora of Kansas). 268 p. maps. Topeka, 1940. (Publication of Agricultural Experiment Station, Kansas State College of Agriculture and Applied Science.)—In addition, a very full State flora of Indiana and an unannotated check list of the flora of West Virginia have appeared in 1940. Deam, C. C. Flora of Indiana. 1236 p. illus. (incl. maps). Indianapolis, 1940. (Publication of Department of Conservation, Division of Forestry, Indiana.)—Core. E. L. a Catalogue of The Vascular Plants of West Virginia. Castanea 5: 31–73. 1940.

Virgin Islands (formerly Danish West Indies; St. Thomas, St. John, and St. Croix), Anguilla, Dutch West Indies (St. Martin, St. Eustatius, Saba), Guadeloupe, Martinique, and St. Vincent. There are also comparatively ancient lists of the plants of St. Bartholomew (1826) and Barbados (1848). The others, including such sizable islands as Barbuda, St. Christopher, Nevis, Antigua, Montserrat, Dominica, St. Lucia, and Grenada, are covered only by Grisebach's inclusive and now rather out-of-date Flora of the British West Indian Islands (1859–64) and his list of plants of the Lesser Antilles (1857). The greatest gap in the botanical literature of the West Indies, however, is the lack of any flora of Cuba since the relatively ancient lists of Grisebach (1866) and Sauvalle (1873), both based

primarily on Charles Wright's collections.

South America.—Of the 14 units (13 countries and Patagonia, treated separately for convenience), only 4 possess recent and essentially complete lists of vascular plants—Patagonia (Macloskie, 1903–14, an annotated list with keys and brief descriptions), Surinam (list by Pulle, 1906, as well as his descriptive flora, still in process of publication), Uruguay (list by Herter, 1930, with subsequent additions), and Venezuela (list by Knuth, 1926–28). Reiche's descriptive Flora de Chile (1896–1911), in itself not too trustworthy, was left incomplete before reaching the end of the dicotyledons, and Gay's earlier flora (1845–54) is now completely out of date. A descriptive flora of Peru, by Macbride and collaborators, is now in course of publication. Martius' Flora Brasiliensis (1840–1906), the greatest of all published floras both in actual size and in number of species described, befitting the country whose flora is the richest in the world, is in great part too old to be of much more than historical value.

None of the seven remaining countries has even a comprehensive list of species, with the exception of that for British Guiana, now almost a century old. For Argentina, the chief sources are Grisebach's two lists of 1874 and 1879, based on the collections of Lorentz. Hieronymus, and Schickendantz, and the catalog by Hauman and others, which reaches only to the Droseraceae (Engler and Prantl system) and of which no new part has appeared since 1923; there are, however, numerous local lists and papers on medicinal and woody plants. Bolivia has only the lists of plants collected by Rusby, Bang, Herzog, Buchtien, and R. S. Williams. Our knowledge of the general flora of British Guiana rests almost entirely on the collections of Robert and Richard Schomburgk, made about a century ago and worked up principally by Bentham, then listed by Richard Schomburgk in 1848 in a form not easy to consult; there are several papers on Mount Roraima and a recent flora by Graham of the Kartabo region, with keys and brief descriptions.

Colombia and Ecuador, of all South American countries, are the most incompletely represented in floristic literature. Both are highly mountainous, with great numbers of endemic species, but the only available general floras, in both cases never completed, date from the 1860's, and there are no real local floras. French Guiana has had no general flora, although the woods and useful plants are well covered, and the chief sources for knowledge of the flora are Sagot's very fragmentary list and Benoist's list of his own collections. For Paraguay, the principal basis is Chodat's account of Hassler's col-

lections, with Morong and Britton's list of the plants collected by

Morong around Asuncion.

It has seemed worth while to attempt to select a list of 100 floras and floristic works of greatest general utility. In this list Africa, Insular Floras, and North America are represented by approximately the same number of titles, whereas Australasia and South America are assigned a smaller number; the former because it can be adequately covered thus, the latter because few works of broad scope are available. The list follows the alphabetical arrangement of titles in the body of the work. An asterisk indicates works in process

of publication, a dagger those that were never completed.

Africa 33 (25 titles).—†Engler, Die Pflanzenwelt Afrikas; Battandier and Trabut, Flore de l'Algérie; \*Carrisso, Conspectus Florae Angolensis; Durand and Durand, Sylloge Florae Congolanae; Muschler, Manual Flora of Egypt; †Pirotta, Flora della Colonia Eritrea; Chiovenda, Flora Somala; Dinklage, Verzeichnis der Flora von Liberia; Durand and Barratte, Florae Libycae Prodromus; Pampanini, Plantae Tripolitanae, and his Prodromo della Flora Circuica; Jahandiez and Maire, Catalogue des Plantes du Maroc; Bews, Introduction to the Flora of Natal and Zululand; Burkill, List of the Known Plants Occurring in British Central Africa, Nyasaland, and the British Territory North of the Zambesi; Maire, Etudes sur la Flore et la Végétation du Sahara central; Harvey and Sonder, Flora Capensis; Marloth, Flora of South Africa; Eyles, Record of Plants Collected in Southern Rhodesia; Dinter, Index der aus Deutsch-Südwestafrika bis zum Jahre 1917 bekannt gewordenen Pflanzenarten; Engler, Die Pflanzenwelt Ost-Afrikas und der Nachbargebiete; \*Peter, Flora von Deutsch-Ostafrika; \*Burtt Davy, Manual of the Flowering Plants and Ferns of the Transvaal with Swaziland; Bonnet and Barratte, Catalogue Raisonné des Plantes Vasculaires de la Tunisie: Hutchinson and Dalziel, Flora of West Tropical Africa; \*Oliver, Flora of Tropical Africa.

Australasia (11 titles).—Bentham, Flora Australiensis; Maiden and Betche, Census of New South Wales Plants; Moore and Betche, Handbook of the Flora of New South Wales; Ewart and Davies, Flora of the Northern Territory; Bailey, Comprehensive Catalogue of Queensland Plants, and his Queensland Flora; Black, Flora of South Australia; Ewart, Flora of Victoria; Gardner, Enumeratio Plantarum Australiae Occidentalis; Cheeseman, Manual of the New

Zealand Flora; Rodway, Tasmanian Flora.

Insular floras (25 titles).—Hemsley, Report on the Scientific Results of the Voyage of H. M. S. Challenger . . . Botany; Trelease, Botanical Observations on the Azores; Britton, Flora of Bermuda; Pitard and Proust, Les Iles Canaries, Flore de l'Archipel; Chevalier, Les Iles du Cap Vert; Schenck, Vergleichende Darstellung der Pflanzengeographie der subantarktischen Inseln; Skottsberg, Botanical Survey of the Falkland Islands; Menezes, Flora do Archipelago da Madeira; \*Académie Malgache, Catalogue des Plantes de Madagascar; Palacký, Catalogus Plantarum Madagascariensium; Baker, Flora of Mauritius and the Seychelles; Jacob de Cordemoy, Flore de

 $<sup>^{33}\,\</sup>mathrm{CHEVALIER},\,$  FLORE VIVANTE DE L'AFRIQUE OCCIDENTALE FRANÇAISE, should probably be included in this list, but the work has not been available for examination.

l'île de la Réunion; Balfour, Botany of Sokotra and Abd-el-Kuri; Merrill, Bibliographic Enumeration of Bornean Plants; Miquel, Flora Indiae Batavae (including the supplement, Prodromus Florae Sumatranae); Stewart, Botanical Survey of the Galapagos Islands; Hillebrand, Flora of the Hawaiian Islands; Koorders, Exkursionsflora von Java; Skottsberg, Phanerogams of the Juan Fernandez Islands; Kanehira, Enumeration of Micronesian Plants; Guillaumin, Catalogue des Plantes Phanérogames de la Nouvelle-Calédonie; Schumann and Lauterbach, Die Flora der Deutschen Schutzgebiete in der Südsee; Merrill, Enumeration of Philippine Flowering Plants; Drake, Illustrationes Florae Insularum Maris Pacifici; Brown and

Brown, Flora of Southeastern Polynesia.

NORTH AMERICA (30 titles).—\*New York Botanical Garden, North American Flora; Macoun, Catalogue of Canadian Plants; Simmons, Survey of the Phytogeography of the Arctic American Archipelago; Marie-Victorin, Flore Laurentienne; Hemsley, Biologia Centrali-Americana . . . Botany; Standley and Record, Forests and Flora of British Honduras; Standley, Flora of Costa Rica, his Trees and Shrubs of Mexico, and his Flora of the Panama Canal Zone; Standley and Calderón, Lista Preliminar de las Plantas de El Salvador; Lange, Conspectus Florae Groenlandicae; †Gray, Synoptical Flora of North America: Britton and Brown, Illustrated Flora of the Northern United States, Canada and the British Possessions; Gray's New Manual of Botany; Small, Flora of the Southeastern United States, and his Manual of the Southeastern Flora; \*Abrams, Illustrated Flora of the Pacific States; Howell, Flora of Northwest America; Rydberg, Flora of the Rocky Mountains and Adjacent Plains, and his Flora of the Prairies and Plains of Central North America; Jepson, Manual of the Flowering Plants of California; Tidestrom, Flora of Utah and Nevada; Wooton and Standley, Flora of New Mexico; Coulter, Botany of Western Texas; Piper, Flora of the State of Washington; Grisebach, Flora of the British West Indian Islands, and his Catalogus Plantarum Cubensium; Urban, Flora Domingensis; \*Fawcett and Rendle, Flora of Jamaica; Britton and Wilson, Botany of Porto Rico and the Virgin Islands.

SOUTH AMERICA (9 titles).—Grisebach, Symbolae ad Floram Argentinam; Martius, Flora Brasiliensis; †Reiche, Flora de Chile; Chodat, Plantae Hasslerianae; Macloskie, Flora Patagonica; \*Macbride, Flora of Peru; \*Pulle, Flora of Surinam; Herter, Enumeratio Plantarum Vascularium Sponte Nascentium Republica Orientali Uruguay-

ensi: Knuth, Initia Florae Venezuelensis.

## ANNOTATED LIST OF FLORAS AND FLORISTIC WORKS

## AFRICA

In addition to the division by countries and colonies, the headings Sahara, South Africa, and West Africa are used for titles not falling readily under the names of political units.

Durand, Théophile, and Schinz, Hans. Conspectus florae Africae, ou énumération des plantes d'Afrique. v. 1, pt. 2, v. 5. 25 cm. Bruxelles [etc.], 1895–98. List of vascular plants, with references, synonyms, local and general range. Incomplete: v. 1, pt. 2, Ranunculaceae—Frankeniaceae (Bentham and Hooker system); v. 5, Monocotyledoneae and Gymnospermae. No more published.

Engler, Adolf. Die pflanzenwelt Afrikas insbesondere seiner tropischen gebiete. Grundzüge der pflanzenverbreitung in Afrika und die charakterpflanzen

Afrikas. v. 1-3, v. 5, h. 1. illus., plates, maps. 25.5 cm. Leipzig, 1908-25. (Die

vegetation der erde . . . hrsg. von A. Engler und O. Drude, v. 9.)

Vol. 1: Phytogeographical; lists of principal collectors, with their localities and dates, and map of routes (p. xvi-xxviii); general features of flora, plant formations, etc., of the 68 phytogeographical regions recognized (including Cape Verde, Canary, and Madeira Islands), with numerous lists of species and references to principal publications; climate, soils, plant formations, etc., of Africa as a whole; vol. 2, running account of pteridophytes, gymnosperms, and monocotyledons, with keys to genera and mention of more important species; vol. 3, the same. Casuarinaceae-Umbelliferae; vol. 4, to cover Sympetalae and cellular plants (not yet published); vol. 5, pt. 1, ecology; vol. 5, pt. 2-5, to cover botanical explorations and bibliography (not yet published). In several cases the lists of species given in this work are the fullest available.

Rochebrune, A. T. de. Toxicologie africaine. Étude botanique, historique, ethnographique, chimique, physiologique, thérapeutique, pharmacologique, posologique, etc., sur les végétaux toxiques et suspects propres au continent africain

et aux îles adjacentes. 2 v. 631 fig. 25.5 cm. Paris, 1897 (1896)-99.

Detailed account of poisonous vascular plants, systematically arranged, with synonymy, vernacular names, range, description, history, chemistry, physiology, therapeutics, pharmacology, etc. Incomplete: Ranunculaceae-Mimosaceae. Originally appeared in Bul. Soc. Hist. Nat. Autun v. 8-12. 1895-99.

Shantz, H. L., and Marbut, C. F. The vegetation and soils of Africa. x, 263 p. (incl. map). plates. 21 cm. N. Y., 1923. (American Geographical Society.

Research series no. 13.)

Cited here for its bibliography (p. 85-112), consisting chiefly of works on travel, alphabetically arranged by authors. Very few strictly botanical works are listed.

Thonner, Franz. The flowering plants of Africa. An analytical key to the genera of African phanerogams. xvi, 647 p. 150 pl. on 75, map. 25.5 cm. London, 1915. (German edition, 1908, Die blütenpflanzen Afrikas.)

Bibliography, keys to families and genera, somewhat annotated; statistics,

glossary, brief list of vernacular names.

#### ALGERIA

See also Egypt (Issa Bey; Schweinfurth, Arabische pflanzennamen); Sahara.

The following publication has not been available for examination:

Doumergue, François. Herborisations oranaises. Première partie: Oran. Bul. Soc. Géog. et d'Arch. Oran v. 33, fasc. 136. 76 p. 1913. (Cited from Bul. Soc. Bot. France 62: 90. 1915.)

## General

Battandier, J. A., and Trabut, Louis. Algérie. Plantes médicinales, essences et parfums. 39 p. 24 cm. Alger, 1889.

Annotated list of wild and cultivated species. Much the same material appears in Battandier, J. A. Algérie. Plantes médicinales. 61 p. 21 cm. Alger-Musta-(Exposition universelle de 1900.)

 and Trabut, Louis. Flore analytique et synoptique de l'Algérie et de la Tunisie. 406 p. 22.5 cm. Alger, 1902 [1904].

Flora of 3,316 vascular plants, in form of keys, with very brief indication of

- and Trabut, Louis. Flore de l'Algérie contenant la description de toutes les plantes signalées jusqu'à ce jour comme spontanées en Algérie et catalogue des plantes du Maroc. 2 v. 6 pl. 25.5 cm. Alger, 1888-95.—Supplément aux phanérogames. 90 p. 24 cm. Paris, Alger, 1910.

Descriptive flora of Algeria, with keys; additional species recorded by Ball from Morocco are listed, but not described. Replaces (as to Monocotyledones) their "Flore d'Alger" (1884). The supplement includes also a list of herbaria consulted and bibliography. The first volume is by Battandier alone.

Bouquet, J. Matière médicale indigène de l'Afrique du Nord. Trav. Off. Natl. Mat. Prem. Vég. (Paris) Notice 8. 29 p. 1921.

Includes annotated list of medicinal plants from region of Algeria, Tunis, Sahara, etc.

Cosson, Ernest. Compendium florae atlanticae, seu expositio methodica plantarum omnium in Algeria necnon in Regno Tunetano et Imperio Maroccano hucusque notarum, ou flore des États Barbaresques, Algérie, Tunisie et Maroc.

2 v. 2 maps. 24.5 cm. Paris. 1881-87.

(1) Alphabetical lists of collectors, well annotated; gazetteer, bibliography, phytogeographical regions, map showing itineraries of principal collecting expeditions, list of principal localities with names of collectors; (2) list of botanists supplementary to annotated list of collectors; descriptive flora of vascular plants (in Latin), with references and vernacular names. Incomplete (Ranunculaceae—Cruciferae). A second edition of the "Répertoire alphabétique des principales localités . . . ," with map, separately published in 1882 (142 p.).

Ducellier, Léon, and Maire, René. Végétaux adventices observés dans l'Afrique du Nord. Bul. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique Nord 14: 304-325. 1923; 16:

126-131. 1925.

Annotated list of vascular plants; sources of origin, etc.

Foureau, Fernand. Essai de catalogue des noms arabes et berbères de quelques plantes, arbustes et arbres algériens et sahariens ou introduits et cultivés en Algérie. 48 p. 28 cm. Paris, 1896.

Alphabetical list of Arab and Touareg or Berber vernacular names, with

botanical equivalents.

France. Comité régional d'Algérie. Répertoire des plantes médicinales de

l'Afrique du Nord. 62 p. 24 cm. Alger, 1924.

Directions for collecting commercial material of drug plants; annotated list of species, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names. Originally published in Revue Hort. Algérie v. 27. 1923.

France. Ministère de la guerre—Direction des affaires de l'Algérie. Catalogue explicatif et raisonné de l'Exposition permanente des produits de l'Algérie... suivi du catalogue méthodique des produits algériens à l'Exposition universelle de Paris en 1855. 207 p. 22.5 cm. Paris, 1855.

Includes classified and annotated lists of useful plants.

Lapie, Georges, and Maige, Albert. Flore forestière illustrée comprenant toutes les espèces ligneuses de l'Algérie et les espèces ligneuses les plus répandues en Tunisie, au Maroc et dans le midi de la France. . . . viii, 357 p. 881 fig., map. 22 cm. Paris, [1915?].

A popular handbook of forestry for Algeria; includes illustrated keys and

alphabetically arranged list of 482 species; vernacular names.

Maire, René. Contributions à l'étude de la flore de l'Afrique du Nord 1-28. Bul. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique Nord 9: 172—183. 1918; 12: 42-52. 180 (bis)-187. 1921; 13: 37-44, 209-220. 1922; 14: 118-159. 1923; 15: 70-92, 95-106. 380-395. 1 fig. 1924; 17: 104-126. 1926. —Mém. Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc no. 15. 58 p. 1926.—Bul. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique Nord 19: 29-66. 1928.—Bul. Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc 8: 128-148. 1928.—Bul. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique Nord 20: 12-42. 1929.—Mém. Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc no. 21. 19 p. 1929.—Bul. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique Nord 20: 171-220. 1929; 22: 30-72, 275-330. 3 fig. 1931; 23: 163-222. 1932; 24: 194-232. 1933.—Bul. Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc 13: 263-275. 1933.—Bul. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique Nord 25: 286-326. 1934; 26: 184-234. 1935; 27: 203-238, 241-270. pl. 5-16. 1936; 28: 332-388. pl. 29-40. 1937; 29: 403-458. pl. 19. 1938; 30: 255-314, 327-370. pl. 17, 19-20. 1939.

New species, new records, and critical notes on a large number of species from Morocco, Algeria, Libya, and the Sahara. The series includes 3,101 separate numbered notes (through 1939). No. 27 (1939) by Maire and M.

Weiller.

Les progrès des connaissances botaniques en Algérie depuis 1830. 229 p. 8 port. Paris, 1931.

Chronologically arranged account of botanical explorations, with biographical notes on collectors and included bibliography.

Trabut, Louis. Flore du nord de l'Afrique. Répertoire des noms indigènes des plantes spontanées, cultivées et utilisées dans le nord de l'Afrique. 355 p. 24 cm. Alger, 1935. (1830-1930. Collection du centenaire de l'Algérie. Études scientifiques.)

Previous work on vernacular names; alphabetical list of botanical names, with vernacular equivalents; alphabetical list of vernacular names, with refer-

ences to generic names; similar list of French vernacular names.

## Local

Bonnet, Edmond, and Maury, Paul. D'Aïn-Sefra à Djenien-Bou-Resq. Voyage botanique dans le Sud-Oranais. Jour. de Bot. 2: 277-301, 312-322, 1888.

Botanical explorations of authors, with lists of species of different localities: list of vascular plants, Characeae, and mushrooms collected, with localities.

Clary, L. R. Catalogue des plantes observées à Daya (Algérie). Bul. Soc. Hist. Nat. Toulouse 22: 115-172. 1888.

Physiography, general features of flora, botanical explorations; list of vascular plants, with localities.

Debeaux, Odon. Catalogue des plantes observées dans le territoire de Boghar (Algérie). Actes Soc. Linn. Bordeaux 23 (III, 3): 159-208, 247-317. 1860. (Reprinted, 121 p. Bordeaux, 1861.)

Physiography, geology, etc.; annotated list of 730 vascular plants.

-Flore de la Kabylie du Djurjura (Algérie). Revue Bot. (Toulouse) 11: 1-416d. 1893.—Additions et corrections . . . l. c. 12: 113-160. 1894. (Reprinted, 468 p. Paris, 1894.)
Physiography, botanical explorations, bibliography; list of 1,710 vascular plants with references and localities; phytogeography.

Doumergue, François. Les hauts plateaux oranais de l'ouest au point de vue botanique. Compt. Rend. Assoc. Franç. Avanc. Sci. 25 (2): 374-403. 1897. Itineraries, topography; list of vascular plants and Characeae collected by author, with localities: critical notes on several species.

Ducellier, Léon. Étude phytogéographique des dunes de la baie d'Alger. Revue Gén. Bot. 23: 273-308, 321-340. 8 fig. (incl. 2 maps), pl. 6-7. 1911.

Soil, climate, plant associations; unannotated list of vascular plants. The dunes occupy a stretch about 15 km. long.

Fitting, Hans, and Littmann, Enno. Arabische pflanzennamen aus der umgegend von Biskra (Algerien). Zeitschr. Deut. Morgenländ. Gesell. 65: 336-348. 1911.

Annotated alphabetical list of vernacular names, with botanical equivalents. Flahault, Charles. Rapport sur les herborisations de la Société. Bul. Soc. Bot. France 53 (Sess. Extr.): lxxxviii-clxxix. pl. 15-38, tab. 1907.

Running account of topography and vegetation, with numerous lists of species observed at different localities in Oran by the Société Botanique de France; brief bibliography.

Gay, Hippolyte. Florule de Blida. Revue Bot. (Toulouse) 7: 87-155. 1888-89. (Reprint, 68 p.)

Cultivated plants, plant zones; annotated list of vascular plants; also list of mosses and hepatics (by L. Corbière).

Hanoteau, Adolphe, and Letourneux, Aristide. Flore de la Kabylie. In their La Kabylie . . . 2. éd. rev. et augm. v. 1, p. 107-208. Paris, 1893. (1st ed., 186S.)

Botanical explorations, general features of flora; list of vascular (1.619 species) and cellular plants, with localities, prepared with the aid of E. Cosson.

Hochreutiner, B. P. G. Le Sud-oranais. Études floristiques et phytogéographiques faites au cours d'une exploration dans le sud-ouest de l'Algérie en 1901. Annuaire Conserv. et Jard. Bot. Genève 7/8: 22-276. 1 fig., 24 pl. 1904.

Itinerary, plant habitats with lists of species, origin of flora; list of vascular plants collected by author, with localities; lists of cellular plants, galls, and insects collected (by other authors).

Julien. Adr. Flore de la région de Constantine; comprenant la description des charactères botaniques des plantes de la contrée, de leurs propriétés et leurs usages chez les européens et chez les indigènes. 332 p. 21.5 cm. Constan-

General features of flora, botanical stations with lists of species; annotated catalog of vascular and cellular plants (over 1,400 species), with notes on uses.

Lapie, Georges. Étude phytogéographique de la Kabylie du Djurjura. Revue Géog. 3: 1-154. 12 fig. (incl. 2 maps), 3 maps. 1909.

Includes numerous lists of vascular and cellular plants in the account of different plant formations, but no complete list; bibliography.

Lefranc, Edmond. La Calle. Topographie, botanique et climatologie. 26 p. 24 cm. Paris, 1867. (Reprinted with some additions from Bul. Soc. Bot. France v. 9 and v. 12.)

Botanical explorations, physiography, plant zones; annotated list of vascular

plants collected by the author in 1859-61.

-Catalogue des plantes récoltées dans la subdivision de Sidi-bel-Abbès, pendant les années 1863 et 1864. Bul. Soc. Bot. France 13: 26-31, 45-51, 65-71. 1866.

List of vascular plants and Characeae, with localities.—See also his Sidi-bel-

Abbès. Topographie, climatologie et botanique. l. c. 12: 383-395. 1865. Maire, René. Contribution à la étude de la flore des montagnes de Numidie.

Bul. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique Nord 18: 71-76. 1927. List of species collected by the author in 1924-25, mostly new to the region.

Contribution à l'étude de la flore du Djurdjura. Bul. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique Nord 5: 235-238. 1913; 7: 49-61. 1916.

Plant associations, phytogeography; records of species new or rare in the

La végétation des montagnes du Sud Oranais. Bul. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique Nord 7 [bis]: 210-292. pl. 4-17. 1916.

Itinerary; physiography; botanical explorations and plant formations of different localities; short list of Arabic names; list of new or noteworthy vascular and cellular plants; phytogeography, bibliography.

and Wilczek, Ernest. Florule des Iles Habibas. Bul. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique Nord 26 [bis]: 61-75. 2 fig. (maps), 2 pl. 1936.

Topography, geology, general features of flora, plant associations, origin of flora; list of cellular and vascular plants, list of cultivated plants. Based on collections of authors and Faure in 1934. (Off coast of Oran.)

Reboud, Victor. Catalogue des plantes les plus intéressantes observées dans le cercle de Bou-Saada (Algérie), de septembre 1864 à juillet 1865. Bul. Soc. Bot. France 14: 130-136. 1867.

List of vascular plants, with localities.—See also Nicholas, G. Liste des plantes récoltées à Bou-Saâda et observations sur quelques unes d'entre elles. Bul. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique Nord 6: 139-148. pl. 1. 1914.

Catalogue des plantes phanérogames croissant spontanément dans le cercle de Souk-Ahras. Bul. Acad. Hippone 14: 12-53. 1879. (Preprinted, 44 p. Bône. 1878.)

General features of flora, physiography, etc.; list of 944 vascular plants, briefly

annotated as to locality.

Sériziat, Charles. Catalogue des plantes de Tébessa. In his Études sur Tébessa et ses environs. Bul. Acad. Hippone 22: 186-215. 1887.

Annotated list of 320 vascular and cellular plants.—See also Desorthés. Supplément . . . l. c. 24: 120-129. 1891.

Société Botanique de France. Liste des plantes observées aux environs de Biskra et dans l'Aurès . . . Session de Biskra (avril 1892). 26 p. map. 24.5 cm. Alger, 1892.

Unannotated lists of plants from several localities.

Trabut, Louis. D'Oran à Mécheria. Notes botaniques et catalogue des plantes remarquables. 36 p. 24 cm. Alger, 1887.

General features of flora; catalog of species.

#### ANGLO-EGYPTIAN SUDAN

See also Egypt (Issa Bey; Schweinfurth, Beitrag); Ethiopia (Chiovenda, Plantae novae); Northern Rhodesia (Fries); West Africa (Gürke; Oliver).

## General

Broun, A. F., and Massey, R. E. Flora of the Sudan. 502 p. 19 cm. London, 1929.

Key to families (by J. Hutchinson); list of spermatophytes, with vernacular names, brief descriptions, localities, uses.

## T.ocal.

Chipp, T. F. The Imatong Mountains, Sudan. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1929:

177-197. pl. 8-11, map. 1929.

Geography, topography, general features of flora, phytogeography; annotated list. by M. B. Moss, of cellular and vascular plants collected by Chipp. Imatong Mountains lie just north of the boundary between Anglo-Egyptian Sudan and Uganda.

Crowfoot, G. M. Flowering plants of the northern and central Sudan . . . Forming a companion volume to the List of the Sudan flora. xxv p. 1 fig. (map),

plates. 22.5 cm. Leominster, [1928].

General features of flora; note on certain species of Acacia known as "samr" and "seval"; figures of about 175 plants, with very brief descriptions (color of flowers, etc.), and vernacular names. The "List of the Sudan flora" referred to is Broun and Massev's Flora.

Grant, J. A. The botany of the Speke and Grant expedition, an enumeration of the plants collected during the journey of the late Captain J. H. Speke and Captain (now Lieut.-Col.) J. A. Grant from Zanzibar to Egypt . . . Trans. Linn. Soc. Bot. v. 29. 190 p. 136 pl., map. 1872–75.

Itinerary: annotated list of native names, with uses; annotated list of 702 (Dicotyledones, Monocotyledones-Glumiferae, by D. Oliver; vascular plants. Monocotyledones-Petaloideae, Filices, etc., by J. G. Baker.) (From landing on edge of Kingam River opposite Zanzibar to Cairo, via west side of Victoria Nyanza and the Nile; does not include Zanzibar.)

Lester-Garland, L. V. Some plants from Jebel Marra, Darfur. Jour. Bot.

59: 46-48. 1921.

List of vascular plants collected by Captain H. Lynes in 1920, with altitudes and general range.—See also Norman, Cecil. Plants from Jebel Marra, Darfur, Jour. Bot. 62: 134-139. 1924.

Muriel, C. E. Appendix to Report on the Sudan forests. 2d ed. 11 p. Cairo, 1901.

List of plants mainly from the White Nile, the Blue Nile, and Kordofan, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names, with Arabic and Hameg vernacular names, habitat, remarks on uses.

Rein, G. K. Die im englischen Sudan, in Uganda und dem nördlichen Kongostaate wild und halbwild wachsenden nutzpfianzen. Tropenpflanzer 13: 374-379, 532-539, 1909; 15: 217-220, 387-393, 1911.

Annotated list of principal useful wild plants, grouped by uses.

Schweinfurth, Georg. Bericht über die botanischen ergebnisse der ersten Niam-Niam-reise, Januar-Juli 1870. Bot. Zeit. 29: 301-317, 324-341, 351-366, 372-376. illus. 1871.

Statistics, general features of flora, running systematic account of principal plants (usually with generic names only), notes on principal cultivated plants.

Flora des Soturba an der nubischen küste. Verh. K. K. Zool.-Bot. Gesell. Wien 15: 537-560. 1865.

General features of flora; annotated list of 265 vascular plants, with vernacular names, based on the author's collections in 1864-65; list of 71 vascular plants from Makaur Island; list of 62 vascular plants from Wady Gadireh, Egypt (on the Red Sea, lat. 25° N.).

Pflanzen-namen der Bega-sprache zwischen Suakin und Berber . . . Zeitschr. Gesell. Erdk. Berlin 4: 334-346. 1869.

Systematic list of 146 plants, with vernacular names; short lists of species collected at various localities on the Blue Nile and the White Nile.

Vegetations-skizzen vom Bachr-el-Gasal. Bot. Zeit. 28: 81-88. 1870. Brief sketch of flora, with mention of economic plants; no list of species.

Shaw, W. B. K. The flora of the Libyan Desert. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1934: 281-289. 1934.

General features of flora; list of spermatophytes collected by author on two trips extending from Cairo as far as Tekro and northern Dar Fur. For account of his first trip see, under same title, l. c. 1931: 161-166.

## ANGOLA (PORTUGUESE WEST AFRICA)

See also Ethiopia (Engler, Ueber die hochgebirgsflora); West Africa (Gürke, Oliver).

### General

Carrisso, L. W., ed. Conspectus florae angolensis. v. 1, fasc. 1. (Ranunculaceae–Malvaceae por A. W. Exell e F. A. Mendonça.) (ix-xxiii, 176 p. map.) 24.5 cm. Lisboa, 1937.

Topography, plant zones, etc. (in Portuguese and English); list of vascular plants, with keys, references, synonymy, citation of specimens (with indication

of herbaria), habit, habitat, flowering dates, general range.

Ficalho, F. M. C. de M., conde de. Plantas uteis da Africa Portugueza. 279 p. 23 cm. Lisboa, 1884.—Indice para a obra Plantas uteis . . . por A. S. Barjona de

Freitas. xvii p. Lisboa, 1908.

History of cultivated plants; annotated systematic list of phanerogams, with vernacular names. Includes only Dicotyledones and Gymnospermae. Refers chiefly to Angola, but includes also the other Portuguese possessions in Africa. A corrected and somewhat enlarged revision of his Nomes vulgares de algumas plantas africanas, principalmente angolenses, published in Bol. Soc. Geog. Lisboa 2: 601-619, 707-716. 1881; 3: 479-492, 612-623. 1882.

Gossweiler, John. Bibliografia das viagens feitas em Angola por exploradores de diversas nacionalidades, cujos relatórios se referem à flora, fauna e agricultura. Bol. Serv. Agr. e Com., Colon. e Flor. Angola 7 (28/31, Ja./D. 1935): 121–125. 1937.

Unannotated list of 55 titles, alphabetically arranged by authors.

— Elementos para a história de exploração botânica de Angola. Itinerário e relação dos viajantes e exploradores que fizeram colecções botânicas em Angola. Bol. Soc. Broteriana II, 13: 283-305. map. [1939?]

Brief account of botanical explorations; alphabetical list of collectors, with

biographical data and account of work in Angola.

Relação dos viajantes que coligiram plantas em Angola actualmente depositadas nos institutos botânicos de Londres, Berlim, Paris, Montpellier, Zurich, Lisboa, Coimbra, Cabo de Boa Esperanca e Washington onde estão sendo estudadas desde 1868. Bol. Serv. Agr. e Com., Colon. e Flor. Angola 7 (28/31, Ja./D. 1935): 127–130. 1937.

Alphabetical list of collectors, with dates and localities visited.

Welwitsch, Frederico. Synopse explicativa das amostras de madeiras e drogas medicinaes e de outros objectos mormente ethnographicos colligidos na provincia de Angola enviados á Exposição Internacional de Londres em 1862, incluindo os que foram offerecidos ao gabinete pharmacologico da Escola Medico-Cirurgica de Lisboa. 56 p. 21 cm. Lisboa, 1862.

Annotated lists of 149 timbers and medicinal and other useful plants, with

vernacular names and uses.

#### Local

Exell, A. W., Good, R. D'O., and others. Mr. John Gossweiler's plants from Angola and Portuguese Congo. Jour. Bot. 64 (Suppl.): 1–24, 1–40. 1 fig. 1926; 65 (Suppl.): 25–80, 41–72. 1 fig. 1927; 66 (Suppl.): 81–176. 1 fig. 1928; 67 (Suppl.): 177–203, 73–120. 1 fig. 1929; 68 (Suppl.): 121–144. 1930; 69 (Suppl.): 145–152, 153–160, 161–168. 2 fig. 1931; 70 (Suppl.): 205–212, 213–220, 221–228. fig. 1–2. 1932; 71 (Suppl.): 229–236, 237–243, 169–175. fig. 3. 1933.—Dicotyledones. Addendum. l. c. 73 (Suppl.): 1–12. 1935; 74 (Suppl.): 13–24. 1936.

List, with localities and collector's numbers, general range, and frequent field notes. Polypetalae and Gamopetalae separately paged.—See also Pteridophyta, by A. H. G. Alston, l. c. 72 (Suppl.). 11 p. 1934. Index to Polypetalae

71 (Suppl.): 237-243, Gamopetalae, p. 171-175.

Hiern, W. P., Rendle, A. B., and others. Catalogue of the African plants collected by Dr. Friedrich Welwitsch in 1853-61. 2 v. in 6. port. 22 cm. London, 1896-1901.

Biography and bibliography of Welwitsch; annotated list of vascular plants, with often ample field notes or descriptions. Vol. [1], 4 pts., Dicotyledons by Hiern; v. 2, pt. 1, Monocotyledons and Gymnosperms, by A. B. Rendle; v. 2, pt. 2, Cryptogamia, by various authors. Refers entirely to Angola.

Sousa, A. de Figuêiredo Gomes e. Contribuição para o estudo da flora do distrito de Mossâmedes. Bol. Agência Geral Colón. (Lisboa) 6: 41-64. 15 fig.

1930.

General features of flora; annotated tabular list of phanerogams collected, the families arranged alphabetically. The same text, with fewer illustrations and two families added at the end of the list, is given in Bol. Serv. Agr. e Com. Angola 3: 76-87. 1933.

Warburg, Otto. Kunene-Sambesi-expedition, H. Baum, 1903. xi, 593 p. 106

fig., 13 pl. (1 col.), map. 25 cm. Berlin, 1903.

Includes list by numerous authors of cellular and vascular plants (p. 155-427) collected in southern Angola, with localities, general range, and frequent annotations; tabular list by G. Hegi, showing general range of plants collected; phytogeography by Warburg; annotated list of useful plants, classified by uses, by Warburg.

#### BASUTOLAND

See also South Africa.

## Local

Phillips, E. P. A contribution to the flora of the Leribe Plateau and environs: with a discussion on the relationships of the floras of Basutoland, the Kalahari, and the southeastern regions. Annals So. African Mus. 16: 1-379. 3 fig. (maps), 7 pl. (incl. map). 1917.

Geology, general features of flora, alien flora, statistics; annotated list of

vascular plants, with extralimital range, native names and uses.

#### BECHUANALAND

See South Africa.

#### BECHUANALAND PROTECTORATE

See also South Africa; West Africa (Oliver).

## Local

Bremekamp, C. E. B., and Obermeÿer, A. A. Sertum kalahariense, a list of the plants collected. In Scientific results of the Vernay-Lang Kalahari expedition, March to September, 1930. Annals Transvaal Mus. 16: 399-442. 1935.

List of 326 vascular plants, with data and general range, collected on expedition from Gaberones (Bechuanaland Protectorate) to Ghanzi, across Ngamiland to the junction of the Zambesi and Chobe (Kwando) Rivers, then through Southern Rhodesia, ending near Makarikari Lake. Of the species collected in the central Kalahari, 204 are additions to N. E. Brown's list of 1909.

Lugard, E. J., and Brown, N. E. The flora of Ngamiland. Bul. Misc. Inform.

Kew 1909: 81-146. map. 1909.

Physiography, climate, general features of flora (by Lugard); annotated list of 374 vascular plants, of which 92 are described as new species.

Seiner, Franz. Pflanzengeographische beobachtungen in der Mittel-Kalahari. In Engler, A. Beiträge zur flora von Afrika XXXVIII. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 46: 1-50. 4 pl. 1911.

Account of plant formations, with included running list of species observed by author, between Serue (Serowe) and Rietfontein-Nord via Tsau.

#### BELGIAN CONGO

See also Anglo-Egyptian Sudan (Rein); Cameroons (Mildbraed, Botanik); Ethiopia (Engler, Ueber die hochgebirgsflora); Tanganyika (Mildbraed); West Africa (Gürke; Oliver).

#### General.

Dewèvre, Alfred. Les plantes utiles du Congo. 2. éd., rev. et corr. 65 p. 22.5 cm. Bruxelles, Paris, 1894

General considerations; annotated list of cultivated and wild plants, classified

by uses.

Duchesne, Fl. Les essences forestières du Congo Belge III. Leurs dénominations indigènes. 265 p. 27.5 cm. Ixelles-Bruxelles, 1938.

Alphabetical list of vernacular names with botanical equivalents, with region where used, dialect, and source of names; systematic list of botanical names, with vernacular equivalents.

Durand, Théophile. Les explorations botaniques au Congo Belge et leurs résultats. Bul. Cl. Sci. Acad. Roy. Belg. 1909: 1347–1374. 1909.

Chronological account of botanical explorations, with bibliography.

and Durand, Hélène. Sylloge florae congolanae (Phanerogamae). 716 p. 26.5 cm. Bruxelles, 1909. (Also issued as Bul. Jard. Bot. État Bruxelles v. 2. 1910.)

List of botanical collectors, statistics; list of 3,546 phanerogams, with references, synonyms, localities, and collectors; statistics for botanical districts. Summarizes knowledge of the flora through 1908.—See also Wildeman, É. de. Additions à la flore du Congo. Bul. Jard. Bot. État Bruxelles 4: 1-241. 1914; 5: 117-268, 269-364, 365-412. 1916-19; 6: 1-64, 65-129. 35 pl. 1919; 7: 1-88, 271-316. 1920-21. (Lists of additions to Sylloge, with localities and collectors' numbers. The number of species is said to have reached 6,300 in 1915.)

Staner, Pierre. Plantes congolaises à fruits comestibles. Pub. Inst. Natl.

Étude Agron. Congo Belge Sér. Sci. no. 4. 56 p. 9 fig. [1935.]

Annotated systematic list of native plants with edible fruits, with vernacular names and description of fruit; key to the genera, based on the fruit; index of vernacular names.

- and Boutique, R. Matériaux pour l'étude des plantes médicinales indigenes du Congo Belge. Mém. Sect. Sci. Nat. et Méd. Inst. Roy. Colon. Belge Collect. in-8°. v. 5, fasc. 6. 228 p. 17 fig. (partly on plates). 1937.

Annotated systematic list of plants, with range and uses; bibliography.

Wildeman, Émile de. A propos de médicaments indigènes congolais. Mém. Sect. Sci. Nat. et Méd. Inst. Roy. Colon. Belge Collect. in-8°. v. 3, fasc. 3, 127 p. 1935.

General considerations, plants used for particular diseases; list of vernacular and botanical names.

Documents pour l'étude de l'alimentation végétale de l'indigène du Congo Belge. Mém. Sect. Sci. Nat. et Méd. Inst. Roy. Colon. Belge Collect. in-8°. v. 2, fasc. 4. 263 p. 1934.

General considerations; alphabetical list of vernacular and botanical names,

with brief annotations under the latter; bibliography.

 Les forêts congolaises et leurs principales essences économiques. 214 p. map. 25 cm. Bruxelles, 1926. (Bibliothèque-Congo no. 19.) Includes (p. 117-207) briefly annotated list of timber trees, alphabetically ar-

ranged by botanical names.

Notices sur des plantes utiles ou intéressantes de la flore du Congo. 2 v. illus., plates. 23 cm. Bruxelles, 1903-08. (Publication de l'État indépendant du Congo.)

Discusses various species at considerable length, and includes annotated alphabetical list of vernacular names, with botanical equivalents, where known, of the woods of the Congo and neighboring regions, with corresponding list of botanical

names (v. 1, p. 353-385).

Remarques à propos de la forêt équatoriale congolaise. Mém. Sect. Sci. Nat. et Méd. Inst. Roy. Colon. Belge Collect. in-8°. v. 2, fasc. 2. 120 p. 3 maps. 1934.

Cited here for its bibliography (p. 112-120) of publications relating to the

forests of the Belgian Congo.

#### Local

Burtt, B. D. A botanical reconnaissance in the Virunga volcanoes of Kigezi Ruanda, Kivu. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1934: 145-165. 1 fig. (map), pl. 7. 1934.

Running account of author's trip in 1930 with mention of plants collected. The Virunga or Mufumbiro volcanoes are a particularly isolated range of peaks that lie about 120 miles south of the Ruwenzori ice cap, in the great divide between the east tropical African savannas and the forests of the Congo basin.

They are partly in Belgian Congo (Parc National Albert) and partly on the boundary between Uganda and the mandated territory of Ruanda and Urundi and the boundary between the latter and Belgian Congo.

Cotton, A. D. The arborescent Senecios of the Virunga Mountains. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1931: 289-297. 1 fig. (map). 1931.

Cited here for its annotated list of works on the flora of the Virunga Moun-

Delevoy, Gaston. Les essences forestières du Katanga. His La question forestière au Katanga, v. 2. xv, 525 p. illus. 23.5 cm. Bruxelles, 1929.

Alphabetical list of woody plants, with references, vernacular names, general

and local range, description, uses. Engler, Adolf. Verzeichniss der auf der Graf v. Götzen'schen expedition bei

der besteigung des Kirunga gesammelten pflanzen. In Götzen, G. A. von. Durch Afrika von ost nach west . . . p. 374-384. Berlin, 1895.

List of 79 species, collected at 2,000 meters elevation and above on Kirunga.

Mount Kirunga is in the Mufumbiro group.

Fishlock, C. W. L., and Hancock, G. L. R. Notes on the flora and fauna of Ruwenzori, with special reference to the Bujuku Valley. Jour. East Africa and Uganda Nat. Hist. Soc. no. 44. p. 205–229. 12 pl. 1932.

Explorations, plant zones with lists of plants collected by authors in 1931; notes on fauna, bibliography.

Ghesquière, Jean. Note sur la forêt de Lonkala (Sankuru). Bul. Agr. Congo Belge 16: 549-555. fig. 218-219. 1925.

Includes systematic list of timbers, with vernacular names and brief description

of wood.

Gillet, Just., and Paque, Égide. Plantes principales de la région de Kisantu. Leur nom indigène, leur nom scientifique, leurs usages. (Notes botaniques sur la région du Bas- et Moyen-Congo, fasc. 1.) Annales Mus. Congo Bot. V, [v. 4], fasc. 1. 120 p. 22 fig. 1910.

Alphabetical annotated list of vernacular names, with Portuguese names,

scientific names and uses; cross index of scientific names.

Hauman, Lucien. Esquisse de la végétation des hautes altitudes sur le Ruwenzori (Résultats botaniques de la Mission belge pour l'exploration scientifique du Ruwenzori, 1932). Bul. Cl. Sci. Acad. Roy. Belg. V, 19: 602-616, 702-717, 900-917. illus., map. 1933.

Plant associations; list of 75 vascular plants known from above 3,800 meters

altitude; climate, soil, fauna, ecology, phytogeography.

 La flore. In Grunne, X. de, and others. Vers les glaciers de l'équa-Le Ruwenzori. Mission scientifique belge 1932. p. 251-259. fig. 123. teur. Bruxelles, 1937.

Physiography, general features of flora; annotated list of 72 vascular plants

now known from 3,800-5,000 meters elevation; bibliography.

Lebrun, Jean. Les essences forestières des régions montagneuses du Congo oriental. Pub. Inst. Natl. Étude Agron. Congo Belge Sér. Scient. no. 1. 263 p. (incl. 28 fig., 18 pl. (pl. 1, map)). 1935. (Les essences forestières du Congo

Plant zones, bibliography: descriptive account of trees, with keys, references,

vernacular names, citation of exsiccatae, uses.

Rapport sur un voyage d'études botaniques dans le district du Kibali-Ituri, Bul. Agr. Congo Belge 25: 386-437. fig. 62-75 (incl. map). 1934.

Includes several short lists of vascular plants collected by author, the longest being one from Mount Ruwenzori.

Rendle, A. B., Baker, E. G., and Moore, S. LeM. An account of the plants collected on Mount Ruwenzori by Dr. A. G. F. Wollaston. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 38: 228-279. pl. 16-19. 1908.

Botanical explorations, general features of flora; annotated list of phanerogams.

Robyns, Walter. La colonisation végétale des laves récentes du volcan Rumoka (laves de Kateruzi). Mém. Sect. Sci. Nat. et Méd. Inst. Roy. Colon. Belge Collect. in-8°. v. 1, no. 1. 32 p. 10 pl., fold. map. 1932. (Contribution à l'étude de la végétation du Parc National Albert.)

Includes list of 27 plants (26 vascular) found on Volcan Rumoka, north of Lake Kivu, after the volcanic eruption of 1912 which completely destroyed the

vegetation.

Staner, Pierre. Contributions à l'étude de la flore du Parc National Albert et du Kivu. I-II. Plantes récoltées par M. le Dr. Scaetta. Revue Zool. et Bot. Afric. 23: 208-230. 1933; 24: 213-224. 1933.

Lists of vascular plants, with data. The Parc National Albert is directly northeast of Lake Kivu, partly in Belgian Congo, partly in Ruanda and Urundi.

Vermoesen, Camille. Manuel des essences forestières du Congo Belge (région équatoriale et Mayombe). xii, 282 p. illus., col. plates. 18.5 cm. Bruxelles, 1923.

Pocket manual of principal useful trees, with vernacular names, range, description, and uses. This is pt. 1 of Les essences forestières du Congo Belge.

Wildeman, Émile de. Campagnie du Kasai. Mission permanente d'études scientifiques. Résultats de ses recherches botaniques et agronomiques. 463 p. 45 pl. (i. e. 46), 2 maps. 28 cm. Bruxelles, 1910.
Includes (p. 229-440) list of vascular plants collected in the Bassin du Kasai,

with occasional annotations; physiography, etc.

Contribution à l'étude de la flore du Katanga. exliv, 264 p. (incl. 19 pl.). 25 cm. Bruxelles, 1921.—Supplément I-V. 26 cm. Bruxelles, 1927-32.

Botanical distribution, with florulas of Albertville-Toa, Nyassa, Tanganyika, Victoria Nyanza, Lukafu, Elisabethville, Kundelungu, etc.; notes on useful trees, statistics: list of known vascular plants, with localities, collectors' names, and vernacular names (indexed). Including the first three supplements, the known flora amounted to 2,230 species.

—— Documents pour l'étude de la géo-botanique congolaise. Bul. Soc. Roy. Bot. Belg. v. 51, fasc. 3. 406 p. 117 pl. (incl. maps). 1913.

General features of flora, phytogeography; lists of species, with remarks on vegetation, from coast region (Moanda, Banana-Nemloa, Boma), Mayombe (Bingila), Bas-Congo (Matadi-Vivi, Kisantu, Kimuenza, Léopoldville), the tropical forest region (region of the Equator, Nouvelle-Anvers, Beni, Irumu, Mawambi, Avakubi, Yambuya, Buta-Bima, Imese, Likimi, Lake Léopold II, Bena-Dibele, Kondue), Haut-Ubangi and Uele (Fort-Sibu-Rapides de Bangui), Kasai (Popokabaka, Katola, Madibi, Luano, Kikwite, Atènes-Illongonga, Dilolo-Kimpuki), Moyen-Katanga or Haut-Congo (Nyangwe-Kasongo), Lake Albert Edward and Ruwenzori (Ninagongo, Rutschuru, west slope of Ruwenzori (Butago)), region of Lakes Kivu and Tanganyika (Albertville-Toa), Haut-Katanga (Lukafu, Elisabethville, Kundelungu, Manika), Nile region.

Études de systématique et de géographie botaniques sur la flore du Bas- et du Moyen-Congo. Annales Mus. Congo Bot. V, v. 1-3. 230 pl. 1903-12.

Vol. 1, list of cellular and vascular plants, with references, localities, collectors' numbers, and occasional annotations; based on specimens from various collectors examined by the author since 1903; vol. 2, same since 1906; vol. 3, a later series of lists.

Études sur la flore des districts du Bangala et de l'Ubangi (Congo Belge). xvii, 464 p. col. front., 52 fig., 20 pl., map. 27.5 cm. Bruxelles, 1911. (Plantae Thonnerianae congolenses ser. 2.)

Includes (p. 267-403) list of vascular plants known from the region.

Mission Émile Laurent (1903-1904). 2 v. illus., 138 fig., 185 pl., port.,

map. 29 cm. Bruxelles, 1905-07.

Includes partly annotated list of vascular plants collected, with references and localities; list of vernacular names of laticiferous plants, with localities and botanical names (p. 527-534). (Lower Congo and Kasai River region.)

Mission forestière et agricole du Comte Jacques de Briey . . . au Mayumbe (Congo Belge). xiv, 468 p. 62 fig., 15 pl., port., 2 fold. tab. 23 cm. Bruxelles, 1920.

Includes (p. 235-266) list of plants collected; also much information on woods and other useful plants.

Plantae bequaertianae. Études sur les récoltes botaniques du Dr. J. Bequaert, chargé de missions au Congo Belge (1913-1915). v. 1-6, fasc. 1. 22 cm. Gand, Paris, 1921-32.

Lists of vascular plants, with data; families not in strictly systematic order. The collections were made chiefly in the regions of Mayombe, Semliki, Ruwen-

zori, and the valley of the Rutshuru near Lake Albert.

Wildeman, Émile de. Sur des plantes médicinales ou utiles du Mayumbe (Congo Belge) d'après des notes du R. P. Wellens (1891-1924). Mém. Sect. Sci. Nat. et Méd. Inst. Roy. Colon. Belge Collect. in-8°. v. 6, fasc. 4. 97 p. 1938. Alphabetical annotated list of botanical and vernacular names.

#### BRITISH SOMALILAND PROTECTORATE

See also Ethiopia (Engler, Ueber die hochgebirgsflora); Italian Somaliland (Chiovenda, Flora Somala); West Africa (Gürke; Oliver).

## General

Drake-Brockman, R. E. British Somaliland. xvi, 334 p. illus., plates, map. 23 cm. London, 1912.

Includes chapter on "the flora and fauna" (p. 221-238), with general account of vegetation; on "products of commercial value" (p. 239-270), with account of principal plant and animal products; Appendix III, "List of trees and plants the fruit or leaves of which are eaten by the Somalis" (p. 281-283), an annotated list of vernacular names, with botanical names when known; Appendix IV, "A collection of the flora of British Somaliland communicated to Kew during the years 1905–11, together with their vernacular names" (p. 285–294), an unannotated list of 318 plants, not in systematic order; Appendix VI, "Some notes on the myrrh, frankincense, bdelliums, and gum resins of British Somaliland" (p. 301-323).

The economic resources of British Somaliland. Trans. Internatl. Cong. Trop. Agr. 3d, London, 1914. 2: 488-500. 1917.

Includes section on wild and cultivated vegetable products of economic importance.

## Local

Franchet, A. R. Sertulum somalense. In Revoil, Georges. Fauna et flore des pays Comalis. [pt. 9.] 70 p. 6 pl. Paris, 1882. Bibliography; list of 144 vascular plants, with localities.

Oliver, Daniel. Flora of Somali-Land. In James, F. L. The unknown horn

of Africa. p. 317–323. 4 pl. London, 1888.

List of nearly 150 vascular plants collected by James and Thrupp, with localities. The specimens were collected in British Somaliland and Ethiopia.

## CAMEROONS (INCLUDING CAMEROUN)

See also Ethiopia (Engler, Ueber die hochgebirgsflora); French West Africa (Chevalier); West Africa.

## General

Bertin, André. Les bois du Cameroun. 312 p. plates, maps. 25 cm. Paris, 1920. (Mission d'études forestières envoyée dans les colonies françaises par les Ministères de la guerre, de l'armement et des colonies, t. 4.)

Includes (p. 81-96) lists of scientific and vernacular names. Refers mostly to the French mandate.

#### Local

Braun, Johannes. Botanischer bericht über die flora von Kamerun. Mitt. Forschungsreis. u. Gelehr. Deut. Schutzgeb. 2: 141-176. 1889.

Annotated list of fungi and vascular plants, collected by the author in 1887-1889, in Kamerun, Gross Batanga, and Malimba.

Gilg, Ernst. Die bis jetzt bekannten hohen bäume Kameruns, welche wertvolles holz geben oder als nutzhölzer in frage kommen könnten. Notizbl. K. Bot. Gart. Berlin 5: 123-131. 1909.

List with heights, vernacular names, and occasional annotations.

Hédin, Louis. Étude sur la forêt et les bois du Cameroun sous mandat français. 230 p. plates, map. 25.5 cm. Paris, 1930. Includes (p. 41-200) annotated list of trees of Cameroun, with vernacular

names, notes on uses, and description of wood characters; bibliography.

Hooker, J. D. On the plants of the temperate regions of the Cameroons Mountains and islands in the Bight of Benin; collected by Mr. Gustav Mann . . . Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 7: 171-240. 1864.

Itinerary, phytogeography; list of vascular and cellular plants, with localities and general range, from Cameroon Mountain and the islands of Fernando Po.

São Thomé, and Principe.

Mildbraed, Johannes. Botanik. In Wissenschaftliche ergebnisse der zweiten deutschen Zentral-Afrika-expedition 1910–1911 unter führung Adolf Friedrichs,

Herzogs zu Mecklenburg. v. 2. 202 p. 90 pl. Leipzig, 1922.

Includes general account of vegetation and lists of species collected from Belgian Congo (Kimuenza, Stanley Pool to Molundu), Kamerun (Molundu, Jukaduma, Kadei, Lomie, Ebolowa, and Sangmelima, Kribi), and the islands of Annobon (p. 146-164) and Fernando Po (p. 164-195), the last two lists including also species recorded in the Flora of tropical Africa.

Probeflächen-aufnahmen aus dem Kameruner regenwald. Notizbl

Bot. Gart. Berlin 10: 951-976. 1930.

Includes partly annotated running list of vascular plants collected by author at Likomba, with some vernacular names.

Von den Bulus genutzte wildwachsende pflanzen des Südkameruner

waldlandes. Notizbl. K. Bot. Gard. Berlin App. 27. 43 p. 1913.

Annotated list, classified by uses, with descriptions, vernacular names and

uses; systematic list of plants mentioned, with vernacular names.

Zur kenntnis der vegetationsverhältnisse Nord-Kameruns. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 65: 1-52. 1932.

General features of flora between Bongor and Garua; annotated list of vascular

plants collected or observed by author and others; phytogeography.

Santesson, C. G. Einige drogen aus dem Kamerun-gebiete und ihre einheimische verwendung. Arkiv Bot. v. 20A, no. 8. 34 p. 1926.

Annotated list of 42 species, with vernacular names and uses; list classified by uses; list of scientific and vernacular names.

#### CAPE OF GOOD HOPE

See also South Africa.

## General

Sim, T. R. The forests and forest flora of the Colony of the Cape of Good Hope. vii. 361 p. 160 pl., port., map. 32.5 cm. Aberdeen, Scotland, 1907. Forests, economic aspects, etc.; keys to genera; annotated descriptive flora of woody plants.

## Local

Adamson, R. S. The vegetation and flora of Robben Island. Trans. Roy. Soc. So. Africa 22: 279-296. pl. 13-14. 1934.

History, climate, geology, soils, vegetation; tabular list of spermatophytes, lists of cultivated plants. Robben Island lies off the entrance to Table Bay, 4 miles west of Blaauwberg.

Bolus, Frank, and Bolus, Louisa. Key to the flora of the Cape Peninsula. Annals Bolus Herb. 1: 22-35, 116-125, 173-184. 1914-15.

Keys to families, genera, and species, intended to supplement Bolus and Wolley-Dod's "List of the flowering plants and ferns . . ." Key to genera and species incomplete (Ranunculaceae—Anacardiaceae).

Bolus, Harry, and Wolley-Dod, A. H. A list of the flowering plants and ferns of the Cape Peninsula, with notes on some of the critical species. Trans. So. African Phil. Soc. 14: 207-373. 1903.

Physiography, general features of flora, plant associations, vertical range, statistics, phytogeography, effect of fires, etc.; annotated list of 2,351 vascular plants and Characeae. (Small peninsula on which Cape Town is situated.)

Compton, R. H. The flora of the Whitehill district. Trans. Roy. Soc. So. Africa 19: 269-329. 1931.

Topography, climate, etc.; annotated list of over 700 vascular plants. The area covered is from Bantams on the west to Baviaans on the east and from

the summit of Ngaap Kop on the north to the crest of the Witteberg Range on the south; the total area being about 40 square miles.

Duthie, A. V. List of vascular cryptogams and flowering plants of the Stellenbosch Flats. Annals Univ. Stellenbosch v. 8, sect. A, no. 4. 52 p. 1930. Annotated list of vascular plants.

Dyer, R. A. The vegetation of the divisions of Albany and Bathurst. Mem. Bot. Survey So. Africa no. 17. 138 p. illus. (maps), plates. 1937.

Mainly ecological; includes sketch of botanical explorations, topography,

geology, economic plants, bibliography.

Galpin, E. E. A contribution to the knowledge of the flora of the Drakensberg. Rep. So. African Assoc. Adv. Sci. 6 (1908): 209–229. 1909.

Author's itinerary in 1904; list of vascular plants collected, with data. was the first botanical collection from the Cape Colony part of the Drakensberg.

Levyns, M. R. A guide to the flora of the Cape Peninsula. xv. 284 p. 199

fig., 3 col. pl. 22.5 cm. Cape Town, Johannesburg [1929].

Glossary, keys to families and genera; briefly descriptive catalog of genera, with indication of number of species and mention of occasional species. Covers essentially same area as Bolus and Wolley-Dod's "List of the flowering plants and ferns of the Cape Peninsula."

Miller, O. B. A list of some native names of trees, shrubs, etc., in use in the Transkeian Territories. Bul. Forest Dept. Union So. Africa no. 8. 23 p. 1923. List of vernacular names, with botanical equivalents; alphabetical list of botanical names, with Xosa vernacular names and notes on uses, etc. In both English and Dutch.

Muir, John. The vegetation of the Riversdale area, Cape Province. Mem. Bot. Survey So. Africa no. 13. 82 p. map. 1929.

Mainly ecological, but includes account of botanical explorations, geology, etc. Pearson, H. H. W., and others. List of the plants collected in the Percy Sladen memorial expeditions, 1908-9, 1910-11. Annals So. African Mus. 9: 30-59, 61-90, 129-192, 193-272, 355-448. 16 (i. e. 17) fig., 8 pl. 1912-17.

Enumeration of vascular and cellular plants, by various authors; not in systematic order, but indexed (p. 431-448). The itineraries of the various expeditions are summarized on pages 359 to 361. The collections are chiefly from western Cape of Good Hope, Bushmanland, Namaqualand, and Great Namaqualand.

Pegler, Alice. On the flora of Kentani. Annals Bolus Herb. 2: 1-14, 112-128, 163-184. 1916-18.

Physiography, climate, phenology; annotated list of vascular plants. (On southeast coast, 32°30' S. Lat., 28°18' E. Long.)

Phillips, E. P. Some notes on a collecting trip to French Hoek. African Jour. Sci. 16: 450-478. 1919.

Topography, geology, ecology, statistics of flora; annotated list of 335 spermatophytes collected by author in 1913.

Salisbury, F. S. Naturalised plants of Albany and Bathurst. Rec. Albany Mus. 3: 163-177. 1919.

Annotated list of vascular plants.

Schönland, Selmar. List of the flowering plants found in the districts of Albany and Bathurst, Cape Colony. Rec. Albany Mus. 2: 44-64, 97-136. 1907. Physiography, etc.; annotated list of phanerogams. Incomplete (Cycadaceae-Anacardiaceae).

Phanerogamic flora of the divisions of Uitenhage and Port Elizabeth. Mem. Bot. Survey So. Africa no. 1. 118 p. 1 fig. (map). 1919.

Topography, geology, climate, statistics, plant formations, phytogeography; list of 2,332 phanerogams, with localities.

Sim, T. R. Sketch and check list of the flora of Kaffraria. 92 p. 19 cm. Cape Town, 1894.

Unannotated list (2,449 species) of vascular plants, with occasional vernacular names; general remarks on physiography and vegetation.

#### DAHOMEY

See also West Africa.

## General

Bertherand, E. L. Acclimatation. Flore médicale de l'Afrique occidentale. 16 p. 25 cm. [Alger.] 1886.

Annotated systematic list of medicinal and other useful plants of Dahomev.

based on the observations and collections of Abbé Cordioux.

## Local

Hua, Henri. Une collection botanique du haut Dahomey et de la vallée du Niger moyen, récoltée par M. de Gironcourt, en 1908-1910. Bul. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris 22: 330-335. 1916.

Lists of angiosperms, with localities, collected at about 10° N. Lat. in

Dahomey, and in "Niger moyen."

#### EGYPT

See also Anglo-Egyptian Sudan (Grant); West Africa (Oliver). E. Boissier, Flora Orientalis (which includes Egypt south to the first cataract), and G. E. Post, Flora of Syria, Palestine, and Sinai, will be given in the second part of this work. Papers referring particularly to the Sinai Peninsula, geographically a part of Asia but politically a part of Egypt, are included under Egypt.

## General

Ascherson, Paul, and Schweinfurth, Georg. Illustration de la flore d'Egypte. Mém. Inst. Égyptien 2: 25-260. 1889 [1887].—Supplément. l. c. 745-821. 1889.

Botanical explorations, phytogeographical divisions; list of 1,316 spontaneous vascular plants (including supplement) with vernacular names and indication of distribution by districts; cultivated plants listed but not numbered; index of vernacular names. The supplement includes a Florula Rhinocoluraea (list of 305 vascular and cellular plants known from the vicinity of El-Arîch) and a Florula Sirbonis (list of 59 vascular and cellular plants collected at Sebakh-el-Berdawil), both by Ascherson only. Both localities are in the Sinai Peninsula.

Hartmann, Fernande. L'agriculture dans l'ancienne Égypte. 332 p. 76 fig. 24.5 cm. Paris, 1923.

Includes chapter (p. 17-70) on wild and cultivated economic plants, classified

Issa Bey, Ahmed. Dictionnaire des noms des plantes en latin, français,

anglais et arabe. xiv, 227 p. port. 28 cm. Le Caire, 1930.
Bibliography; alphabetical list of botanical names, with vernacular names in the languages mentioned; indices of vernacular names in each language, including that in Arabic (with Arabic numbering of pages).

Loret, Victor. La flore pharaonique d'après les documents hiéroglyphiques et les spécimens découverts dans les tombes. 2. éd., rev. et augm. 145 p. 25 cm. Paris, 1892. (1st ed., 1887.)

Bibliography; annotated list of 202 vascular and cellular plants; vernacular names in French, Hebrew, Arabic, Coptic, and hieroglyphic.

Muschler, Reno. A manual flora of Egypt . . . 2 v. 23 cm. Berlin, 1912. Descriptive flora of 1,503 vascular plants, with references, localities, and Egyptian names; botanical explorations, with bibliographical references; phytogeography, geology, climate; tables showing local distribution of all the species in Egypt, and their range in the Mediterranean Basin and elsewhere; list of cultivated plants; glossary; index of Arabian names.—See also Simpson, N. D. Some supplementary records to Muschler's Manual flora of Egypt. Including many species collected by G. W. Murray. Bul. Tech. and Sci. Serv. Min. Agr. Egypt no. 93. 59 p. 1930. (Records of 400 cellular and vascular plants, including 220 species and varieties not in Muschler's Flora.)

Ramis, A. I. Bestimmungstabellen zur flora von Aegypten. iv, 221 p. 25.5 cm. Jena, 1929.

Flora of vascular plants, in form of keys, briefly annotated.

Schweinfurth, Georg. Arabische pflanzennamen aus Aegypten, Algerien und

Jemen. xxiv, 232 p. 32 cm. Berlin, 1912.

Includes Latin-Arabic and Arabic-Latin lists from Egypt; from Jemen (Yemen), after Forskål, and from Jemen and southern Arabia; from Biskra, and the coast and Tal Mountain region of northwest Algeria; also similar list of the parts of the date palm.

Beitrag zur flora Aethiopiens. 1. abth. xii, 311 p. 4 pl. 33.5 cm.

Berlin, 1867.

Annotated list of 1,051 vascular and cellular plants of the Egyptian region, based on collections of C. G. Ehrenberg, Cienkowski, Schimper, and others, with localities and vernacular names; bibliography; compiled list of 3,947 (3,958) vascular plants (including cultivated plants, not all the latter numbered) known from the Nile region, with brief indication of range. No more published. The second list, by Schweinfurth and P. Ascherson, bears the title: "Autzählung sämmtlichler zur zeit bekannten phanerogamen- und gefässkryptogamen-arten aus dem gesammtgebiete der Nil-Länder." It covers Egypt proper, Nubia proper, Kordofan, Sennaar, Abyssinia, Bahr-el-Abiad, and the Ukereve region.

Sherborn, C. D. Bibliography of scientific and technical literature relating to Egypt, 1800-1900. ii, 155 p. 27 cm. Cairo, 1915. (Reprint of prel. ed., 1910.)

Unannotated list, arranged alphabetically by authors, with key in form of

subject index.

Société horticole d'Alexandrie. Liste des plantes cultivées en Égypte. ii, 190 p. 22 cm. Alexandrie, 1901.

Briefly annotated tabular lists, the species divided by habit, etc.

Woenig, Franz. Die pflanzen in alten Aegypten. Ihre heimat, geschichte, kultur und ihre mannigfache verwendung im sozialen leben, in kultus, sitten, gebräuchen, medizin, kunst. Nach den eigenen bildlichen darstellungen der alten Aegypter, pflanzenresten aus grüberfunden, zeugnissen alter schriftsteller und den ergebnissen der neuen forschungen. 2. aufl. 425 p. 177 fig. 22 cm. Leipzig, 1897. (1st ed., 1886.)

Deals mainly with useful and medicinal plants.

## Local

Christensen, Carl. Index to Pehr Forsskål: Flora aegyptiaco-arabica 1775 with a revision of Herbarium Forsskålii contained in the Botanical Museum of the University of Copenhagen. Dansk Bot. Arkiv v. 4, no. 3. 54 p. 1922.

History of Forsskål's herbarium, bibliography, Forsskål's itinerary, list of new genera described by Forsskål, with synonymy, list of species listed in Flora Aegyptiaco-arabica, with identifications, similar list of new species described by Rottbøll and Vahl from Forsskål's plants, index.

Decaisne, Joseph. Enumération des plantes recueillies par M. Bové dans les deux Arabies, la Palestine, la Syrie et l'Egypte. Ann. Sci. Nat. II, Bot. 2: 5-18,

239-270. 1834; 3: 257-291. pl. 7. 1835.

List of 283 cellular and vascular plants from Sinai collected mostly by Bové, with localities. Reprinted with the title Florula Sinaica, a subtitle in the original.

Drar, Mohammed. Enumeration of the plants collected at Gebel Elba during two expeditions. Bull Tech. and Sci. Serv. Min. Agr. Egypt no. 149. vii, 123 p. 29 pl. 1937.

Botanical explorations; annotated list of vascular plants, with localities. (Southeast corner of Egypt just north of 22° N. Lat.)

Ducros, A. H. Essai sur le droguier populaire arabe de l'Inspectorat des pharmacies du Caire. Mém. Inst. Égypte v. 15. viii, 165 p. 9 pl. 1930.

Annotated list of 233 species, with vernacular names (French and Arabic), brief description and uses.

Hart, H. C. Some account of the fauna and flora of Sinai, Petra, and Wâdy 'Arabah. x, 225 p. 12 pl., 2 maps. 29.5 cm. London, 1891.

Includes (p. 79-120) list of vascular and cellular plants collected by author, with localities, also (p. 121-172) "An analysis of the flora of Sinai and general remarks on its botany, and that of the Dead Sea basin," containing tabular

list of 509 vascular plants of the Sinaitic Peninsula, with remarks on phytogeography and a list of the tropical flora of the basin, etc. Pages 1-120 reprinted from Trans. Roy. Irish Acad. 28 (Science): 373-452. 1885.

Hume, W. F. List of plants noted in the Sinai Peninsula. In his The topography and geology of the peninsula of Sinai (southeastern portion). p. 207-233.

Cairo, 1906.

List of 650 plants (532 vascular) with Arabic name, localities, and name of collector. An account of botanical explorations and general features of flora is given on pages 96 to 111.

Hurst, H. A. List of desert-plants collected at Ramleh, near Alexandria, Egypt, from September 1875 to April 1876. Mem. Lit. and Phil. Soc. Manchester III, 6: 141-156. 1879.

Botanical explorations, etc; unannotated list of phanerogams.

Klunzinger, C. B. Die vegetation der egyptisch-arabischen wüste bei Koseir.

Zeitschr. Gesell. Erdk. Berlin 13: 432-462. 1878.

General features of the area and of its flora, plant zones; running account of principal plants, grouped by habitats. Koseir (Kosseir, Qosêr) is on the Red Sea coast, about 26° N. Lat.

Kotschy, Theodor. Die vegetation und der canal auf dem Isthmus von Suez. Oesterr, Bot. Zeitschr. 8: 41-54, 1858.

General features of flora; lists of species from different localities.

Muschler, Reno. Beitrag zur kenntnis der flora von "el-Tor." (Sinai-halb-

insel.) Verhandl. Bot. Ver. Prov. Brandenb. 49: 66-146. 1908.

Topography, geology, climate; annotated list of 204 spermatophytes, with references, local and extralimital range, vernacular names; botanical explorations, general features of flora, phytogeography, alphabetical list of vernacular names. index.

Range, Paul. Die flora der Isthmuswüste. Auf grund des vom verfasser in den jahren 1915/16 gesammelten, von . . . Dr. Georg Schweinfurth bestimmten materials unter benutzung der einschlägigen literatur bearbeitet. Veröffentl. Gesell, Palästina-Forsch. 7. 44 p. map. 1921.

Botanical explorations, geology, climate, general features of flora, annotated list of 240 spermatophytes collected by the author in 1915-16, with data; tabular list of 479 spermatophytes known from the area, with indication of occurrence in neighboring regions (Sinai, Egypt, Palestine); briefly annotated bibliography.

Rikli, Martin, and Rübel, Eduard. Zur kenntnis von flora und vegetationsverhältnissen der Libyschen Wüste. Vierteljahrsschr. Naturf. Gesell. Zürich 73 (Beibl. 15, Festschrift Hans Schinz): 190-232. 1 fig. (map), pl. 7-8. 1928.

Climate, botanical regions; annotated lists of species from Egyptian Marmara, the Libyan Desert in Egypt, Siwa Oasis, and the Nile Valley from Assuan to Wadi Halfa.

Schneider, Oscar. Ueber die flora der wüste von Ramleh. Sitzungs-Ber. Naturw, Gesell. Isis Dresden 1871: 153-161. 1871. Plant zones; annotated list of plants collected by author.

Schweinfurth, Georg. The flora of the desert surrounding Helwan (east). In May, W. P. Helwan and the Egyptian desert. 2d ed. p. 16-38. plates.

London, 1904. General features of flora; list of 191 spermatophytes known from desert east of Helwan.

. Ascherson, Paul, and Taubert, Paul. Primitiae florae Marmaricae.

Bul. Herb. Boissier 1:433-449, 584-603, 644-682. pl. 20. 1893.

Geography, topography, geology, general features of flora, botanical investigations (with footnote references); annotated list of 401 plants (378 vascular). The term Marmarica refers to the coast of Cyrenaica and Egypt, between 23° and 29° E. Long.—See also Stapf, Otto. Additions to the florula Marmarica. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1907: 365-369. 1907.—Also Pampanini, R., and Zanon, V. Un manipolo di piante della Marmarica. Bul. Soc. Bot. Ital. 1919: 46-48. 1919.— Also Gauba, Erwin. Neue und seltene pflanzen aus der ägyptischen Marmarika. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 67: 275-289. 1935.

Zohary, Michael. Die phytogeographische gliederung der flora der Halbinsel Sinai. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. abt. B, 52: 549-621. 3 fig. (incl. map). 1935.

Topography, botanical explorations, general features of flora, phytogeography; tabular list of 942 vascular plants, with indication of biological form, distribution in the area, and phytogeographical relationships; bibliography.

#### ERITREA

See also Ethiopia (Chiovenda, Plantae novae); Libya (Cortesi); West Africa (Oliver). The following publication has not been available:

Cuoco, L. Fauna e flora medica e industriale della colonia Eritrea. 109 p. 12°.

Napoli, 1898. (Cited from Naturae Novitates 20: 272. 1898.)

### General

Chiovenda, Emilio. Vegetali utilizzati nella medicina indigena dell'Eritrea, Somalia, e regioni vicine. Atti Cong. Studi Colon, 1., Firenze, 1931. 7: 351-376. 1931.

Briefly annotated list, grouped by uses, with vernacular names.

Fiori. Adriano. Boschi e piante legnose dell'Eritrea. 428 p. 177 fig. (incl.

Firenze, 1909-12. pl.). 25 cm.

Forestry regulations, general features of flora, plant formations, phytogeography, bibliography; annotated descriptive flora of woody plants; key to genera; table of specific gravities of woods; bibliography; index of vernacular names.

Pirotta, Romualdo. Flora della colonia Eritrea. Annuario R. Ist. Bot. Roma

v. 8. 464 p. 12 pl. 1903-07.

Botanical explorations (with footnote references); annotated list of vascular plants with references, localities, and names of collectors; not in systematic order. Incomplete; the manuscript of fasc. 4, prepared by Chiovenda to complete the work, was lost by the printing establishment to which it was sent (Chiovenda, Atti Cong. Studi Colon. 1., Firenze, 1931. 3: 50. 1931).

Rovesti, Paolo. Medicamenti, aromi e droghe nei mercati indigeni dell'Eritrea. Riv. Ital. Essen., Profumi e Piante Off. 15: 19-29. illus. 1933.

Briefly annotated lists, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names.

Schweinfurth, Georg. Le piante utili dell'Eritrea. Bol. Soc. Africana Italia 10: 233-286. 1891. (Reprinted.)

Annotated list of useful plants, classified by uses, with vernacular names.

Tancredi, A. M. Notizie e studi sulla colonia Eritrea. viii, 276 p. 25 cm. Roma, 1913.

Includes annotated list (p. 109-117) of useful plants, with vernacular names, as well as general account of plant zones, cultivated plants, and woody vegetation (p. 96-107).

## Local

Contributo alla conoscenza della flora del Paese dei Chiovenda. Emilio. Cunama (Eritrea). Agricolt. Colon. 18: 342-352. 1924.

List of vascular and cellular plants from region of Cunama and Baria collected by Corni, Calciatai, and Braccini.

- Le piante raccolte dai prof. G. Dainelli e O. Marinelli in Eritrea nel 1905-06. Nuovo Gior. Bot. Ital. n. s., 26: 147-168. 1919.

List of vascular plants and Hepaticae collected in Assaorta.

Le piante raccolte dal Dr. Nello Beccari in Eritrea nel 1905. Nuovo Gior. Bot. Ital. n. s., 26: 89-114. 3 fig. 1919.

List of vascular plants collected mainly in the high basin of the Barca River, with localities.

Courbon, Alfred. Flore de l'île de Dissée (Mer Rouge). Annales Sci. Nat. IV, Bot. 18: 130-158. pl. 7. 1862.

Physiography, etc.; annotated list of 68 vascular plants.

Fiori, Adriano. Piante raccolte in nella colonia Eritrea nel 1909. Nuovo Gior. Bot. Ital. n. s., 19: 412-462. 1912; 20: 345-394. 1913.

Annotated list of 970 vascular plants.

- Pteridophytae et Phanerogamae erythraeae a cl. I. Baldrati lectae et communicatae. Nuovo Gior. Bot. Ital. n. s., 23: 466-494. 1916. List of localities; list of vascular plants, with localities.

Lanza, Domenico, and Mattei, G. E. Plantae erythraeae a L. Senni annis 1905-07 lectae. Bol. R. Orto Bot. e Giard. Colon. Palermo 8: 73-123, 267-278. pl. 3-10. 1909; 9: 3-75. pl. 1-4. 1910.

List of 550 vascular plants, with synonymy, data, and frequent annotations.

Martelli, Ugolini. Contribuzione alla flora di Massaua. Nuovo Gior. Bot. Ital. 20: 359-371. 1888.

List of phanerogams, with data, collected by O. Beccari in 1870 and Dr. Arcadipane in 1886; short list of plants collected at Assab by Beccari in 1870.

Pasquale, G. A. Cenni sulla flora di Assab. Atti R. Accad. Sci. Fis. e Mat. (Napoli) s. 2, v. 1, no. 12. 12 p. 1888 (1885).

List of 61 plants (60 angiosperms), with localities and occasional vernacular

names, collected by G. B. Licata.

Schweinfurth, Georg. Sammlung arabisch-aethiopischer pflanzen. Ergebnisse von reisen in den jahren 1881, 88, 89, 91 und 92. Bul. Herb. Boissier v. 2, app. II. p. 1-113. 1894; v. 4, app. II. p. 115-266. 1896; v. 7, app. II. p. 267-340. 1899. Annotated list of 870 vascular plants with data, frequent vernacular names and annotations, from Eritrea, also from Jemen and other parts of Arabia. Never completed; ends with Balsaminaceae (Engler and Prantl system).

Terracciano, Achille. Escursione botanica alle terre degli Habab. Bol. Soc. Geog. Ital. III, 5: 774-786, 987-991. map. 1892; 6: 30-40, 121-137, 214-228, 1893.

Account of author's explorations in 1892, with included mention of plants collected and observed.

—— Florula di Anfilah. Contribuzione alla conoscenza della flora dell'Africa orientale II. Annuario R. Ist. Bot. Roma 5: 89–121. pl. 7. 1894.

Phytogeography; list of 141 vascular plants, with localities; table showing local distribution of species listed.

#### ETHIOPIA

See also British Somaliland (Oliver): Egypt (Schweinfurth, Beitrag); Eritrea (Chiovenda, Vegetali utilizzati nella medicina); Italian Somaliland (Chiovenda, Flora Somala); Libya (Cortesi); West Africa (Gürke; Oliver).

### General

Hemsley, W. B. On the vegetable productions of Abyssinia. Jour. Trav. and Nat. Hist. 1: 309-318. 1868.

General features of flora; running account of principal useful plants, grouped by families.

Richard, Achille. Tentamen florae abyssinicae, seu enumeratio plantarum hucusque in plerisque Abyssiniae provinciis detectarum et praecipue a beatis doctoribus Richard Quartin Dillon et Antonio Petit (annis 1838–1843) lectarum. 2 v. 23.5 cm., and atlas of 102 (i. e. 103) pl. 49.5 cm. Parisiis, [1847–51]. (Voyage en Abyssinie . . . exécuté par . . . A. Lefebvre . . . Histoire naturelle, Botanique.)

Annotated descriptive flora of phanerogams.

Rovesti, Paolo. Indagini sui prodotti erboristici dei mercati abissini in Etiopia. Riv. Ital. Essen., Profumi e Piante Off. 15: 179-191. 12 fig. 1933. Includes annotated list, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names, with botanical names and uses.

## Local

Avetta, Carlo. Prima—[quinta] contribuzione alla flora dello Scioa. Nuovo Gior. Bot. Ital. 21: 303-311, 332-339, 344-352. 1889; 22: 234-239, 242-247. 1890. Lists of vascular plants, with data, mostly collected by Dr. Vincenzo Ragazzi in vicinity of Let-Marefia. The "Prima contribuzione" follows II—III in paging. The lists were combined and issued with title: Materiali per la flora dello Scioa, in Annuario R. Ist. Bot. Roma 6: 44-66. pl. 3-4. 1897.

Braun, Alexander. Beitrag zur kenntniss der abyssinischen culturpflanzen. Flora 31: 89-98. 1848.

Annotated list of 36 species.

Chiovenda, Emilio. La collezione botanica fatta dall'Ing. Edgard Taschdjian nell'Impero Etiopico nel 1935-36. Malpighia 34: 485-539. 1937.

List of 291 vascular plants collected in area south and west of Lago Tana, with data, vernacular names, and uses.

Chiovenda, Emilio. Etiopia. Osservazioni botaniche, agrarie ed industriali fatte nell' Abissinia settentrionale nell'anno 1909. Monog. e Rap. Colon. Min. Colon. (Italy) no. 24. 132 p. 1912.

Itinerary; annotated lists of cultivated and wild useful plants; index of

vernacular names.

——— Plantae novae vel minus notae e regione aethiopica. Annali Bot. 9: 51–85, 125–152, 315–322. 1911; 10: 383–415. 1912; 13: 371–410. 1915.—Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital. 1917: 21–27, 38–39, 53–61, 69–70. 1917.—Lav. R. Ist. Bot. Catania no. 1. 32 p. 1928.

Records of 230 species and varieties, in great part new, from Ethiopia,

Eritrea, Nubia, and Italian Somaliland.

Engler, Adolf. Ueber die hochgebirgsflora des tropischen Afrika. Abhandl.

K. Akad. Wiss. Berlin Phys.-Math. Cl. 1891, Abh. II. 461 p. 1892.

Botanical explorations, with bibliographical references included; lists of plants of various elevated areas in Africa, with discussion; systematic list of vascular plants, with references, localities (comparatively detailed, with altitudes and collectors), ecological classification, and general range. Covers in general the region from Ethiopia (Abyssinia) and Somalia to Mozambique, and on the west coast Angola, Kamerun, São Thomé, and Fernando Po.

— Ueber die vegetationsverhältnisse von Harar und des Gallahochlandes auf grund der expedition von Freiherrn von Erlanger und Hrn. Oscar Neumann. Sitzungsber. K. Preuss. Akad. Wiss. 1906 (2): 726–747. 1906.

Includes lists of species from various localities and habitats.

Martelli, Ugolino. Florula bogosensis. Enumerazione delle piante dei Bogos raccolte dal Dott. O. Beccari nell'anno 1870 . . . vii, 169 p. 1 pl. 23.5 cm. Firenze. 1886.

List of vascular and cellular plants, with references and localities, and

general range.

Paillieux, Auguste, and Bois, Désiré. De quelques plantes alimentaires de l'Abyssinie. Revue Sci. Nat. Appl. Soc. Natl. Acclim. France 37: 803-809. 1890. Annotated list of 11 species, with vernacular names.

Pax, Ferdinand. Die von Felix Rosen in Abyssinien gesammelten pflanzen. In Engler, A. Beiträge zur flora von Afrika XXX. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 39: 602-662. 1907.

List of 350 vascular and cellular plants, with reference and data.

Penzig, Otto. Piante raccolte in un viaggio botanico fra i Bogos ed i Mensa, nell' Abissinia settentrionale. Atti Cong. Bot. Internatl. Genova, 1892. p. 310–368. 1893.

Author's itinerary, lists of species from various localities; list of 664 vascular

plants, with localities.

Raffeneau-Delile, Alire. Énumération des plantes recueillies par MM. Ferret et Galinier. In Ferret, A., and Galinier, J. G. Voyage en Abyssinie dans les provinces du Tigre, du Samen et de l'Ahmara . . . v. 3, p. 85–163. pl. 6–15. Paris, 1847.

Annotated list of 144 species (118 phanerogams).

Schweinfurth, Georg. Abyssinische pflanzennamen. Eine alphabetische aufzählung von namen einheimischer gewächse in Tigrinja sowie in anderen semitischen und hamitischen sprachen von Abyssinien, unter beifügung der botanischen artbezeichnung. Abhandl. K. Akad. Wiss. Berlin 1893, Phys. Abh. II. 84 p. 1893.

Sources, etc.; list of vernacular names in native characters, with phonetic rendering and botanical name; alphabetical lists of vernacular and botanical

names, with equivalents.

#### FRENCH EQUATORIAL AFRICA

See also Anglo-Egyptian Sudan (Schweinfurth, Bericht); French West Africa (Chevalier); West Africa.

## General

Jumelle, Henri. Catalogue descriptif des collections botaniques du Musée colonial de Marseille: Afrique équatoriale française. Annales Mus. Colon. Marseille v. 31 (IV, 1), fasc. 1. 80 p. 1923.

Partly annotated list, mainly composed of useful plants, these classified

by uses.

# Local

Baudon, Alfred. Notes sur la flore et les plantes économiques du Bas-Congo. Annales Mus. Colon. Marseille 17 (II, 7): 361–410. 5 fig. 1909.

Deforestation, etc.; list of vascular plants collected by author, with localities, vernacular names and notes on uses. The author's studies were made in Moyen-Congo, at Brazzaville and north to the Alima River.

Bertin, A. J. Les bois du Gabon. 2 éd., rev. et corr. 304 p. map. 25.5 cm. Paris, 1929. (1st ed., 1918.) (Mission d'études forestières envoyée dans les colonies françaises par les Ministères de la guerre, de l'armement et des colonies. t. 2.)

Includes (p. 160-304) annotated alphabetical list of vernacular names of trees, with botanical equivalents, and alphabetical index to botanical names treated in Chevalier's "La forêt et les bois du Gabon," with page references.

Chevalier, Auguste. Études sur la flore de l'Afrique centrale française (bassins de l'Oubangui et du Chari). Tome 1. Enumération des plantes récoltées. xii, 451 p. port. 25 cm. Paris, 1913. (Mission Chari-Lac Tchad (1902-1904).)

Botanical explorations; list of vascular and cellular plants collected, with data and occasional annotations. (Regions of Moyen- and Haut-Oubangui, Lac

Tchad, Bas-, Moyen- and Haut-Chari.)

La forêt et les bois du Gabon. vii, 468 p. 31 fig., 28 pl. 25 cm. Paris, 1917. (Les végétaux utiles de l'Afrique tropicale française fasc. 9.)
Annotated list of collectors, annotated systematic list of trees, with descrip-

Annotated list of collectors, annotated systematic list of trees, with descriptive notes, vernacular names, uses, and habitat; list of trees classed by uses, etc.

Jardin, Édelestan. Apercu sur la flore du Gabon avec quelques observations sur les plantes les plus importantes. Bul. Soc. Linn. Normandie IV, 4: 135-203. 1890. (Reprint 71 p., Paris, 1891.)

Geography, botanical explorations; unannotated list of known cellular and vascular plants, with vernacular names; annotated list of vernacular names of undetermined plants; notes upon numerous species.

Louis, Xavier, and Monod, Théodore. Notes botaniques sur la région nord de la subdivision d'Ati (colonie du Tchad) . . . Bul. Agence Écon. Colon. Auton. et Terr. Afr. (France) 27: 593-637. pl. 1934.

Climate, physiography, transcription of native names; annotated list of 198

vascular plants, with vernacular names, local range.

Maire, René. Contribution à l'étude de la flore du Tibesti. (Mission au Tibesti. 2° vol. Botanique.) Mém. Acad. Sci. Inst. France II, 62 (Mém.): 1–39. 1936.

Botanical explorations, geology, general features of flora, bibliography; list of cellular and vascular plants known from the region (159 native species of vascular plants), with localities, general range, and vernacular names; list of cultivated plants, list of Toubou vernacular names with botanical equivalents.

Payeur-Didelot, J. F. Notes et mémoires sur le Gabon-Congo et la côte occidentale d'Afrique. IX. Coup d'oeil sur les espèces utilisables de la flore gabonaise. Bul. Soc. Géog. de l'Est 19: 177-208, 397-422. 1897.

Sketch of principal woods and useful plants, grouped by uses.

Pellegrin, François. Collections botaniques rapportées par la Mission Tilho de la région Niger-Tchad. Bul. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris 17: 459-466, 566-571. 1911; 18: 46-50. 1912.

List of vascular plants, with localities; general range given. For notes on useful plants, with a revised list of plants collected, see his Les collections botaniques rapportées par la Mission Tilho avec indications sur les plantes utiles. France. Ministère des colonies. Documents scientifiques de la Mission Tilho (1906–1909). v. 3. p. 459–484. 4 fig. Paris, 1914. (Reprinted.)

De quelques bois utiles du Gabon. Bul. Soc. Bot. France 84: 639-645.

Unannotated systematic list, with vernacular names.

La flore du Mayombe d'après les récoltes de M. Georges Le Testu. Mém. Soc. Linn. Normandie v. 26 (II, 10), fasc. 2. 125 p. 7 fig., pl. 4-11. 1924; n.s., Sect. Bot. v. 1, fasc. 3. 83 p. 13 fig., 6 pl., map. 1928; fasc. 4. 114, viii p. 8 pl. 1938.

Annotated list of vascular plants with references and citation of specimens, with data. (Pt. 1) Dicotyledones Polypetalae; (pt. 2) Gamopetalae except

Rubiaceae; (pt. 3) Rubiaceae, Monocotyledones and Pteridophyta, also "Notes sur la végétation . . ." by G. Le Testu. (Valleys of the Nyanga and Nguonyé (Ngunie) Rivers, Gabon.)

#### FRENCH GUINEA

See also French West Africa (Perrot); Senegal; West Africa.

# General

Pobéguin, Henri. Essai sur la flore de la Guinée française. Produits forestiers, agricoles et industriels. 392 p. 80 pl., map. 25 cm. Paris, 1906. General features of flora, useful plants, sketch of indigenous plants by families, vernacular names (indexed).

Les plantes médicinales de la Guinée. 85 p. 25.5 cm. Paris, 1912. (Bibliothèque d'agriculture coloniale.)

Annotated list, with vernacular names and uses, alphabetically arranged by scientific names; list classified by uses.

# Local

Corre, Armand. Esquisse de la flore et de la faune médicales et économiques du Rio-Nunez. Arch. Méd. Navale 26: 14-40. 1876. Account of wild and cultivated economic and medicinal plants, with

vernacular names.

### FRENCH SOMALILAND

See also West Africa (Oliver). The following publication has not been available:

Aubert de la Rüe, Edgar. La Somalie française. Parlier, A. Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci. Paris 209: 73-74. 1939.) Paris, 1938. . (Cited from Cheva-

# General

Chevalier, Auguste. La flore de la Somalie française et la forêt-relique du Mont Goudah. Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci. Paris 209: 73-76. 1939.

Botanical explorations; general features of flora, with mention of some species.

La Somalie française. Sa flore et ses productions végétales. Bot. Appl. et Agr. Trop. 19: 663-687 (incl. fig. 2-3, pl. 17-19). 1939. Geology, climate, botanical explorations, principal woody plants, grasses, notes

on useful plants.

### Local

Franchet, Adrien. Plantes du voyage au golfe de Tadjourah recueillies par M. L. Faurot. Jour. de Bot. 1: 117-123, 134-136. 1887.

List of 105 spermatophytes, with localities and vernacular names, collected by Dr. Louis Faurot in 1885-86 at Obock and Tadjourah (a few from Ile de Kamarane, Arabia).

### FRENCH WEST AFRICA

See also Dahomey (Hua); French Equatorial Africa (Pellegrin, Collections); Mauritania; Sahara; Senegal (Chevalier); West Africa.

The following publication has not been available:
Chevalier, Auguste. Flore vivante de l'Afrique occidentale française. v. 1 (360 p.).
Paris, 1938.—Vol. 1 covers Gymnosperms and early dicotyledonous families of French West Africa, Togo, North Cameroons, Ubangi-Shari-Chad, and French Sahara. (Not seen; cited from Fortschr. Bot. 8: 83, 85. 1939.)

# General

Jumelle, Henri. Catalogue descriptif des collections botaniques du Musée colonial de Marseille: Afrique occidentale française. Annales Mus. Colon. Marseille v. 25 (III, 5), fasc. 1. 95 p. 1917.

Annotated list of useful plants, classified by uses, with vernacular names.

Perrot, Émile. Sur les productions végétales indigènes ou cultivées de l'Afrique occidentale française (Sahara, Soudan nigérien, Haute-Volta, Guinée). Trav. Off. Natl. Mat. Prem. Vég. (Paris) Notice 31. viii, 468 p. 23 pl., 3 maps. 1929.

Includes running account of principal wild and cultivated economic plants.

# Local.

Bonnet, Edmond. Énumération des plantes recueillies par M. R. Chudeau, dans la région de Tombouctou et du Moyen-Niger. Mém. Soc. Bot. France no. 20. 19 p. 1911.

List of 228 vascular plants collected between Araouan and Djenné.

Chevalier, Auguste. La végétation de la région de Tombouctou. Actes Cong.

Internatl. Bot. 1, Paris, 1900. p. 248-275 (incl. pl. 10-11). 1900.

Botanical explorations, plant zones, biology of plants, general features of flora, effects of cultivation; annotated list of 52 wild and cultivated woody plants, with localities and vernacular names; bibliography. The area covered is in the western Sudan, between 5° and 10° W. Long., from 17° N. Lat. to the southern edge of the Sahara Desert.

**Hagerup, O**laf. Étude des types biologiques de Raunkiaer dans la flore autour Tombouctou. Biol. Meddel. K. Danske Vidensk. Selsk. v. 9, no. 4. 116 p. 5 fig., 5 pl. 1930.

Includes list of 138 phaneragams collected by author, the families arranged

alphabetically.

#### **CAMBIA**

See also Senegal (Rançon); West Africa.

# General

Williams, F. N. Florula gambica, une contribution à la flore de la colonie brittanique. Bul. Herb. Boiss. II, 7: 81-96, 193-208, 369-386. 1907.

Geography, botanical explorations, published floras; annotated list of 285 angiosperms.

## Local

Dawe, M. T. List of plants collected in the Gambia. 11 p. 21.5 cm. Bathurst.

Annotated list of vascular and cellular plants collected by author, with localities, vernacular names, and uses.

Kew. Royal Gardens. Botany of Gambia delimitation commission. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1891: 268-275. 1891.

Annotated list of vascular and cellular plants, with vernacular names and uses, collected in 1890-91 by Dr. Brown Lester in vicinity of River Gambia. - See l. c. 1892: 45-48, for an abstract of the report of the French members of the commission.

## GOLD COAST

See also West Africa.

# General

Burtt Davy, Joseph, and Hoyle, A. C., eds. Draft of first descriptive checklist of the Gold Coast. Compiled by members of the Gold Coast Forest Department . . . 152, vii p. 25 cm. Oxford, 1937. (Check-lists of the forest trees and shrubs of the British Empire, no. 3.)

List of woody plants, alphabetically arranged by families, with brief descriptions, vernacular names, citation of exsiccatae. The area covered includes Gold Coast colony, with Ashanti, Northern Territories, and the part of Togoland under British mandate. Processed publication, cover-title only.

Chipp, T. F. The forest officers' handbook of the Gold Coast, Ashanti and the Northern Territories. 148 p. (incl. 20 pl.). 3 diagr., 5 maps. 25.5 cm. London, [1922?].

Includes (p. 55-69) classified list of economic plants, and index of vernacular

names of principal forest trees.

Chipp, T. F. A list of the herbaceous plants and undershrubs of the Gold Coast, Ashanti, and the Northern Territories. 55 p. 25 cm. London, 1914.

Annotated list, with localities and collectors' numbers; classified list of use-

ful plants.

Irvine, F. R. Plants of the Gold Coast. lxxix, 521 p. front., 69 fig. (pt. on

plates). 20.5 cm. London, 1930.

Native botany and herbalism, native uses of plants, general features of flora, classified lists of useful plants; annotated alphabetical list of about 1,200 phanerogams, with vernacular names in several native languages (indexed), brief descriptions, uses; no systematic list of species.

## Local

Cummins, H. A. Botany of Ashanti Expedition. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1898: 65–82. 1898.

Topography, climate, general features of flora, agriculture, economic products; list of vascular plants and bryophytes collected by author between Cape Coast Castle and the Moinsi Hills, chiefly at Assin Yan Kumassi, with general range indicated.

## ITALIAN SOMALILAND

See also Eritrea (Chiovenda, Vegetali utilizzati nella medicina); Ethiopia (Chiovenda, Plantae novae; Engler, Ueber die hochgebirgsflora); Libya (Cortesi); West Africa (Gürke; Oliver).

## General

Chiovenda, Emilio. Flora Somala. xvi, 436 p. 50 pl. (incl. map). 24.5 cm. Roma, 1929.—Flora Somala II. xvi, 482 p. 247 fig. 25 cm. Modena, 1932. (Lavori eseguiti presso l'Istituto botanico della R. Università di Modena 3.)—Flora Somala III. Raccolte somale dei proff. G. Pollacci, L. Maffei, R. Ciferri e N. Puccioni fatte negli anni 1934 e 1935. Atti Ist. Bot. Giov. Briosi R. Univ. Pavia IV, 7: 117-160. 12 pl. 1936.—Nuovo contributo alla flora della Somalia Italiana. Atti Soc. Nat. e Mat. Modena 66: 1-19. 1935.

Geology, climate, general features and affinities of flora, phytogeography, briefly annotated list of useful native plants, with vernacular names; list of vascular and cellular plants, with references, citation of exsicatae, vernacular names. The 1929 publication is based on specimens collected by Profs. G. Stefanini and G. Paoli in British and Italian Somaliland and in eastern Ethiopia east of a line drawn from Dolo to Zeila, the other publications on

later collections. Not a complete flora.

## Local

Chiovenda, Emilio. Le collezioni botaniche della Missione Stefanini-Paoli nella Somalia Italiana. 241 p. 6 fig. (incl. map), 24 pl. 28.5 cm. Firenze, 1916. (Resultati scientifici della Missione Stefanini-Paoli . . . v. 1.)

Botanical explorations; annotated list of vascular and cellular plants: appendix containing annotated list of species collected by Mangano, Scassellati, Mazzocchi, and Provenzale; vernacular names (indexed).

— Contributo alla conoscenza della flora Somala Transjubense. Piante raccolte dal Dr. Pompeo Gorini nel 1925. Agricolt. Colon. 20: 42–49, 103–109. 1926.

List of spermatophytes, with occasional vernacular names and notes.

Mattei, G. E. Contribuzioni alla flora della Somalia Italiana. Bol. R. Orto Bot. e Giard. Colon. Palermo 7: 85-112, 165-191. 1908.

Two centuries of angiosperms, with references, data, and frequent notes and vernacular names. Specimens collected by Dr. Cesare Macaluso in regions of Goscia, Brava, Merca, and Mogadiscio.

Paoli, Guido. Cenno sulle piante utili e utilizzabili raccolte dalla Missione. In Stefanini, Giuseppe, and Paoli, G. Ricerche idrogeologiche, botaniche ed entomologiche fatte nella Somalia Italiana meridionale. Relaz. e. Monog. Agr.-Colon. Ist. Agr. Colon. Ital. 7: 225–250. 1916.

Annotated lists of useful plants, classified by uses.

#### IVORY COAST

See also West Africa.

# General

Aubréville, André. La flore forestière de la Côte d'Ivoire. 3 v. 351 pl., maps. 28.5 cm. Paris, 1936.

Forest formations, key to families; systematic descriptive flora of woody

plants, with vernacular names.

Bégué. Louis. Contribution à l'étude de la végétation forestière de la Haute-Côte d'Ivoire. Pub. Com. Études Hist. et Scient. Afrique Occid. Franc. sér. B, no. 4. 126 p. 19 pl., map. 1937.

Mainly ecological, with numerous short lists of species from different locali-

ties: tabular list of principal woody plants with vernacular names.

Bertin, André. Les bois de la Côte d'Ivoire. 176 p. 8 pl., map. 25.5 cm. Paris, 1918. (Mission d'études forestières envoyée dans les colonies françaises par les Ministères de la guerre, de l'armement et des colonies. I.)

Includes lists of scientific and vernacular names, with references to Cheva-

lier's "Les bois de la Côte d'Ivoire."

Chevalier, Auguste. Première étude sur les bois de la Côte d'Ivoire. 314 p. 1 fig., map. 24.5 cm. Paris, 1909. (Les végétaux utiles de l'Afrique tropicale française. fasc. 5.)

Includes (p. 109-274) annotated list of trees, systematically arranged, with vernacular names and frequent descriptions.

#### KENYA

See also Ethiopia (Engler, Ueber die hochgebirgsflora); Tanganyika (Engler, Die pflanzenwelt Ost-Afrikas; Greenway); West Africa (Oliver).

The following publication has not been available:

Chiovenda, Emilio. Raccolte botaniche (Embryophyta diploidalia). Fatte dai missionare della consolata nel Kenya. [Lavori Ist. Bot. R. Univ. Modena Mem. 6.] 160 p. 1935. (Title cited from Bot. Centralbl. n. f., 31 (v. 173, Lit.): 107. 1938.)

# General

Battiscombe, Edward. Trees and shrubs of Kenya Colony. A revision and enlargement [by I. R. Dale] of "A descriptive catalogue of some of the common trees and woody plants of Kenya Colony, by E. Battiscombe." 201 p. 24.5 cm. Nairobi, 1936.

Native tribes, forest types; annotated list of woody plants, with vernacular names, local range, brief descriptions. A few herbaceous species are included.— See also Dale, I. R. Additions and corrections . . . Inst. Paper Imp. Forestry Inst. Oxford 18: 20-28. 1939.

Kenya. Colony and protectorate of Kenya-Forestry department. liminary catalogue: trees, shrubs, and herbs. 34 p. 23 cm. Nairobi, 1922. Systematic list "of the more common plants" with vernacular names.

## Local

Fries, T. C. E., and Fries, Robert. Beiträge zur kenntnis der flora des Kenia. Mt. Aberdare und Mt. Elgon. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 8: 389-423, 475-504. 547–573, 661–704. [16] fig. 1923–24; 9: 16–36, 173–189, 299–333, 485–522, 1103–1135. fig. 15–17. 1924–27; 10: 69–101, 266–272, 594–621, 897–917. 1927–30; 11: 20–47. 1 fig. 1930.

Annotated list of species collected by the Swedish expeditions of 1920 and 1921-22; the families not in systematic order. Treatments of various families

contributed by other authors.

Gregory, J. W. The great rift valley, being the narrative of a journey to Mount Kenya and Lake Baringo ... xxi, 422 p. 23 fig. (incl. maps), 20 (i. e. 21) pl., 2 maps. 24 cm. London, 1896.

Includes (p. 389-400) list of vascular plants collected, with localities, by E. G.

Baker, J. Britten, A. B. Rendle, and W. Carruthers.

#### LIBERIA

See also West Africa.

# General.

Cooper, G. P., and Record, S. J. The evergreen forests of Liberia. Bul. Yale Univ. School Forestry no. 31. xi, 153 p. 15 pl. on 8, map. 1931.

History, topography, climate, general features of flora; list of 286 woody plants, with vernacular names, brief descriptions, citations of collections, and descriptions of woods; composition of sample plots (as to species, etc.); uses of woods; alphabetical list of vernacular names, with botanical equivalents.

Dinklage, Max. Verzeichnis der flora von Liberia. Repert. Spec. Nov. Fedde 41: 235-271. 1937.

Botanical explorations; list of known vascular plants, with citation of exsiccatae but no localities or annotations.

Stapf, Otto. The known plants of Liberia, mainly from materials in the herbarium of the Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew. In Johnston, Harry. Liberia. v. 2, p. 570-669. fig. 246-266. London, 1906.

Botanical explorations; list of vascular plants, with brief descriptions, localities, collectors' names, and occasional annotations.

#### LIBYA

See also Algeria (Maire, Contributions à l'étude); Egypt (Issa Bey; Schweinfurth, Ascherson, and Taubert).

The following publications have not been available:

Corti, Roberto. Prodromo della flora e vegetazione del Fezzán (Resultati scientifici delle Missioni nel Sahara Italiano). fasc. 1-3 (250 p.). Firenze, 1938. (Ed. provvisoria.) (Cited from Nuovo Gior. Bot. Ital. 45: ccii. 1938.)

Nannizzi, Arturo. Le piante coltivate ed utili della Libia. viii, 192 p. 21 cm. Siena, 1913. (Cited from International catalogue of scientific literature, 13th annual issue M, Botany. p. 206.)

# General

Ascherson, Paul. Die aus dem mittlern Nordafrika, dem gebiete der Rohlfs'schen expedition nach Kufra bekannt gewordenen pflanzen. In Rohlfs, Gerhard. Kufra. Reise von Tripolis nach der oase Kufra . . . p. 386-559. Leip-

Botanical explorations, with bibliographical references; annotated lists of vascular and cellular plants known from Tripolitania (437 species), Fezzan (200 species), Kufra (39 species), Audjilagruppe (Aujila: 48 species), and Cyrenaica, including Turkish Marmara (493 species), with localities, vernacular names, and references. Cultivated species are included and numbered in the lists. Under the title "Plantarum Africae septentrionalis mediae hucusque cognitarum conspectus," the list of 775 plants (759 vascular) was reprinted in Bot. Centralbl. 8: 278-287. 1881.

[Borzi, Antonino.] Elenco alfabetico degli autori che si occuparono della Libia sotto l'aspetto botanico ed agrario e della loro pubblicazioni . . . Monog. e Rap. Colon. Min. Colon. (Italy) no. 9. 32 p. 1912; no. 11. 30 p. 1912.

Partly annotated list, alphabetically arranged by authors; includes also collectors, with brief biographical notes.

Cortesi, Fabrizio. Piante officinali e della medicina popolare delle Colonie italiane d'Africa e regioni limitrofe. Rassegna Econ. Colon. (Italy) 24: 71-126. 1936.

Bibliography: systematic list of vascular plants, with vernacular names and brief account of uses, summarizing available information; lists of botanical and vernacular names, without references to pages. Covers Libya, Eritrea, Italian Somaliland, and Ethiopia.

Durand, Ernest, and Barratte, Gustave. Florae libycae prodromus, ou catalogue raisonné des plantes de Tripolitaine . . . avec la collaboration de P. Ascherson, W. Barbey et R. Muschler . . . cxxvii, 330 p. 20 pl., map. 35 cm. Genève, 1910.

Physiography, biographical sketches of botanical collectors, synoptical tables showing distribution, phytogeography, list of cultivated plants, bibliography; geology (by S. Meunier); annotated list of 1,156 plants (1,026 vascular), with

references, local and extralimital range. Area covered includes Tripolitaine, the Fezzan, Cyrenaica, and Turkish Marmara.

Trotter, Alessandro. Flora economica della Libia. Statistica illustrata delle piante coltivate e delle spontanee utili delle regione. Seguita da una appendice intorno alle droghe del commercio locale. 375 p. 145 pl., 2 profiles. 19.5 cm. Roma. 1915.

Bibliography, physiography, plant formations, climate, etc.; annotated list of 379 useful plants, with vernacular names and uses; classified lists of useful

plants: list of drugs; indices.

# Local

Ascherson, Paul. Florula der oasengruppe Kufra nach den sammlungen und beobachtungen von G. Rohlfs. Verhandl. Bot. Ver. Prov. Brandenb. 23 (Sitzungsber.): 27-33. 1882.

General features of flora, cultivated plants; annotated list of 39 vascular plants.—See also Lusina, G. Aggiunte alla flora delle oasi di Cufra. Annali

Bot. 19: 423-425. 1932.

Béguinot, Augusto, and Vaccari, Antonio. Contributo alla flora della Libia in base a piante raccolte dall'ottobre 1911 al luglio 1912. Monog. e Rap. Colon. Min. Colon. (Italy) no. 16. 72 p. 10 pl. 1912.—Secondo contributo . . . con notizie sulle piante utili osservate. l. c. 1913, no. 7. 40 p. 1913. (Also in Mem. R. Accad. Sci. Lett. ed Arti Modena III, 10 (2): 553-584. 1913.)—Terzo—[quarto] contributo . . . Annali Bot. 12: 87-150. 1913; 13: 9-34. 1914.

[quarto] contributo . . Annali Bot. 12: 87-150. 1913; 13: 9-34. 1914.

(1) Localities, reduction of species described by Viviani in his "Florae libycae specimen," phenology, life forms, phytogeography; annotated list of 402 vascular plants. . (2) Annotated list of 172 species; notes on useful plants, with vernacular names. (3) Annotated list of 395 species; table of 596 species mentioned in the three contributions, with indication of locality and occasional notes. (4) Annotated list of 231 species.

Corti, Roberto. Le raccolte botaniche nel sud Cirenaico del Prof. L. di Caporiacco (1933—Spediz. Marchesi) e del Prof. U. Mónterin (1934–R. Soc. Geogr. Italiana) e la florula delle Oasi di Cufra e del Gebél Auenát. Nuovo Gior. Bot. Ital. 45: ccii-ccxl. 3 fig. 1938.

Botanical explorations, with footnote references; list of spermatophytes known from Oasis of Kufra and Gebél Auenát, with citation of specimens and general range; phytogeography, etc., with lists of species from numerous localities in the region.

Letourneux, A. H. Note sur un voyage botanique à Tripoli de Barbarie. Bul. Soc. Bot. France 36: 91-99. 1889.

Includes list of about 300 vascular plants and Characeae from the Oasis of Tripoli; list of about 100 cultivated plants, with French and Arabic vernacular

Lusina, Giuseppe. La flora. *In R.* Società geografica italiana. Resultati scientifici della missione alla Oasi di Giarabub (1926–1927). fasc. 4, p. 551–558. Roma, 1931.

Alphabetical list of 65 vascular plants; bibliography, phytogeography. (Tripolitania.)

Maire, René, and Weiller, Marc. Contributions à l'étude de la flore de la Libye. In Maire, R. Contributions à l'étude de la flore de l'Afrique du Nord fasc. 27. Bul. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique Nord 30: 255-314. pl. 17. 1939.

Annotated list of cellular and vascular plants, new or rare in Libya, collected by authors in April 1938.

Pampanini, Renato. Piante di Bengasi e del suo territorio raccolte dal Rev. P. D. Vito Zanon della Missione dei PP. Giuseppini al Fuehat. Nuovo Gior. Bot. Ital. n. s., 23: 260-293. 1916; 24: 113-171. 1917.

Botanical explorations, with biblographical footnotes; special localities; two lists of vascular and cellular plants, with localities, collectors, and vernacular names.—See also Pampanini, R., and Zanon, V. Nuovi contributi alla conoscenza della flora della Cirenaica. 1. c. 26: 205–220. 1919.—Nuovi contributi . . II. Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital. 1922: 6-7. 1922.

Plantae tripolitanae ab auctore anno 1913 lectae et repertorium florae vascularis Tripolitaniae. xiv, 334 p. 1 fig., 9 pl., map. 25 cm. Firenze, 1914. (La missione Franchetti in Tripolitania (Il Gebèl), appendice I.)

New records, bibliography; annotated list of vascular plants known from region, with references, localities, and collectors. The appendix (p. 287-328) contains lists of cellular plants, by various authors.

Pampanini, Renato. Prodromo della flora cirenaica. xxxviii, 577 p. 2 fig., 6 pl. 24.5 cm. Forlì, 1930.—Aggiunte al "Prodromo della flora cirenaica" dalle mie raccolte in Cirenaica negli anni 1933–34. Rend. Sem. Fac. Sci. R. Univ. Cagliari 8: 53–79. 1938.

Botanical explorations, list of botanical collectors with biographical notes, chronological list of collectors, statistics of collectors, etc.; list of 1,617 cellular and vascular plants (1,053 vascular), with references, localities, and collectors; gazetteer, bibliography. The 1938 additions bring the total to 1,197 species of vascular plants, plus 529 varieties and forms.

Trotter, Alessandro. Nuovi materiali per una flora della Tripolitania. Nuovo Gior. Bot. Ital. n. s. 22:319-364. 5 fig., pl. 14-18. 1915.

Rare or noteworthy species collected by author in 1914.

—— Osservazioni e notizie intorno alla flora ed alla vegetazione dell'altopiano della Cirenaica. Annali R. Scuola Sup. Agr. Portici II, v. 18, [no. 4]. 23 pp. 1923.

Localities, etc.; list of spermatophytes collected in 1919 by Prof. E. De Cillis.

#### MAURITANIA

See also French West Africa: West Africa.

### Local

Benoist, Raymond. Plantes récoltées par M. Mond en Mauritanie. Bul. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris 33: 188-192. 1927.

List of phanerogams, with localities. (Along coast, from St. Louis to Cape

Bonnet, Edmond. Partie botanique A. Étude systématique. In Gruvel, A., and Chudeau, R. Mission en Mauritanie occidentale. Actes Soc. Linn. Bordeaux 63: 15-37. pl. 2. 1909.

General features of flora; list of 119 phanerogams, with localities and general

range.

—— and Pellegrin, François. Énumération des plantes recueillies par M. R. Chudeau dans le nord-ouest de la Mauritanie. Compt. Rend. Assoc. Franç. Avanc. Sci. 43 (2): 463–469. 1915.

List of species previously recorded by the authors, with bibliography; list of

additional species, with localities.

Jumelle, Henri. Plantes de Mauritanie récoltées par le Lieutenant Boëry. Annales Mus. Colon. Marseille v. 36 (IV, 6), no. 1. 43 p. 3 pl. 1928.

Climate, geology, geography, plant formations; list of 104 vascular plants, with localities and extralimital range; based on a collection made in the region of Kiffa in 1924-1926.

Maire, René. Florule du Zemmour. His Contributions à l'étude de la flore du Sahara occidental, fasc. 6. Bul. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique Nord 26: 148-162. 1935.

Topography, etc.; annotated list of 69 vascular plants collected by Luthereau in 1934, with vernacular names and uses. Zemmour is on the border between Rio de Oro and northern Mauritania, between 25° and 26° N. Lat.

Zolotarevsky, B., and Murat, M. Rapport scientifique sur les recherches de la Mission d'études de la biologie des acridiens en Mauritanie (A. O. F.). Bul. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique Nord 29: 29-103. pl. 2-8, map. 1938.

Includes sketch of vegetation (plant zones, etc., p. 50-75) and list of plants cited, with vernacular names (p. 96-101), also bibliography. (Western and northern Mauritania.)

# MOROCCO (INCLUDING SPANISH MOROCCO)

See also Algeria (Battandier and Trabut, Flore de l'Algérie; Cosson; Ducellier and Maire; France. Comité regional d'Algérie; Lapis and Maige; Maire. Contributions à l'étude de la flore de l'Afrique du nord; Trabut, Flore du nord de l'Afrique); Egypt (Issa Bey).

### General

Ball, John. Spicilegium florae maroccanae. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 16: 281-742. pl. 9-28. 1877-78.

Botanical explorations, phytogeography, list of collectors; annotated list of vascular (and a few cellular) plants known from the region, with collectors. localities, and general range.

Emberger, Louis. Les arbres du Maroc et comment les reconnaître. 317 p.

17 cm. Paris, 1938.

Semipopular work, with keys, description, uses, Arabic and Berber vernacular names, etc.

and Maire, René. Tableau phytogéographique du Maroc. 1ère partie. Mém. Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc no. 38. viii, 187 p. 16 fig. (incl. maps, diagrs.), 16 pl. Relates mainly to soil and climate; included here for its account of botanical

explorations (p. 5-35), with footnote references.

Gattefossé, Jean. Les plantes dans la thérapeutique indigène au Maroc. In Perrot, E., and Gentil, L. Sur les productions végétales du Maroc. Trav. Off. Natl. Mat. Prem. Vég. (Paris) Notice 10: 72-123. 1921.

Bibliography; annotated list, with vernacular names (indexed).

- and Jahandiez, Émile. Essai de bibliographie botanique marocaine. Bul. Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc 2: 71-86. 1922.

List of 6 titles on vernacular names and 182 (chronologically arranged) on

geographical and economic botany.

Jahandiez, Émile, and Maire, René. Catalogue des plantes du Maroc (spermatophytes et ptéridophytes) . . . Avec la collaboration de : J. A. Battandier . . . L. Ducellier . . . L. Emberger . . . P. Font-Quer . . . 3 v. (xl, 913 p.). 25.5 cm. Alger, 1931-34.

Geographical divisions, bibliography of 415 titles; annotated list of vascular plants, with localities and extralimital range. Includes Spanish as well as

French Morocco.

## Local

Boitel. M. Liste des plantes recueillies autour de Rabat et de Salé (Maroc). Bul. Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc 1: 41-50. 1921.

Annotated list of phanerogams.

Bonnet, Edmond. Florule de Dar-el-Beïda (Maroc). Naturaliste 11: 194-195, 203. 1889.

Unannotated list of plants collected by Alphonse Mellerio in 1887-88. Dar-el-

Beïda is also known as Casablanca.

Florule d'El Araich (Maroc). Naturaliste 7/9: 403-404. 1887. List of 155 vascular plants collected in 1886 by Alphonse Mellerio. El Araich. also known as Larache, is on the west coast, 87 km. southwest of Tangiers. (Spanish Morocco.)

Braun-Blanquet, Josias. Zur kenntnis der vegetationsverhältnisse des Grossen Atlas. Vierteljahrsschr. Naturf. Gesell. Zürich 73 (Beibl. 15, Festschrift Hans Schinz): 334-357. fig. 5-7, pl. 12-13. 1928.

Plant formations, etc.; list of species not previously recorded.

- and Maire, René. Études sur la végétation et la flore marocaines. Comptes-rendus des herborisations de la Société Botanique de France, session du Maroc, 1921. Mém. Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc 8: 5-244. 10 pl., map. 1924.

Plant geography and associations; list of cellular and vascular plants, with localities. (From Mogador to Tanant and Demnat, north to Mazagan and Casa-

blanca, then east through Fez to beyond Tlemsen.)

Caballero, Arturo. Datos botanicos del territorio de Ifni. Trab. Mus. Nac. Cien. Nat. y Jard. Bot. Madrid, Ser. Bot. no. 28. 36 p. 3 pl. 1935; no. 30. 33 p. 7 pl. 1935.

Botanical explorations of author in 1934; annotated list of vascular plants collected. Unfinished; includes Sympetalae, part of Choripetalae. (Spanish

possession on west coast, about 29° N Lat.)

- Enumeración de las plantes herborizadas en el Rif. Mem. R. Soc. Españ, Hist. Nat. 8: 241-292. 1914.

İtinerary; list of 395 vascular plants collected by the author in 1912, with localities and occasional annotations. (Spanish Morocco.)

- Excursión botánica a Melilla en 1915. Trab. Mus. Nac. Cien. Nat. Madrid, Ser. Bot. no. 11. 39 p. 2 pl. 1917.

List of vascular plants collected by author, with localities and frequent annotations. (Spanish Morocco.)

Dubard, Marcel, and Cayla, Victor. Liste de quelques plantes utiles du Maroc d'après les documents rapportés par M. de Gironcourt. Agr. Prat. Pays Chauds 9 (1): 95-106. 1909.

Annotated list of 134 species, with Arabic names.

Emberger, Louis. Notes sur la végétation des montagnes du Tadla autour de Ksiba. Bul. Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc 8: 216–219. 1928.

General features of flora; list of vascular plants collected by author in 1927. (Moyen-Atlas.)

— Recherches botaniques et phytogéographiques dans le Grand-Atlas oriental (massifs du Ghat et du Mgoun). Mém. Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc no. 33. 49 p. 2 pl. 1982.

Botanical explorations, general features of flora, plant formations; list of more important vascular plants collected, with data.

and Maire, René. Spicilegium rifanum. Mém. Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc no. 17. 59 p. 7 pl. 1927.

General features of flora; list of cellular and vascular plants collected by authors in 1926 in the eastern "Atlas rifain."

Font y Quer, Pío. Nota sobre la flora subalpina de la cumbre del Lexhab (Marruecos). Mem. Acad. Cien. y Artes Barcelona 22: 335-352. 1931.

Author's expeditions in 1929-30, general features of flora; list of species collected, arranged in ecological groups.

Gandoger, Michel. Florule de Ceuta (Maroc). Bul. Soc. Bot. France 54: 77-81. 1907.

Unannotated list of vascular plants collected by author. (Spanish Morocco.) Hooker, J. D., and Ball, John. Journal of a tour in Marocco and the Great

Atlas. xvi, 489 p. illus., plates, map. 22.5 cm. London, 1878.

Includes chapter by J. D. Hooker "On some of the economic plants of Marocco" (p. 386-404), and by J. Ball "On the mountain flora of two valleys in the Great Atlas of Marocco" (p. 423-446) with table showing distribution.

Humbert, Henri. Végétation de l'Atlas saharien occidental et additions à l'étude botanique de l'Ari Ayachi. Bul. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique Nord 19: 204-240. pl. 20-27. 1928.

General features of flora, with lists of principal vascular plants of different localities; list of rarer species, with localities; list of vernacular names.

— Végétation du Grand Atlas marocain oriental. Exploration botanique de l'Ari Ayachi. Bul. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique Nord 15: 147-234. pl. 2-14. 1924. Geography, geology, plant formations; list of alpine and subalpine species collected by author in Ayachi in 1923, with localities and frequent annotations.

Jahandiez, Émile. Contributions à l'étude de la flore du Maroc. Missions de l'Institut scientifique cherifien en 1921. I. Recherches botaniques dans le Tadla. II. Herborisations dans le Moyen Atlas. III. Recherches botaniques dans le Grand Atlas. IV. Liste méthodique des espèces recueillies. Mém. Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc [no. 4] (v. 3, no. 1). 123 p. 9 pl. 1923.

Includes (chapter 4) list of vascular and cellular plants collected, with

references and localities.

— and Weiller, Marc. Herborisations dans le sud-ouest marocain et l'Anti-Atlas. Cavanillesia 5: 5-23. 1932.

Itinerary; list of vascular plants collected in 1931 between Mogador and Agadir, in the Province of Sous, and in the Anti-Atlas, with localities.

Joly, Alexandre. Liste des espèces végétales récoltées à Tétuan (Maroc) pendant l'hiver et le printemps de l'année 1905. Bul. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique Nord 4: 108-112. 1912.

List of vascular plants collected, arranged by habitats. (Spanish Morocco.)

La végétation dans les Beni Znassen (Maroc). Compt. Rend. Assoc.

Franç. Avanc. Sci. 39 (2): 86-93. 1911.

General features of flora; list of vascular plants collected by author in 1908.

Lester-Garland, L. V. The botany of the Maroccan Middle Atlas. Jour. Bot. 58: 97-101. 1930.

List of species collected in 1919 by Capt. Hubert Lynes near Azrou at 4,000 to 6,000 feet altitude.

Litardière, René de, and Maire, René. Contributions à l'étude de la flore du Grand Atlas. Mem. Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc v. 4, no. 1 (i. e. no. 6). 32 p. 6 fig. 1924.—Contributions à l'étude de la flore du Maroc. 1. c. no. 26. 56 p. 6 fig. 1930. List of 205 vascular plants, rare or new in the area, with data and frequent annotations.

Lowe, R. T. A list of plants observed or collected at Mogador and in its immediate environs during a few days' visit to the place in April 1859; with notes and observations. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 5: 26-45. 1861 (1860).

General features of flora; list of 177 vascular plants, with notes on many

of the species.

Maire, René. Études sur la végétation et la flore du Grand Atlas et du Moyen Atlas marocains. Mém. Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc no. 7. 220 p. 16 pl. 1924.

Botanical explorations (with references), physiography, plant associations, phytogeography; list of cellular and vascular plants collected by author, with localities.

Note sur la flore du Siroua. Bul. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique Nord 15: 52-53. 1924.

Brief list of phanerogams collected by Prof. L. Gentile in 1923, with localities. This is the first information on the flora of this mountain mass, which connects the Grand Atlas and the Anti-Atlas.

La végétation de l'Anti-Atlas oriental et du Djebel Bani. Bul. Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc 13: 156-164. 1933.

Explorations of author in 1932; general features of flora, with included lists

of species.

La végétation des montagnes des Glaoua. Bul. Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc 14: 140-146. 1934.

Running account of vegetation, with enumeration of principal species. The Glaoua Mountains are between the central and the eastern Grand Atlas.

Mas y Guindal, Joaquín. Materiales para la flora de Marruecos. Cavanillesia 1:97-102, 131-133. 1928; 2:164-166. 1930; 3:97-99. 1931; 4:81-87. 1931; **5**: 178–180. 1932: 6: 29–32. 1933.

Includes unannotated lists of vascular plants from (v. 1) Yebala, Beni Ider and Ben Karrik, (v. 2) Larache, (v. 3) Castillejos, (v. 4) Rincón de Medik, (v. 5) Akarrat, El Mesin and Dra-el-Asef, (v. 6) Ilguersa, Zinat, and other localities. (Spanish Morocco.)

Notes sur la flore de Tetouan et de ses environs. Trav. Off. Natl. Mat. Prem. Vég. (Paris) Notice 37. 46 p. 1932. (Reprinted from L'Hygiène sociale no. 77.)

Botanical explorations, geography, general features of flora; list of vascular plants collected by author, with localities; bibliography. (Spanish Morocco.)

Plantas medicinales del Protectorado Español de Marruecos. Ceuta.

Annotated list, with range, uses, vernacular names, etc. Not seen; notice from Cavanillesia 3: 70. 1930. (Spanish Morocco.)

Moreau. Contribution à l'étude de la flore de la Chaouia. Arch. Méd. et Pharm. Mil. 62: 625-633. 1913.

General features of vegetation; unannotated list of about 500 vascular plants collected by author, nearly all in vicinity of Casablanca.

Murbeck, Svante. Contributions à la connaissance de la flore du Maroc I-II. Lunds Univ. Årsskr. n.f., avd. 2, v. 18, no. 3. 76 p. 4 fig., 12 pl. 1922; v. 19, no. 1. 68 p. 8 fig., 7 pl. 1923.

List of vascular plants collected by author in 1921, mostly in vicinity of Marrakech and in the Grand Atlas, with data and frequent annotations.

Pau, Carlos. Plantas del norte de Yebala (Marruecos). Mem. R. Soc. Españ. Hist. Nat. 12: 263-401. 1924.

Author's itinerary, bibliography; annotated list of vascular plants. (Spanish Morocco.)

Pitard, C.-J. Contribution à l'étude de la flore du Maroc. 80 p. 25.5 cm. Paris, 1931.

List of new or rare species collected by author in 1911-13, as well as by Lieut. Mouret in 1913. Includes sections on mosses, fungi, and lichens by other authors.

Sennen, frère, and Mauricio, frère. Catalogo de la flora del Rif Oriental y principalmente de las cabilas limítrofes con Melilla. xv, 159 p. map. 25.5 cm. Melilla, [1933?]

Annotated list of vascular plants. (Spanish Morocco.)

Sietti, Henri. Nouvelle contribution à l'histoire naturelle de l'île d'Alborán.

Bul. Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc 13: 10-22. 3 pl. 1933.

Geography, scientific explorations, physiography, geology, etc.; list of lichens and phanerogams (about 10 species); zoology. Alborán is 83 km. south of Point Guardas Viejas (Spain) and 54 km. north of Cape Tres Forcas. (Spanish Morocco.)

Vidal y López, Manuel. Flórula del campamento legionario de Dar Riffien (Cabila de Anyhera). Bol. Soc. Ibérica Cien. Nat. 25: 190–205. 1926.

Unannotated list of phanerogams collected by author and others in 1921. (Spanish Morocco.)

### MOZAMBIQUE

See also Angola (Ficalho); Ethiopia (Engler, Ueber die hochgebirgsflora); South Africa; Tanganyika (Engler, Die pflanzenwelt Ost-Afrikas); West Africa (Oliver).

## General

Gomes de Almeida, A. Plantas venenosas e medicinas dos indígenas de Moçambique. Bol. Agr. e Pec. Moçambique 1930 (1/2): 9-29. 1930. Annotated list, with vernacular names; bibliography.

Sim, T. R. Forest flora and forest resources of Portuguese East Africa. vi, 166 p. 100 pl. 25×30.5 cm. Aberdeen, 1909.

Physiography, general features of flora and agriculture, forests, etc.; briefly descriptive flora of woody plants, with vernacular names; timbers, barks, oils, etc.

# Local

Maugham, R. C. F. Zambesia: a general description of the valley of the Zambesi River, from its delta to the river Aroangwa, with its history, agriculture, fauna, and ethnography. xiv, 408 p. plates, port., map. 22.5 cm. London, 1910.

Includes (p. 163-195) chapter on "Zambesian flora," with general account of vegetation and of cultivated plants, and unannotated "List of plants, etc., observed in Zambesia" (p. 188-195), the families arranged alphabetically, the botanical names without authorities.

Peters, W. C. H., and others. Naturwissenschaftliche reise nach Mossambique . . . in den jahren 1842 bis 1848 ausgeführt. Botanik. 2 v. 60 (i. e. 61) pl. 51 cm. Berlin, 1862-64.

List of vascular plants, with localities and vernacular names, by various botanists.

Pires de Lima, Américo. Subsídios para o estudo da flora de Moçambique. Espermáfitas do litoral-norte. Brotéria Sér. Bot. 19: 107-143. 1921: 20: 5-11. 1922. —2a série . Bol. Soc. Broteriana II, 2: 126-152. 1924.

Annotated list of 150 vascular plants, with descriptions of most species.

Rendle, A. B., Baker, E. G., Moore, S. Le M., and Gepp, A. A contribution to our knowledge of the flora of Gazaland: being an account of collections made by C. F. M. Swynnerton . . . Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 40: 1-245. 7 pl. (incl. map). 1911.

Account of expedition (by Swynnerton); annotated list of vascular and cellular plants collected "chiefly in the high country which forms the boundary between eastern Rhodesia and Portuguese territory."—The notes on useful plants are brought together in Jackson, J. R. Notes on the economic flora of Gazaland. Gard. Chron. III, 51: 283-284, 296-297, 321-322, 332-333. 1912.

Schinz, Hans. Plantae Menyharthianae. Ein beitrag zur kenntnis der flora des unteren Sambesi. Denkschr. Math.-Naturw. Kl. K. Akad. Wiss. Wien 78: 367-445. 1905. (Reprinted, 79 p.)
Biographical sketch and itinerary of Menyharth, notes on cultivated plants,

climate (by J. Fényi); list of cellular and vascular plants, with localities, based

on collections by Menyharth made mainly in Boroma, and on another collection by the Haynald Observatory at Zumba, Boroma, and Quelimane.

Schinz, Hans, and Junod, H. A. Zur kenntnis der pflanzenwelt der Delagoa-Bay. Bul. Herb. Boissier 7: 869-892. 1899.—Mem. Herb. Boissier 10: 25-75.

1900.-I. nachtrag. Bul. Herb. Boissier II, 3: 653-662. 1903.

Climate, phenology, general features of flora, bibliography; list of vascular plants, with localities and vernacular names. Forms nos. XI, XII, XV of Schinz's "Beiträge zur kenntnis der Afrikanischen flora" and nos. IX, XI, XX of Mitteilungen aus dem Botanischen Museum der Universität Zürich.

Sousa. A. de Figuèiredo Gomes e. Flora de Moçambique. Lista de algumas plantas classificadas do herbário da Direcção de agricultura. Bol. Agr. e Pec. Mocambique 1932: 119-129. 1933.

Annotated list of phanerogams; obviously very far from a complete flora.

#### NATAL

See also Orange Free State (Markötter); South Africa.

## General.

Bews, J. W. An introduction to the flora of Natal and Zululand. vi, 248 p. 21 cm. Pietermaritzburg, 1921.

Botanical explorations, bibliography, keys to families and genera, with briefly

annotated list of 3,786 spermatophytes; vernacular names (indexed).

Henkel, J. S. The woody plants of Natal and Zululand. A field book of the woody plants . . . xii, 252 p. 2 pl. 22 cm. Durban and Pietermaritzburg, 1934. Glossary; descriptive flora of woody plants in form of artificial key, with local-

ities; no systematic list; bibliography.

Wood, J. M. A handbook to the flora of Natal, 202 p. 21.5 cm. Durban. 1907.

Keys to families and genera and (pteridophytes only) to species; enumeration of species (3,447 plus 83 varieties) with indication of altitudinal range.

- Indigenous food plants. Rpt. Colon. Herb. (Natal) 1900: 12-24. 1901. Annotated list, the plants classified by uses.—See also his notes on medicinal plants, l. c. 1894: 4-9. 1895. (List alphabeted by vernacular names, with uses.)

—— Natal plants. 6 v. 600 pl. 28 cm. Durban, 1898-1912. Plates with descriptive letterpress. M. S. Evans joint author of vol. 1.

Revised list of the flora of Natal. Trans. So. African Phil. Soc. 18: 121–280. 1908.—Supplement containing Apocynaceae, Asclepiadeae, corrections and additions. Trans. Roy. Soc. So. Africa 1: 453–472. 1910.—Addendum . . . l. c. 3: 47-60. 1913.

Plant zones; annotated list of 3,308 species and 83 varieties of vascular plants (in first part).

Local

Bews, J. W. The plant ecology of the Drakensberg Range. Annals Natal Mus. 3: 511-565. pl. 36-39. 1917. Includes lists of species grouped by habitat.

Bryant, A. T. Zulu medicine and medicine-men. Annals Natal Govt. Mus. 2: 1-103. 1909.

Includes annotated list (p. 77-103) of plants discussed, with vernacular names, uses, etc.

Forbes, H. M. L. An account of the flora of the Malvern district. So. African Jour. Nat. Hist. 2: 195-208. 1920.

Physiography, etc.; running account of habitats, with lists of species (not in systematic order). (A suburb of Durban.)

The flora of Isipingo. So. African Jour. Sci. 18: 348-358. 1922. Includes running lists of species, classed by habitats. (Near Durban.)

A note on the flora of Salisbury Island (Durban Bay). So. African Jour. Sci. 20: 304-308. pl. 7-8. 1923.

Plant formations; list of species collected, grouped by habit.

Wood, J. M. Flora of Durban and vicinity. List of native plants observed within a radius of five miles from Durban. Rpt. Natal Bot. Gard. 1887 (Rpt. Colon. Herb.): 1-15. 1888.—Additional list . . . l. c. 1888: 19-20. 1889.—Additions . . . Ann. Rpt. Colon. Herb. 1892: 5-8. [1893.]

List of dicotyledons and gymnosperms, with localities. The 1893 paper lists

the monocotyledons and vascular cryptogams.

#### NIGERIA

See also West Africa.

The following publication has not been available:

Anonymous. Vocabulary of Nigerian names of trees, shrubs, and herbs. Lagos, 1936.
(Cited from Dalziel, J. M., The useful plants of west tropical Africa, p. xi. 1937.)

## General

Ainslie, J. R. A list of plants used in native medicine in Nigeria.

Paper Imp. Forestry Inst. Oxford no. 7. 92, 9, 7 p. 1937.

Annotated list of 366 species, with vernacular names, uses, and methods of use; list of diseases, with references to species used as remedies. (Processed publication.)

Holland, J. H. The useful plants of Nigeria . . . Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew,

Add. Ser. 9. 4 pts. (vi, 963 p.) 2 plans, map. 1908-22.

History of colony, physiography, hydrography, climate, list of botanical collectors, botanical gardens, agriculture, etc.; annotated systematic list of useful vascular plants, with references and vernacular names (indexed); bibliography of "books and papers of general interest for west Africa."

Hooker, J. D., and Bentham, George. Flora nigritiana; or, a catalogue of the plants of the river Niger, the island of Fernando Po, and adjacent parts of western tropical Africa; from the collections of Dr. Th. Vogel: to which are added those of Mr. G. Don and other travellers. In Hooker, W. J., ed. Niger flora ... p. 199-577. pl. 17-50. London, 1849.

Annotated list of 974 phanerogams, with localities and general range.

### Local

- Dalziel, J. M. A Hausa botanical vocabulary. 119 p. 23 cm. London, 1916. Alphabetical list of vernacular names for plants, foods, etc., with botanical equivalents and notes; index of botanical genera.
- Notes on the botanical resources of Yola Province, Northern Nigeria. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1910: 133-142, 1910.

Running account of useful plants, with vernacular names.

Vegetable products of Kontagora Province, Northern Nigeria. Imp. Inst. 5: 255-266. 1907.

Running account of principal useful wild plants, with vernacular names and

Dawodu, T. B. A provisional list of the indigenous and naturalised flowering plants of the town and island of Lagos and Etube Metta district. 22, ix p. 17.5 cm. Etube Metta, 1902.

Unannotated systematic list, with vernacular names.

Foster, E. W. Notes on Nigerian trees and plants. 69 p. 21.5 cm. Guildford [Eng.], [1914].

Annotated systematic list, with vernacular names and uses; refers mostly to

woody plants.

Hutchinson, John. A contribution to the flora of Northern Nigeria. Plants collected on the Bauchi Plateau by Mr. H. V. Lely. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1921: 353-407. 10 fig. 1921.

Phytogeography; annotated list of about 400 vascular plants; general range

Kennedy, J. D. Forest flora of Southern Nigeria. 242 p. 25 cm. Lagos, 1936. Forest types: annotated systematic list, with vernacular names, brief descriptions, uses.

Kew. Royal Gardens. Indigenous plants of Yoruba-land. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1891: 206-219. 1891.

Tabular list of 147 species, with Yoruba names (and meanings), localities.

and notes on uses; based on collections by Alvan Millson.

The timbers of Southern Nigeria. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1908: 189-195. 1908.

Annotated list, mainly by H. N. Thompson.

Lely, H. V. The useful trees of Northern Nigeria. xii, 128 p. (incl. illus.

nl.). 27.5 cm. London, 1925.

Descriptive account of 120 trees, alphabetically arranged by botanical names. with vernacular names and uses; figure of leaves and flowers of each species: table showing flowering season of each species.

Rendle, A. B., Baker, E. G., Wernham, H. F., and Moore, S. LeM. Catalogue of the plants collected by Mr. and Mrs. P. A. Talbot in the Oban district.

South Nigeria. x, 157 p. 17 pl. 22.5 cm. London, 1913.

Physiography, geology, general features of flora; descriptions of new species: systematic list of species, with collectors' numbers and general range.

#### NORTHERN RHODESIA

See also Nyasaland (Burkill); West Africa (Oliver).

## Local

Fries, R. E. Botanische untersuchungen. viii, 354, xi p. 40 fig., 22 pl., map. 32.5 cm. Stockholm, 1914-16.—Ergänzungsheft. 135 p. 18 fig., 16 pl. 32.5 cm. Stockholm, 1921. (Wissenschaftliche ergebnisse der schwedischen Rhodesia-Kongo-expedition 1911-1912 unter leitung von Eric graf von Rosen. bd. 1.)

Annotated list of vascular plants. The "Ergänzungsheft" includes notes on general features of vegetation, etc., and (p. 71-78) a "Florula bangweolensis" (Lake Bangweolo region, Northern Rhodesia). The expedition traveled from south of Lake Bangweolo along the east side of the long chain of lakes to Gondokoro in the Sudan.

### NYASALAND

See also West Africa (Oliver).

# General

Burkill, I. H. List of the known plants occurring in British Central Africa. Nyasaland, and the British territory north of the Zambesi. In Johnston, H. H. British Central Africa . . . 2d ed. London, 1898. p. 233-284.—A supplementary list . . . p. 284a-284l.

Botanical explorations; list of vascular and cellular plants, with localities and names of collectors; nearly 2,100 species, of which nearly 1,900 are phanerogams.

(Nyasaland and Northern Rhodesia.)

Burtt Davy, Joseph, and Hoyle, A. C., eds. Nyasaland Protectorate. Compiled by the Imperial Forestry Institute in collaboration with the Forest Department of Nyasaland. 111 p. 22 cm. Oxford, 1936. (Check-lists of the forest trees and shrubs of the British Empire. no. 2.)

Forest types; list of woody plants, with vernacular names (indexed), the fam-

ilies arranged alphabetically; list of exotics.

## Local

Britten, James, and others. The plants of Milanji, Nyasa-land, collected by Mr. Alexander Whyte . . . Trans. Linn. Soc. Bot. II, 4: 1-67. pl. 1-10, map.

Physiography, etc. (by W. Carruthers); list of vascular and cellular plants, with references, localities, and extralimital range.

#### ORANGE FREE STATE

See also South Africa.

## Local

Markötter, E. I. 'n Plantegeografiese skets en die flora van Witzieshoek, O. V. S.; Oliviershoekpas, Natal; en Koolhoek, O. V. S. Annals Univ. Stellenbosch v. 8, sect. A, no. I. 50 p. 1 fig. (map). 1930.

Topography, climate, plant formations, ecology; annotated list of vascular

plants, with citation of exsiccatae.

#### PORTUGUESE GUINEA

' See also Angola (Ficalho); West Africa.

## General

Sousa. A. de Figuèiredo Gomes e. Notas sôbre a flora da Guiné portuguesa. Bol. Agência Geral Colon. Portugal 5 (44): 99-139. illus. 1929.

Physiography, soils, climate, general features of flora: annotated list of useful wild and cultivated plants, with vernacular names.

### RIO DE ORO

## General

Almonte, Enrique d'. Ensayo de una breve descripción del Sahara español.

Bol. R. Soc. Geog. (Madrid) 56: 129-347. plates, 3 maps. 1914.

Sketch of geography, hydrography, geology, climate, fauna, bibliography, etc.; includes (p. 216-235) a chapter "Indicaciones relativas á la flora," with list of known vascular plants, with localities and vernacular names, and remarks on general features of vegetation. Covers the colony of Rio de Oro (proper), the protectorate, and occupied territory, reaching from 20° 46' to 29° N. Lat.

#### RUANDA AND URUNDI

See Belgian Congo (Burtt; Cotton; Staner); Northern Rhodesia (Fries); Tanganyika (Meyer; Mildbraed); West Africa (Oliver).

#### SAHARA

See also French West Africa.

Bruno, Alessandro. I prodotti utili della vegetazione sahariana. Bol. Soc. Africana Italia 25: 265-280. tab. 1906.

Annotated list of 57 useful plants, with vernacular names (on chart).

Chevalier, Auguste. Les productions végétales du Sahara et de ses confins nord et sud . . . Revue Bot. Appl. et Agr. Trop. 12: 669-924. 1932.

Includes (p. 825-898) "Liste des plantes cultivées ou à cultiver ou spontanées et utilisées par les indigènes dans le Sahara et sur ses confins nord et sud," an annotated systematic list, with vernacular names, localities, and uses, preceded by chapters on general features of flora and on edible plants, woods, and various other useful plants, with bibliographies.

Diels, Ludwig. Beiträge zur flora der Zentral-Sahara und ihrer pflanzengeographie. Nach der sammelausbeute des freiherrn Hans Gyer von Schwap-

penburg. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 54 (Beibl. 120): 51-155. pl. 1 (map). 1917. Itinerary, annotated bibliography; annotated list of Characeae and vascular plants; plant geography, climate, general features of vegetation, elements of flora. The list itself incorporated into Maire, Etudes sur la flore et la végétation du Sahara central (1933). Covers in general the area from 2° to 12° E. Long., 21° to 29° N. Lat.

Dürkop, Erich. Die nutzpflanzen der Sahara. Beih. Tropenpfl. 4: 157–204. 1903. (Preprinted as Inaug.-diss., with title: Die wirtschafts- und handelsgeographischen provinzen der Sahara, begründet durch nützliche pflanzen. 56 p. 1902.)

Geography, climate, general features of vegetation; running account of principal and minor useful plants, geographically grouped, with footnote references. Gram, Karl (i. e. Kai). Karplantevegetationen i Moydir (Emmidir) i Centralsahara. 168 p. 45 fig. København, 1935. (Dissertation.)

Mainly ecological; includes annotated list of 180 vascular plants collected by author in 1922-23. (Not seen; cited from Bot. Centralbl. n. f., 28 (v. 170): 376. 1937.) (Near Ahaggar, about 25° 20' N. Lat., 4° 20' E. Long.)

[1.]-7. contribution à l'étude de la flore du Sahara occidental. Bul. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique Nord 13: 24-28. 1922; 14: 159-160. 1923; 16: 87-97. 1925; 18: 9-11. 1927; 25: 10-20. 1934; 26: 148-162. 1935; 27: 344-354. 1936.

Lists of plants from various localities, with data and vernacular names. [No. 1] has title: Plantes récoltées par l'expédition Augiéras . . . (1920-1921); No. 6 (1935) is a "Florule du Zemmour" (see under Mauritania).

Études sur la flore et la végétation du Sahara central. I-II. Mém. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique Nord no. 3. 272 p. 22 fig., 36 pl., 2 col. pl., 2 maps. 1933.

(Mission du Hoggar II.)

Botanical explorations, bibliography; annotated list of cellular and vascular plants known from the central Sahara, with localities, general range, notes on uses; lists of botanical names, with Tamachek (Touareg) equivalents, and of Tamachek vernacular names. Covers in general the area between 21° and 29° N. Lat. and 2° and 12° E. Long., with the southern boundary of Algeria as its southern limit.

Monod, Théodore. Mission saharienne Augiéras-Draper, 1927-1928. Phanérogames. (Liste des récoltes classées par ordre géographique.) Bul. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris II, 4: 756-774. 1 fig. 1932. Phytogeographical regions, climate, etc.; unannotated lists of phanerogams

collected by author at 15 different localities between Atakor-n-Ahaggar and the Niger River.

### SÃO THOMÉ AND PRINCIPE

See also Angola (Ficalho); Cameroons (Hooker); Ethiopia (Engler, Ueber die hochgebirgsflora); West Africa.

### General

Cardoso, João, jr. Plantas medicinaes das ilhas de S. Thomé e Principe. In his Subsidios para a materia medica e thérapeutica das possessoes ultramarinas portuguezas. v. 1, p. 141-142. Lisboa, 1902.

Unannotated alphabetical list of medicinal plants.

### Local

Henriques, J. A. Contribuição para o estudo da flora d'Africa. Catalogo da flora de ilha de S. Thomé. Bol. Soc. Broteriana 4: 129-221. illus., 8 pl. 1886; 5: 196-220. 6 pl. 1887; 10: 97-165. 1892.

Botanical explorations, physiography, general features of flora, cultivated plants; list of vascular and cellular plants, with localities, collectors, and general range. Musci by C. Müller, Hepaticae by F. Stephani, Fungi by G. Winter, Lichenes by Nylander. Subtitle of first part Flora de S. Thomé.—See also his A ilha de S. Tomé sob o ponto de vista historico-natural e agricola. l. c. 27: 1-197. 83 fig. (incl. plates, maps), map. 1917. (List of cellular and vascular plants, p. 165-197, based on his earlier list.)

Moller, A. F. Einige medizinische pflanzen von S. Thomé (Westafrika). Ber. Deut. Pharm. Gesell. 7: 352-355, 491-501. 1897.

Annotated list, with vernacular names and uses.

### SENEGAL

See also French Guiana (Lanessan, Les plantes utiles, p. 335-350, 792-841); Gambia (Kew, Royal Gardens); West Africa.

## General

Chevalier, Auguste. Nos connaissances actuelles sur la géographie botanique et la flore économique du Sénégal et du Soudan. In Lasnet, Alexandre, and others. Une mission au Sénégal . . . p. 197-267. 7 fig. Paris, 1900. (Exposition universelle de 1900-Les colonies françaises.) (Reprinted.)

Plant zones; running account of native and cultivated useful plants; bibliography.

Guillemin, J. A., Perrottet, Samuel, and Richard, Achille. Florae Senegambiae tentamen, seu historia plantarum in diversis Senegambiae regionibus a peregrinatoribus Perrottet et Leprieur detectarum. xi, 316 p. 72 pl. 25.5 cm. Parisiis, 1830-33.

Botanical explorations; annotated flora with vernacular names and diagnoses or descriptions. Only one volume was issued (Ranunculaceae-Myrtaceae).

Covers Senegal and French Guinea.

Sambuc, Camille. Contribution à l'étude de la flore et de la matière médicale de la Sénégambie. 102 p. 26.5 cm. Montpellier, 1887. (Thèse.) Botanical explorations, geography, languages, phytogeography; annotated list

of medicinal plants, arranged by uses.

Sébire, Albert. Les plantes utiles du Sénégal: plantes indigènes, plantes exotiques. lxx, 341 p. 38 fig., 6 pl. 18.5 cm. Paris, [1899].

Agriculture; lists of vernacular names, classified by uses; running descriptive account of cultivated and wild useful plants, with vernacular names.

Vallot, Joseph. Études sur la flore du Sénégal. Bul. 29: 168-239. map. 1882. (Reprinted, 80 p. Paris, 1883.) Bul. Soc. Bot. France

Annotated alphabetical list of 114 collectors, with bibliographies; general bibliography; list of works cited; gazetteer; list of explorers who died in tropical Africa; annotated list of vascular plants, with localities, exsiccatae, general range. Unfinished; includes only Ranunculaceae-Capparidaceae.

### Local

Noury, M. F. Contribution à l'étude de la flore de la Sénégambie et du nord du Foutah-Djallon. Arch. Méd. Navale 51: 199-210, 305-317, 366-384. 1889. Author's itinerary, botanical explorations, soil, etc.; annotated list of plants collected, with frequent descriptions and notes on uses. The area referred to lies between Gambia and Rio-Nuñez.

Rançon, André. La flore utile du bassin de la Gambie. Bul. Soc. Géog. Com. Bordeaux II, 18: 324-338, 353-382, 385-410, 417-442, 467-477, 496-508, 518-541, 545–558. map. 1895. (Reprinted with title: Etude botanique exotique. La flore utile . . . 160 p. 1895.)

Running account of wild and cultivated useful plants, grouped by uses, with

vernacular names.

### SIERRA LEONE

See also West Africa.

The following publication has not been available:

Lane-Poole, C. E. The trees, shrubs, herbs, and climbers of Sierra Leone. 159 p. Freetown, 1916. (Cited from G. P. Ahern and H. K. Newton, A bibliography on woods of the world. Scient. Contrib. Trop. Plant Res. Found, 10: 59. 1928.)

#### General

Elliot, G. F. S. Sierra Leone. Reports on botany and geology. Colon. Rep. Misc. Gt. Brit. no. 3. 78 p. 1893.

Geology, climate, etc.; annotated classified list of useful plants, with vernacular names (indexed).

Sabine, Joseph. Some account of the edible fruits of Sierra Leone . . . from the journal and personal communication of Mr. George Don, A. L. S. Trans. Hort. Soc. London 5: 439-466. col. pl. 1824.

Annotated list based on George Don's expedition in 1822; list of fruits recorded by Afzelius; list of cultivated fruits.

## SOUTH AFRICA

South Africa, a term used in various senses, is here taken as the area south of the middle course of the Zambesi River, including South-West Africa, Bechuanaland Protectorate, Southern Rhodesia, southern Mozambique, and the countries south of them. The floras listed under this head are only those referring to all or most of this region, those relating to definite smaller areas being cited under their respective geographical emblishings. subdivisions.

Goester, L. E. De geneesmiddelen van Groot Nederland. Overzicht der in Zuid-Afrika meest gebruikte plantaardige geneesmiddelen. Phar. Weekbl. Nederland. 51: 1019–1024, 1035–1041, 1107–1117, 1129–1140, 1200–1204, 1240–1249, 1265–1275. 1914.

Annotated systematic list, with vernacular names and uses, of principal medicinal plants of Cape of Good Hope, Natal, Orange Free State, and Transvaal.

Harvey, W. H., Sonder, W., and others. Flora capensis: being a systematic description of the plants of Cape Colony, Caffraria and Port Natal (and neighboring territories). 7 v. 23 cm. Dublin, 1859-65; London, 1896-1933.

Descriptive flora of spermatophytes, with keys, references, and citation of specimens. Vol. 1-3 (1859-65) by Harvey and Sonder; the remaining volumes (1896-1925) were edited by Dyer, and the limits were extended northward to the Tropic of Capricorn. The botanical regions adopted in the later volumes are discussed in the preface to v. 6. Vol. 5, sect. 2, supplement (1933), by A. W. Hill, contains the gymnosperms. The history of the work is discussed by Dyer in Kew Bull. 1925: 289-293.

Macowan, Peter, and Bolus, Harry. Catalogue of printed books and papers relating to South Africa. Pt. 1. Botany. Trans. So. African Phil. Soc. 2: 111-

187. 1882.

List of 551 papers and books, arranged alphabetically by authors, with authors' dates and bibliographical annotations.—See also Schönland, S. South African botanical literature. Mem. Bot. Survey So. Africa 4: 69–85. 1922. (Classified bibliography, mainly supplementary to Macowan and Bolus' "Catalogue.")

Marloth, Rudolf. Dictionary of the common names of plants with list of

foreign plants cultivated in the open. 175 p. 22 cm. Cape Town, 1917.

Annotated alphabetical list of about 2,000 vernacular names (Dutch, English, and Kafir) with botanical equivalents; systematic list of scientific names, with vernacular equivalents; list of mixed vernacular and scientific names of foreign plants cultivated in the open in South Africa; bibliography. "Supplement" to his Flora of South Africa.

The flora of South Africa, with synoptical tables of the genera of the higher plants. 4 v. in 6. illus., plates (pt. col.). 29.5 cm. Capetown,

1913-32.

Semipopular account, with excellent illustrations, keys to families and genera, and mention of principal species; not a systematic flora. Contains much information on biology and adaptations of plants. The northern boundary of the area covered follows the Tropic of Capricorn from Walfisch Bay to the Limpopo River, then the latter to its mouth.

Phillips, E. P. A brief historical sketch of the development of botanical science in South Africa and the contribution of South Africa to botany. So. African Jour. Sci. 27: 39-80. 1930.

Sketch of botanical explorations and publications, with much biographical

information.

— Economic plants of South Africa. Off. Year Book Union So. Africa 8 (1910-25): 47-53. map. 1927.

Annotated systematic list of 64 phanerogams, with vernacular names and uses.

The genera of South African flowering plants. 702 p. 25 cm. Cape Town, 1926. (Botanical survey of South Africa. Memoir no. 10.)

Synopsis of classification; systematic descriptions of families and genera, with keys and brief account of geographical distribution, with especial reference to South Africa. Covers the Union of South Africa and South-West Africa. Replaces Harvey, W. H. The genera of South African plants, ed. 2. 1868.—For additions see his Newly described and newly recorded genera... So. African Jour. Sci. 30: 220-221. 1933.

Smith, Andrew. A contribution to South African materia medica, chiefly from plants in use among the natives. 3d ed., largely extended. viii, 238 p. 22 cm. Cape Town, [etc., 1895]. (1st ed., 18—; 2d ed., 1888.)

Annotated lists, classified by uses, etc., with vernacular names.

Steyn, D. G. The toxicology of plants in South Africa; together with a consideration of poisonous foodstuffs and fungi. xii, 631 p. 135 fig. 24 cm. [Johannesburg,] 1934. (South African agricultural series, vol. 13.) General account of poisonous plants; annotated systematic list of poisonous

plants, with vernacular names, range, toxicity, etc.; extensive hibliography.

Watt, J. M., and Breyer-Brandwijk, M. G. The medicinal and poisonous plants of southern Africa, being an account of their medicinal uses, chemical

composition, pharmacological effects, and toxicology in man and animal. xx, 314 p. plates (pt. col.). 26 cm. Edinburgh, 1932.

Annotated systematic list of vascular and cellular plants, with vernacular

names, uses, references, etc.; bibliography.

### SOUTHERN RHODESIA

See also Bechuanaland Protectorate (Bremekamp and Obermeyer); South Africa; West Africa (Oliver).

# General

Eyles, Frederick. A record of plants collected in Southern Rhodesia. Trans. Roy. Soc. So. Africa 5: 273-564. 1916.

List of 2,397 species of cellular and vascular plants, with references, localities,

and collectors.

## Local

Gibbs, L. S. A contribution to the botany of Southern Rhodesia. Jour.

Linn. Soc. Bot. 37: 425-494. pl. 17-20. 1906.

General features of flora; annotated list of vascular and cellular plants collected by the author in Matopo Hills and at Victoria Falls, Zambesi, Southern Rhodesia, in Aug.—Oct. 1905; bibliography.

Gilliland, H. B. Notes on the flora of Rhodesian Manicaland. I. Jour. So.

African Bot. 4: 143-156. pl. 41-45. 1938.

Annotated list of bryophytes and vascular plants not previously recorded from Manicaland, partly in collaboration with other authors; bibliography. Pt. 1 covers bryophytes, pteridophytes, and gymnosperms.

Monro, C. F. H. Some indigenous trees of Southern Rhodesia. Proc.

Rhodesia Scient. Assoc. v. 8, pt. 2. 123 p. 1908.

Orthography of vernacular names; alphabetical list of vernacular names, with botanical equivalents and authorities; descriptive list of trees referred to.

Norlindh, Tycho, and Weimarck, Henning. Beiträge zur kenntnis der flora von Süd-Rhodesia. Bot. Notiser 1932: 1-21. 6 fig. (incl. map). 1932; 1934; 64-110. 10 fig. 1934; 1935: 357-408. 21 fig. 1935; 1936: 1-50. 13 fig. 1936; 1937: 161-201, 419-446. 12 fig. 1937.

Itinerary, general features of flora; list of plants collected by the Swedish expedition to South Africa and Southern Rhodesia in 1930-31, with data, the

families not in systematic order.

Steedman, E. C. A description of some trees, shrubs and lianes of Southern Rhodesia. xix, 191 p. (incl. 85 pl.). 7 pl. 25 cm. Bulawayo, 1933.

General features of flora, systematic list of species included; descriptive partial flora, with vernacular names and occasional notes on uses.

#### SOUTH-WEST AFRICA

See also Cape of Good Hope (Pearson); South Africa; West Africa (Oliver).

## General

Dinter, Kurt. Index der aus Deutsch-Südwestafrika bis zum jahre 1917 bekannt gewordenen pflanzenarten. Repert. Spec. Nov. Fedde 15: 77–92, 340–355, 426–433. 1917–19; 16: 167–174, 239–247, 335–344. 1919–20; 17: 185–192, 258–265, 303–311. 1921; 18: 13–16, 248–256, 423–444. 1922; 19: 93–96, 187–192, 235–240, 315–320. 1923–24; 20: 314–316. 1924; 22: 108–112, 375–383. 1925–26; 23: 130–137, 227–236, 363–371. 1926–27; 24: 13–16, 302–304, 366–368. 1927–28; 25: 49–51, 209–210. 1928.

Alphabetical list of 2,708 vascular and cellular plants, with references to

original description and localities and collectors' numbers.

——. Die vegetabilische veldkost Deutsch-Südwest-Afrikas. 47 p. 13 pl.

23.5 cm. Okahandja, 1912.

Annotated, briefly descriptive list of edible plants grouped by parts used, with vernacular names. The South African word "veldkost" covers all edible wild plants and animal products.

Schinz, Hans. Die pflanzenwelt Deutsch-Südwest-Afrikas. Bul. Herb. Boissier 4 (App. 3): 1-57. 1896; 5 (App. 3): 59-101. tab. 1. 1897; Mem. Herb.

Boissier 1: 103-131. 1900.

List of cellular and vascular plants, with citation of exsiccatae and localities and extralimital range; intended to include all known up to August 30, 1896. Incomplete; reached Crotalaria (Engler-Prantl system).

## Local

Bolus, Frank, Bolus, Louisa and Glover, Ruth. Flowering plants and ferns collected on the Great Karasberg by the Percy Sladen Memorial Expedition, 1912-1913. Annals Bolus Herb. 1: 9-19, 72-75, 97-114. pl. 1-6, 8, 13-14. 1914-15.

List with localities and collecting numbers. Preceded (p. 1-8) by an account of the topography, climate, etc., by H. H. W. Pearson. (In Great Namaqualand.)

Range, Paul. Die flora des Namalandes I-XIV. Repert. Spec. Nov. Fedde 30: 129-158. pl. 129 (map). 1932; 33: 1-22. 1933; 35: 35-42. 1934; 36: 1-19, 97-109, 241-264. 1934; 38: 122-130, 256-280. 1935; 39: 55-66, 283-287. 1935-36; 43: 251-256, 262-271. 1938; 44: 101-114. 1938; 45: 320. pl. 241-244 (maps). 1938.

Botanical explorations, geology, climate, plant regions, general features of flora, bibliography; systematic list of vascular plants (including cultivated species), with references, citation of exsiccatae, extralimital range, occasional vernacular names and uses; short conspectus of cellular plants, fossil flora, statistics (1,646 species), alphabetical list of collectors with brief biographical information, list of localities. Page 320 (vol. 45) is table of contents.

Seiner, Franz. Ergebnisse einer bereisung der Omaheke in den jahren 1910-1912. Mitt. Deut. Schutzgeb. Wiss. Beih. Deut. Kolonialbl. 26: 225-316. 5 pl.,

4 maps. 1913.

Includes (p. 238-255) a considerable list of vascular plants, partly annotated, grouped into 73 plant formations. The area covered is northeastern South-West

#### SPANISH GUINEA

See also Cameroons (Hooker; Mildbraed, Botanik); Ethiopia (Engler, Ueber die hochgebirgsflora); West Africa.

## Local

Hooker, J. D. On the vegetation of Clarence Peak, Fernando Po; with descriptions of the plants collected by Mr. Gustav Mann on the higher parts of that mountain. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 6: 1-23. 1862 (1861).

Phytogeography; list of vascular plants, with localities and general range.

Mildbraed, Johannes. Neue arten von der Insel Annobon. Notizbl. Bot.

Gart. Berlin 13: 697-705. 1937.

Descriptions and reductions to synonymy of the undescribed new species given in his list of the plants of Annobon in Wissenschaftliche ergebnisse der zweiten deutschen Zentral-Afrika-expedition 1910-11, bd. 2, Botanik. 1922. p. 157-164 (see under Cameroons).

### SWAZILAND

See South Africa; Transvaal (Burtt Davy and Pott, A first check-list; Burtt Davy, A manual).

### TANGANYIKA

See also Anglo Egyptian Sudan (Grant); Ethiopia (Engler, Ueber die hochgebirgsflora); Northern Rhodesia (Fries); West Africa (Gürke; Oliver); Zanzibar (Sacleux).

### General

Bally, P. R. O. Heil- und giftpflanzen der eingeborenen von Tanganyika.

Beih. Repert. Spec. Nov. Fedde v. 102. 87 p. 19 pl. 1938.

General account of native medicine, arrow poisons, fish and insect poisons, drinks and stimulants; annotated systematic list of 345 vascular plants, with native names and uses; list classified by uses; indices.

Bally, P. R. O. Native medicinal and poisonous plants of East Africa. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1937: 10-26. 1937.

Briefly annotated list of vascular plants, with vernacular names and uses. Refers principally to Tanganyika Territory.

Braun, Karl. Gewürze und aromatika der völker des früheren Deutsch-Ostafrika. Heil- u. Gewürz-Pflanz. 11: 55-86, 113-141. 1928.

Annotated list of S0 species, with vernacular names (indexed) and uses, alphabetically arranged by scientific names: bibliography.

——— Pflanzen aus Deutsch-Ostafrika, ihre namen und verwendung bei den eingeborenen. Arch. Pharm. 262: 368-381. 1924; 263: 123-139. 1925; 265: 45-61. 1927.

Annotated list of 91 species, alphabetically arranged, with vernacular names, notes on uses and references.

Busse, Walter. Ueber heil- und nutzpflanzen Deutsch-Ostafrikas. Ber. Deut. Pharm. Gesell. 14: 187–207. 2 pl. 1904.

Discussion of "hunger-foods," Strychnos, etc.; running account of medicinal and useful plants.

Engler, Adolf, ed. Die pflanzenwelt Ost-Afrikas und der nachbargebiete. Theil B. Die nutzpflanzen Ost-Afrikas. 535 p. 24 fig. 27 cm. Berlin, 1895.

Chapters on palms, grasses, bananas, edible and other useful plants, medicinal and ornamental plants, by various authors.

—— and others. Die pflanzenwelt Ost-Afrikas und der nachbargebiete. Theil C. Verzeichniss der bis jetzt aus Ost-Afrika bekannt gewordenen pflanzen. 433 p. 45 pl. 27.5 cm. Berlin, 1895.

Geographical regions (39), with mention of most important collectors; systematic list of cellular and vascular plants by various authors, with areal occurrence, extralimital range, and occasional annotations. Covers primarily Tanganyika (German East Africa), southern British East Africa, and Portuguese East Africa south to the Zambesi River, but indicates distribution of included species in other areas of Africa.

Greenway, P. J. A Swahili dictionary of plant names. xvi, 112 p. 16 cm. Dar es Salaam, 1937.

Bibliography; briefly annotated alphabetical list of vernacular names, with botanical equivalents (not indexed) and uses. "The Swahili language is spoken by the mixed races of Arabs, negroes and others who inhabit the east coast of Africa."

Peter, Albert. Flora von Deutsch-Ostafrika. Zusammenstellung der in Deutsch-Ostafrika beobachteten farnartigen gewächse und blütenpflanzen mit literatur-nachweisen, angabe der verbreitung auf der erde und bestimmungstabellen. Beih. Repert. Spec. Nov. Fedde v. 40, pt. 1–2, lfg. 3. plates. 1929–38.

Author's itineraries; annotated list of vascular plants, with keys, references, citation of localities, general range, occasional vernacular names and uses. Not yet completed. Lieferung 3 (pt. 2) reaches Basella; each part accompanied by separately paged Anhang containing full descriptions of the new species.

Sadebeck, Richard. Die tropischen nutzpflanzen Ostafrikas, ihre anzucht und ihre ev. plantagenbetrieb. Jahrb. Hamburg. Wiss. Anst. 9: 203–228. 1891. Account of the most important species.

# Local

Engler, Adolf, and others. Die von W. Goetze am Rukwa-see und Nyassa-see sowie in den zwischen beiden seen gelegenen gebirgsländern, insbesondere dem Kinga-gebirge gesammelten pflanzen, nebst einigen nachträgen (durch\* bezeichnet) zu Bericht III. Berichte über die botanischen ergebnisse der Nyassa-see- und Kinga-gebirgs-expedition . . . IV. In his Beiträge zur flora von Afrika XXII. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 30: 239–445. 7 fig., pl. 4–22. 1901.

List of cellular and vascular plants, with data and occasional vernacular names.

and others. Die von W. Goetze und Dr. Stuhlmann im Ulugurugebirge, sowie die von W. Goetze in der Kisaki- und Khutu-steppe und in Uhehe gesammelten pflanzen. Berichte über die botanischen ergebnisse der Nyassa-see- und Kinga-gebirgs-expedition der Hermann- und Elise- geb. Heckmann-Wentzelstiftung. III. *In* his Beiträge zur flora von Afrika XX. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 28: 332–510. pl. 5–10. 1900.

Botanical explorations; list of cellular and vascular plants, with localities.

vernacular names, and uses.

Engler, Adolf. Ueber die flora des gebirgslandes von Usambara, auf grund der von Herrn Carl Holst daselbst gemachten sammlungen. In his Beiträge zur flora von Afrika V. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 17: 156-168. 1893.

Plant formations, with lists of species; no general list.

Heering, Wilhelm. Dr. E. Obst's botanische sammlung aus dem abflusslosen rumpfschollenland des nordöstlichen Deutsch-Ostafrika. Mitt. Geog. Gesell. Hamburg 29: 205-216. 1915.

Annotated list of cellular and vascular plants, collected from Wakindigaland and on the summit of Mount Ufiomi, both regions previously unknown

botanically. Most of the specimens collected were lost.

Jaeger, Fritz. Das hochland der Riesenkrater und die umliegenden hochländer Deutsch-Ostafrikas. Ergebnisse einer amtlichen forschungsreise ins abflusslose gebiet des nördlichen Deutsch-Ostafrika 1906-07. Mitt. Deut. Schutzgeb. Wiss. Beih. Deut. Kolonialbl. Ergänzungsh. no. 4. iv, 133 p. 8 fig. 3 pl.. 3 maps. 1911.

Includes (p. 88-94) unannotated list of 522 vascular plants collected by the expedition, grouped by localities and plant formations. The identifications

were made at the Berlin Herbarium.

Pflanzen der Massai-steppe im süden, westen und süd-Merker, Moritz. westen des Kilimandscharo und Meru, welche bei den Massais teils als medizinalpflanzen, teils als anderweitig nützliche oder schädliche pflanzen beachtung finden. Notizbl. K. Bot. Gart. Berlin 3: 194-197. 1902.

Unannotated list of 85 vascular plants with Massai and botanical names. Meyer, Hans. Ergebisse einer reise durch das zwischenseengebiet Ostafrikas 1911. Mitt. Deut. Schutzgeb. Wiss. Beih. Deut. Kolonialbl. Ergünzungsh. no. 6.

127 p. illus. (incl. maps), 8 pl., 3 maps. 1913.

\_ Includes (p. 93-101) list of species from several localities in northern German East Africa collected by author and identified at the Berlin Herbarium.

Mildbraed, Johannes. Wissenschaftliche ergebnisse der Deutschen Zentral-Afrika-expedition 1907-1908 unter führung Adolph Friedrichs, Herzogs zu Mecklenburg. bd. II. Botanik. 718 p. illus., 78 pl. 27 cm. Leipzig, 1910-14.

Includes list of vascular and cellular plants, with localities, general range, and occasional annotations, by G. Brause, G. Hieronymus, R. Pilger, and others; not in systematic order. Part 7 is ecological and phytogeographical. The expedition worked in northwestern Tanganyika, Ruanda and Urundi, northeastern Belgian Congo, and Uganda.

Schweinfurth, Georg. Phanerogams. In Höhnel, Ludwig von. Discovery of Lakes Rudolf and Stefanie. v. 2, p. 350-368. London and N. Y., 1894. List of 171 vascular plants, mostly from Kilimanjaro, with locality and altitude; lists of mosses, liverworts, and lichens by other authors.

Trotha, Hellmuth von. Der wald um Tabora in Deutsch-Ostafrika. Notizbl. K. Bot. Gart. Berlin 5: 212-231. 1911.

Annotated list of 184 useful plants, with vernacular names.

#### TOGO

See also French West Africa (Chevalier); Gold Coast (Burtt Davy and Hoyle); West Africa.

### General

Volkens, Georg. Die nutzpflanzen Togos. Notizbl. K. Bot. Gart. Berlin App. 22. 119 p. 60 fig. 1909-10. Annotated list, classified by uses, with vernacular names.

### Local

Büttner, Richard. Zur flora des Togolandes. Verzeichniss der von Dr. R. Büttner in den jahren 1890 und 1891 im Togohinterlande, zumeist in der nähe der Forschungsstation Bismarckburg gesammelten pflanzen. Mitt. Forschungsreis. u. Gelehr. Deut. Schutzgeb. 6:231-236. 1893. Unannotated list of vascular and cellular plants from Adeliland.

Gaisser, Karl. Die produktion der eingeborenen des bizirkes Sokode-Bassari (Schutzgebiet Togo). Mitt. Deut. Schutzgeb. Wiss. Beih. Deut. Kolonialbl. 25: 239-318. illus. 1912.

Includes account of wild and cultivated plants and animals of economic importance and alphabetical list of vernacular names of plants in the Tschaudjo language, with botanical equivalents and names in other native languages.

#### TRANSVAAL

See also South Africa; West Africa (Oliver).

## General

Burtt Davy, Joseph. Alien plants spontaneous in the Transvaal. Rpt. So. African Assoc. Adv. Sci. 2: 252–299. 1904.

Annotated list of 141 species; economic aspects, phytogeography.

A manual of the flowering plants and ferns of the Transvaal with Swaziland, South Africa. pt. 1-2 (xxxv, 529 p., incl. 80 fig., map.) 19.5 cm. London, 1926-32.

Glossary, key to families, etc.; annotated briefly descriptive flora of vascular plants, with vernacular names and citation of collectors' numbers. To contain about 4,500 species; pt. 1 contains Marattiaceae-Bombacaceae (Hutchinsonian sequence of families), pt. 2, Malvaceae-Umbelliferae.

—— Native trees of the Transvaal. Transvaal Agr. Jour. 5: 413-433. pl. 69-75. 1907.—Additions and corrections . . . Rpt. Transvaal Dept. Agr. 1906/07: 148-154. 1908.

Life zones, with lists of species; list of 269 trees, with localities and vernacular names.—See also his Notes on some Transvaal trees and shrubs. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1908: 145–175. 1908.

and Pott, Mrs. Reno. A first check-list of the flowering plants and ferns of the Transvaal and Swaziland. Annals Transvaal Mus. 3: 119-182. 1912.—Additions and corrections to the recorded flora . . . So. African Jour. Sci. 9: 343-356. 1913; 15: 570-571. 1919.—Addendum to the First check-list . . . Annals Transvaal Mus. 6: 119-135. 1920.

Unannotated list of 3,298 vascular plants (including the "Additions and corrections"). Mrs. Pott is joint author of "A first check-list..." and sole author of the "Addendum..."—See also Bremekamp, C. E. B. New or otherwise noteworthy plants from the northern Transvaal. l. c. 15: 233-264. 1933.

Verdoorn, I. C. Edible wild fruits of the Transvaal. Bul. Dept. Agr. and Forestry Union So. Africa no. 185 (Plant Ind. Ser. no. 29). 55 p. 14 fig., 7 col. pl. 1938.

Annotated systematic list, with vernacular names, keys, and brief descriptions.

# Local

Galpin, E. E. Botanical survey of the Springbok flats, Transvaal. Mem. Bot. Survey So. Africa no. 12. 100 p. plates. 1927.

Mainly ecological; includes (p. 58-79) briefly annotated list of 584 phanerogams. Glover, P. E. A contribution to the ecology of the highveld flora. So. African Jour. Sci. 34: 224-259. 16 fig. 1937.

Includes annotated list of vascular plants from Frankenwald, 12 miles from Johannesburg.

Obermeÿer, A. A. A preliminary list of the plants found in the Kruger National Park. Annals Transvaal Mus. 17: 185-227. map. 1937.

Geography, climate, general features of flora; list of over 300 vascular plants, mostly collected by Land in 1932, with data and general range.

——Schweickerdt, H. G., and Verdoorn, I. C. An enumeration of plants collected in the northern Transvaal. Bothalia 3: 223-258. 1 fig. (map). 1987. List of vascular plants, with data, collected chiefly in vicinity of the farm "Zoutpan" at the western end of the Zoutpansberg Range.

Smuts, J. C., and Hutchinson, John. The vegetation of Schoemanskloof, eastern Transvaal. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1933: 417-427. 1933.

General features of flora (by Smuts); list of vascular plants collected by Smuts in June 1932, with occasional annotations (by Hutchinson).

Verdoorn, I. C. Notes on the vegetation of the Fountains Valley, Pretoria. So. African Jour. Sci. 26: 190-194. 1929.

Geology, etc.; running partial list of vascular plants collected by author, arranged according to season.

### TUNISIA

See also Algeria (Battandier and Trabut; Bouquet; Cosson; Ducellier and Maire; France, Comité regional d'Algérie; Lapie and Maige; Trabut).

### General

Bocquillon-Limousin, Henri. Les plantes utiles de la Tunisie. Monde des Plant. 4: 241-244, 260, 276-279, 288-289, 305-312. 1895.

Briefly annotated systematic lists of medicinal and other useful plants.

Bonnet, Edmond, and Barratte, Gustave. Catalogue raisonné des plantes vasculaires de la Tunisie. xlix, 519 p. 25 cm. Paris, 1896. (Exploration scientifique de la Tunisie.)—Bonnet, E. Additions et corrections . . . Jour. de Bot. 13: 83-86. 1899.

Botanical explorations, physiography, geology, climate, cultivated plants, affinities of flora (by Doumet-Adanson); annotated list of vascular plants, with

references, localities, and extralimital range.

Cuénod, Auguste. Les plantes médicinales de Tunisie I. Distribution géographique . . . In Comité régional des plantes médicinales de Tunisie. plantes médicinales de Tunisie. p. 9-35. Tunis, 1920.

Annotated list of principal wild species, alphabetically arranged by vernacular

names.

## Local

Bardin, L., père. Catalogue méthodique et raisonné des plantes vasculares de Carthage et de ses environs, avec indication des plantes médicinales indigènes. Revue Tunis. Inst. Carthage 5: 95-110, 183-203, 372-378, 509-516. 1898: 6: 96-106, 189-203, 353-359, 472-485. 1899.

Annotated list of 694 vascular plants based on author's collections, with notes

on medicinal plants.

Burollet, P. A. La Sahel de Sousse, monographie phytogéographique. Annales Serv. Bot. Tunisie v. 4, fasc. 2. 270 p. 8 pl., map. 1927.

Botanical explorations, physiography, climate, geology, water, etc.; mostly unannotated list of 1,038 species and varieties of vascular and cellular plants (754 species of vascular plants) known from the region; ecology, plant formations, weeds, cultivated and useful plants, history of vegetation, bibliography. The term Sahel de Sousse, as used by the author, refers to the coastal region for an extent of about 100 km. about Sousse (Susa).

Chabrolin, Charles. Note sur la flore des îles de la Galite et du Galiton. Bul.

Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique Nord 24: 233-242. 1933.

Geology, botanical explorations, etc.; unannotated lists of phanerogams of Iles de La Galite and Galiton, Cape Serrat, with additional records for Ile Plane and Ile Cani. These islands are about 40 km. north of Cape Serrat, Tunisia.

Cosson, E. S. Exploration de la Kroumirie centrale. Bul. Soc. Bot. France

**32:** 296-324. 1885.

General features of flora, with lists of species of different localities; list of vascular plants and mosses collected by the author and others in 1883, with localities.

Gillot, F. X. Notes botaniques. In Chaignon, H. de. Contributions à l'histoire naturelle de la Tunisie. Bul. Soc. Hist. Nat. Autun 17: 116-142. 1904.

List of vascular plants, mosses, and lichens collected by Vicomte H. de Chaignon in 1902-1904 at Bir M'Cherga, Aïn-el-Aker, and Zaghouan, with notes on more important species.

- Une journée d'herborisation à Souk-el-Khemis (Tunisie). Bul. Soc. Bot. France 47: 289-296. 1900.

List of vascular plants collected by author, with localities.

Joly, Alexandre. Note sur la flore du sud Tunisien (Jefara et Diebel Labiod). Compt. Rend. Assoc. Franc. Avanc. Sci. 38 (1909): 569-577. 1910.

General features of flora; list of spermatophytes collected by author, with localities.

Lindberg, Harald. Itinera mediterranea. Ein beitrag zur kenntnis der westmediterranen flora auf grund eines materials von gefässpflanzen, gesammelt in Tunesien und Sizilien im jahre 1924 und in Spanien und Marokko im jahre 1926. Acta Soc. Scient. Fenn. n. s., B, v. 1, no. 2. 178 p. 32 pl. 1932.

Author's itinerary; list of about 2,100 vascular plants, with localities.

Murbeck, Svante. Contributions à la connaissance des renonculacées [-polypodiacées] de la flore du nord-ouest de l'Afrique et plus spécialement de la Tunisie. Lunds Univ. Årsskr. afd. 2, v. 33, no. 12. 126 p. pl. 1–6. 1897; v. 34, no. 7. 41 p. pl. 7–9. 1898; v. 35, no. 3. 30 p. 2 fig., pl. 10–12. 1899; v. 36, no. 1. 34 p. 9 fig., pl. 13–15. 1900.—Contributions . . . 2. sér. l. c. n. f., afd. 2, v. 1, no. 4. 40 p. pl. 1–7. 1905; v. 2, no. 1. p. 41–83. pl. 8–20. 1905. List of vascular plants collected mainly by the author, with localities and

List of vascular plants collected mainly by the author, with localities and frequent annotations. Ser. 2 (no. 1) includes a florula of Djebel Bargou, a branch of the Atlas Mountains, in the northeast part of central Tunisia, arranged

by habitats.

Pitard, C. J. Rapports sur les herborisations faites par la Société pendant la session de Tunísie. Bul. Soc. Bot. France 56 (Sess. Extr.): cxi-cxcviii.

pl. 2–19. 1910.

Physiography, soils, human influence on flora; lists of plants collected by members of the Société Botanique de France in 1909, grouped by localities and habitats; phytogeography. (Central Tunisia, in region of Gabès, Gafra, and Tozeur.)

#### **UGANDA**

See also Anglo-Egyptian Sudan (Grant; Rein); Belgian Congo (Burtt; Cotton); Ethiopia (Engler, Ueber die hochgebirgsflora); Kenya (Fries); Northern Rhodesia (Fries); Tanganyika (Engler, Die pflanzenwelt Ost-Afrikas; Mildbraed); West Africa (Oliver).

All papers on Mount Ruwenzori are placed under Belgian Congo.

## General

Burtt Davy, Joseph, and Bolton, Florence. Uganda protectorate. 132 p. 21.5 cm. Oxford, 1935. (Check-lists of the forest trees and shrubs of the

British Empire, no. 1.)

Botanical explorations, plant zones, annotated list of more important trees, bibliography; annotated list of 1,146 species and varieties of native woody plants, with vernacular names (not indexed) and citation of exsiccatae; list of cultivated woody plants.

Wright, C. H. List of the plants occurring in the Uganda Protectorate. *In* Johnston, H. H. The Uganda Protectorate. p. 329-351. New York, London, 1902.

Botanical explorations; list of vascular and cellular plants, with localities and collectors.

## Local

Baker, E. G., Moore, S. LeM., and Rendle, A. B. The botany of the Anglo-German Uganda boundary commission. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 37: 116-227.

pl. 1-4. 1905.

Phytogeography; list of phanerogams collected by Dr. A. G. Bagshawe, with localities, vernacular names, uses and general range. The area covered was along the boundary between the present Uganda and Tanganyika west of Lake Victoria Nyanza and the island of Buvúma in the lake.

Dawe, M. T. Report on a botanical mission through the forest districts of Buddu and the Western and Nile Provinces of the Uganda Protectorate. 63 p.

5 pl., map. 33 cm. London, 1906.

Physiography, general features of flora, etc.; list of vascular and cellular plants collected, with localities and occasional vernacular names and uses.—See also Stapf, Otto, and others. Plantae novae Daweanae in Uganda lectae . . . with an appendix by M. T. Dawe. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 37: 495–544. pl. 21–23 (map). 1906.

Lugard, E. J., and Bullock, A. A. The flora of Mount Elgon. Bul. Misc.

Inform. Kew 1933: 49-106. 1 fig. (map). 1933.

Physiography, climate, natives, fauna, plant zones, bibliography (by Lugard); list of 649 vascular plants collected in 1930-31 by E. J. and Mrs. C. Lugard, with data and general range.

### WEST AFRICA

Under this heading are included general works covering all or much of the region from Mauritania to Angola, inclusive.

Ascherson, Paul. Botanisch-ethnographische notizen aus Guinea. Aus den aufzeichnungen von Thonning in Schumacher's Beskrivelse af Guineiske planter. Zeitschr. Ethnol. 11: 231-258. 1879.

Annotated list of 166 wild and cultivated plants, mostly economic, with vernacular names (indexed). Refers to the region of "Upper Guinea."

Chevalier, Auguste. Énumération des plantes cultivées par les indigènes en Afrique tropicale et des espèces naturalisées dans le même pays et ayant probablement été cultivées a une époque plus ou moins reculée. Bul. Soc. Natl. Acclim. France 59: 65-79, 104-110, 133-138, 239-242, 312-318, 341-346, 386-392. 1912.

Systematic list of about 293 species and varieties, with brief notes on origin

and area where cultivated. Covers region from Mauritania to Congo.

- Enumération des plantes récoltées dans les régions suivantes: Mauritanie, Oasis sahariennes, Sénégal, Casamance, Guinée française, Soudan francais, Côte d'Ivoire, Dahomey et en outre Gold-Coast, Sierra-Leone, Lagos, Old-Calabar. xiii, 798 p. port., map. 25 cm. Paris, 1920. (Exploration botanique de l'Afrique occidentale française. t. l.)

List of vascular and cellular plants collected by the author and associates. with localities, collectors' numbers, vernacular names, and occasional annotations.

Dalziel, J. M. The useful plants of west tropical Africa . . . Being an appendix to the Flora of west tropical Africa . . . xi, 612 p. 25.5 cm. London, 1937.

Bibliography; annotated systematic list of spermatophytes, with vernacular names and their localities, uses, and references. Covers same area as Hutchinson and Dalziel. Flora of west tropical Africa. The information and references in Holland's The useful plants of Nigeria are not repeated, but references to his work are given under each species.

Gürke, Max. Uebersicht über die gebiete des tropischen Afrika, in welchen deutsche reisende ihre im Berliner Botanischen Museum niedergelegten sammlungen zusammen brachten, mit angabe der wichtigsten, über ihre reisen und deren ergebnisse veröffentlichten aufsätze. In Engler, A. Beiträge zur flora von Afrika I. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 14: 279-292. 1891.

Briefly annotated list of collectors and their itineraries, with bibliographies.

Hua, Henri. Les explorations botaniques dans les colonies françaises de l'Afrique tropicale, d'aprés les collections conservées au Muséum d'histoire naturelle de Paris. Actes Cong. Internatl. Bot. 1er Paris, 1900. p. 239-247. 1900.

Brief account of principal collectors in Senegal, French Guinea, French Sudan, Ivory Coast, Dahomey, and French Equatorial Africa (French Congo).

Hutchinson, John, and Dalziel, J. M. Flora of west tropical Africa. The British west African colonies, British Cameroons, the French and Portuguese colonies south of the Tropic of Cancer to Lake Chad, and Fernando Po. 2 v. 381 fig., 2 maps. 26 cm. London, 1927-36.

General features of flora, botanical explorations, bibliography, glossary, key to families; systematic list of spermatophytes, with keys, note on habit, references, citation of localities and exsiccatae. Covers area along Tropic of Cancer from coast east to the western boundary of Chad Territory (about 15° E.), then south along the eastern border of Nigeria to the coast, including Cameroon Mountain, Fernando Po, and the smaller islands off the coast, the whole nearly equivalent to the "Upper Guinea" of the Flora of Tropical Africa.

Moller, A. F. Medizinische pflanzen Westafrikas. Ber. Deut. Pharm. Gesell. 8: 46-53, 93-100, 240-243. 1898.

Briefly annotated list of medicinal species of "Ober- und Unter-Guinea," in part systematically arranged, with occasional vernacular names.

Moloney, Alfred. Sketch of the forestry of West Africa, with particular reference to its present principal commercial products. vi, 533 p. 20 cm. London, 1887.

Includes (p. 269-458) briefly annotated "list of economic plants of western Africa," by J. M. Hillier. Covers principally the regions of Upper Guinea and Lower Guinea, as defined in Oliver, Flora of Tropical Africa.

Oliver, Daniel, and others. Flora of tropical Africa. v. 1-10, pt. 1. 22.5 cm. London, 1868-1937.

Descriptive flora of spermatophytes, with keys, synonymy, local and general range, citation of exsiccatae. Specimens cited are grouped under the following geographical regions as defined in vol. 7: Upper Guinea (west coast region, from the mouth of the Senegal River to Lake Chad, south to the southern boundary of Cameroons, including Fernando Po); North Central (the Sahara north to the Tropic of Cancer, eastward to about 26° E. Long., south to border of Upper Guinea and Belgian Congo); Nile Land (the Nile Basin from the 26th meridian to the coast, south to border of Belgian Congo and Tanganyika); Lower Guinea (west coast region from southern boundary of Cameroons to Tropic of Capricorn, bounded on the east by Belgian Congo, Rio Kwango, and the 20th meridian); South Central (Belgian Congo, and Angola east of the 20th meridian); Mozambique (Tanganyika, Mozambique, Rhodesia, etc., south to the Tropic of Capricorn). Vol. 1-3 were written by Oliver, with the assistance of other botanists at Kew, especially W. P. Hiern and J. G. Baker; the remaining volumes, written mostly by the botanists at Kew, were edited by W. T. T. Dyer (v. 4-6, pt. 1, v. 7-8), David Prain (v. 6, pt. 2, v. 9), and A. W. Hill (v. 10, pt. 1). Not yet completed.

Unwin, A. H. West African forests and forestry. 527 p. 110 fig. on

plates. 26 cm. London, 1920.

Includes annotated lists, with vernacular names and uses, of the trees of Gambia, Sierra Leone, Liberia, Ivory Coast, Gold Coast, Togo, Nigeria, Cameroons; briefly annotated bibliography.

#### ZANZIBAR

See also West Africa (Gürke; Oliver).

# General

Sacleux, Charles, père. Essai de catalogue des plantes de Zanzibar, Pemba, Mombassa, Amou et de la grande terre en face de ces îles jusqu'à la ligne de partage des eaux entre la côte et les grands lacs. xxxvi p. 17 cm. [Zanzibar, 18-?] (Extrait de Dictionnaire français Swahili. Zanzibar, 1888-91.)

Systematic list, with localities and vernacular names.

Werth, Emil. Die vegetation der insel Sansibar. 97 p. 6 fig., map. 24.5 cm. Berlin, 1901. (Inaug.-diss., Bern.—Reprinted from Mitt. Seminars Orient. Sprach, Univ. Berlin v. 4, abt. 3. 1901.)

Mainly ecological; includes sections on cultivated plants and weeds; no list of

species.

#### AUSTRALASIA

Here used in a restricted sense to include only Australia, New Zealand, and Tasmania, the other islands commonly included in Australasia being given under Insular Floras.

### AUSTRALIA

See also Tasmania (Hooker).

Bailey, F. M. Concise history of Australian botany. Proc. Roy. Soc. Queensland 8 (2): xvii-xli, xlv-xlvii. 1891.

Annotated list of collectors, chronologically arranged.

Bentham, George. Flora australiensis: a description of the plants of the Australian territory.  $7~\rm v.~22~cm.$  London, 1863-78.

Collections examined; descriptive flora of vascular plants, with keys, synonymy, local and general range; includes the plants of Tasmania. Title page says "by George Bentham . . . assisted by Ferdinand Mueller . . . ," but in preface (v. 1, p. 12\*) Bentham states "I alone am therefore responsible for the details of this work, for the limitation given to genera and species, for their characters and description."

Cheel, Edwin. A review of the flora of the arid and semi-arid regions of Australia. Rpt. Austral. and New Zeal. Assoc. Adv. Sci. 23: 307-337. 1937.

Brief account of botanical explorations, forage plants, erosion control, bibliography; mostly unannotated list of plants recorded from the region.

Guilfoyle, W. R. Australian plants suitable for gardens, parks, timber reserves, etc. 478 p. (incl. plates). 23 cm. Melbourne, etc., [1911?].

Alphabetical, briefly annotated list of native plants suitable for cultivation: lists of common names of eucalypts and of other plants. The plates are mostly habit photographs of trees and shrubs.

Maiden, J. H. Australian indigenous plants providing human foods and

food-adjuncts. Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales II, 3: 481-556. 1888.

Annotated list of 212 plants, alphabetically arranged by scientific names, with uses and vernacular names.

- Australian vegetation. In The commonwealth of Australia: federal handbook . . . p. 163-209. Melbourne, [1914].

General sketch of Australian flora.

A bibliography of Australian economic botany. Pt. 1. v, 61 p. 24 cm. Sydney, 1892. (Technical education series, no. 10. Department of Public Instruction [N. S. Wales].)

Annotated bibliography, the titles classified by subjects; indices of authors and subjects. "I have omitted all papers and works which consist of 'pure' botany."

Indigenous vegetable drugs. Agr. Gaz. N. S. Wales 9: 1106-1127. 1898; 10: 40-53, 131-141. 1899. (Part II reprinted as Misc. Pub. Dept. Agr. N. S. Wales no. 256.)

Annotated systematic list.

Native food plants. Agr. Gaz. N. S. Wales 10: 117-130, 279-290, 618-628, 730-740. 1899. (Reprinted as Misc. Pub. Dept. Agr. N. S. Wales no. 282. 65 p.)

Annotated systematic list, with vernacular names, uses, and localities. Covers

Australia generally.

Records of Australian botanists-(a) General, (b) New South Wales. Jour. and Proc. Roy. Soc. N. S. Wales 42: 60-132. 1908.—1st suppl. Rpt. Australas. Assoc. Adv. Sci. 13 (1911): 224-243. pl. 20-21 (ports.). 1912.—2d suppl. Jour. and Proc. Roy. Soc. N. S. Wales 55: 150-169, pl. 8-9 (ports.). 1921.

Bibliography; alphabetical lists of botanists, with biographical data. Index in first supplement covers the whole series of similar papers on different States to

that date.

Records of the earlier French botanists as regards Australian plants. Jour. and Proc. Roy. Soc. N. S. Wales 44: 123-155. pl. 3-13 (ports.). 1910. Bibliographic and biographical data.

- Useful Australian plants no. 1-108. In Agr. Gaz. N. S. Wales v. 4-17, 19-20, 22-25. plates, 1893-1914.

Accounts of various species, in no regular order; descriptions, range, uses.

The useful native plants of Australia (including Tasmania). xii, 696 p. 22 cm. Sydney, 1889.

Annotated list, with vernacular names and uses, the plants classified under 11 headings and arranged alphabetically by scientific names; indices of vernacular and botanical names.

Mueller, Ferdinand von. Second systematic census of Australian plants, with chronologic, literary and geographic annotations. Pt. I.-Vasculares. 244 p. 21 x 28 cm. Melbourne, 1889.

Systematic list of vascular plants, with references to place of original publication and to Bentham's "Flora Australiensis" and the author's "Fragmenta" and indication of range.

Sutton, C. S. Bibliography of the Australian floristic and ecological plantgeography. Rpt. Australas. Assoc. Adv. Sci. 16 (1923): 110-118. 1924.

Unannotated list, arranged alphabetically by authors.

## NEW SOUTH WALES

See also Queensland (Francis); South Australia (Wood, Floristics and ecology of the mallee); Victoria (Stirling, Notes on a census).

# General

Anderson, R. H. The naturalised flora of New South Wales (excluding Gramineae). Contrib. N. S. Wales Natl. Herb. 1: 16-33. 1939. Systematic list of 415 angiosperms, with indication of country of origin.

Dixon, W. A. The plants of New South Wales; an analytical key to the flowering plants, except grasses and rushes, and ferns of the state, set out in an original method, with an up-to-date list of native and introduced flora. xxiv, 322 p. 3 (i. e. 6) pl. 17 cm. Sydney, 1906.

Keys to vascular plants.

Maiden, J. H. The forest flora of New South Wales. 8 v. 295 pl. 32 cm. Sydney, 1902–25.

Descriptions, vernacular names, uses, timber, habitat, and localities; the species not in systematic order.

——— Some reputed medicinal plants of New South Wales. Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales II, 3: 355-393. 1888.

24.5 cm. Sydney, 1916.

Systematic list of vascular plants with references to original descriptions and to Bentham's Flora Australiensis. There is a Supplement, listing Algae only.

Moore, Charles, and Betche, Ernst. Handbook of the flora of New South Wales. A description of the flowering plants and ferns indigenous to New South Wales. xxxix, 582 p. 22 cm. Sydney, 1893.—Moore, Charles. Plants with their habitats, discovered to be indigenous to this colony since the publication of the Handbook . . . Jour. and Proc. Roy. Soc. N. S. Wales 27: 84-85. 1893.

Botanical explorations, glossary; descriptive flora, with keys; list of plants from Lord Howe and Norfolk Islands not included in the descriptive flora; list of naturalized plants, with indication of native range; glossary of specific names.

Rietmann, Othmar. Die nutzpflanzen von Neu-Südwales. Ber. St. Gall. Naturw. Gesell. 1864/65: 105-118. 1865.

Running account of principal useful plants.

# Local

Baker, R. T. On the botany of Rylstone and the Goulburn River districts. Pt. I. Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales 21: 427-466. 1896.

Physiography, geology; annotated list of about 350 vascular plants. (About 100 miles northwest of Sydney.)

Barwick, A. C. The botany of the "clears" and "basalt masses," County of Hunter, N. S. Wales. Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales 28: 932-943. 1904.

General features of flora; annotated list of vascular plants. The "clears" are areas of volcanic soil, characterized by the absence of underbrush. (Central eastern New South Wales.)

Cambage, R. H. Notes on the native flora of New South Wales. X. The Federal Capital Territory. Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales 43: 673-711. 2 fig. (incl. map), pl. 71-74. 1919.

Botanical explorations, topography, geology, climate, soil, general features of flora; list of vascular plants (and Marchantiaceae) observed.

Chisholm, E. C. The Comboyne plateau. Its general conformation and flora. Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales 50: 284-293. 1 fig. (map). 1925.—Additional flora . . . l. c. 52: 378-379. 1927.—Further additions . . . l. c. 59: 143-155. 1934.—Final additions . . . l. c. 62: 65-72. 1937.

Physiography, general features of flora; unannotated list of vascular plants. (Near the coast southwest of Port Macquarie.)

—— The flora of Marrangaroo, County of Cook. Austral. Nat. 5: 122-129. 1 fig. (map). 1923.

Topography, climate, distribution of some trees; unannotated list of vascular plants. (About 100 miles from Sydney.)

Cleland, J. B. List of plants growing upon Milson Island, Hawkesbury River. Rpt. Govt. Bur. Microbiol. N. S. Wales 3: 218-225. 1914.

Annotated list of 234 native and 55 introduced vascular plants. (Near Brooklyn, north of Sydney.)

Davis, Consett, Day, M. F., and Waterhouse, D. F. Notes on the terrestrial ecology of the Five Islands. I. Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales 63: 357-388. 8 fig. (incl. maps), pl. 15-19. 1939.

Includes annotated list (p. 380-383) of vascular plan t. (Near Port Kembla.)

Dwyer, J. W. A floral survey of the south western slopes of N. S. Wales round about Temora and Barmedman. Austral. Nat. 4: 212-224. 1921.

Soils; annotated list of cellular and vascular plants collected by author from

Stockinbingal to Wyalong. (Southeastern New South Wales.)

Hamilton, A. A. Topographical and ecological notes on the flora of the Blue Mountains. Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales 40: 386-413. 1915.

Botanical explorations (with included bibliography), general features of flora. etc.; annotated list of vascular plants. (About 70 miles west of Sydney.)

Hamilton, A. G. A list of the indigenous plants of the Mudgee district. Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales II, 2: 259-306. 1887.

Geology, climate, etc.; annotated list of 1,208 vascular plants, with notes on (About 40 miles east of Wellington.)

On the flora of Mt. Wilson. Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales 24: 346-

372. 1899.

Physiography, climate, general features of flora; list of 545 vascular plants: bibliography. Mount Wilson is on the boundary between New South Wales and Queensland, about 60 miles from the coast.

Haviland, F. E. Notes on the indigenous plants in the Cobar district. Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales 36: 507-540. 1 fig. (map). 1912; 38: 639-655. 1914. Geology, general features of flora, climate; annotated list of 504 vascular and

cellular plants. (North-central New South Wales.)

Maiden, J. H. The botany of Howell (Bora Creek): a tin-granite flora. Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales 31: 63-72. 1906.

Physiography, etc.; list of vascular plants. (Northeastern New South Wales,

on western slope of New England Range.)

 A contribution towards a flora of Mount Kosciusko. Agr. Gaz. N. S. Wales 9: 720-740. 1898.—A second contribution . . . l. c. 10: 1001-1042. pl. 1899. (Reprinted as Misc. Pub. Dept. Agr. N. S. Wales 241, 331.)

General features of flora, bibliography; partly annotated lists of vascular plants found at different elevations. Mount Kosciusko (7.328 ft.) is the highest mountain in Australia. The second contribution is similarly arranged and has also notes on the general characteristics of alpine plants and on the phytogeographic relation of Mount Kosciusko and Tasmania. (Southeastern New South Wales.)

The Dorrigo forest reserve. Agr. Gaz. N. S. Wales 5: 218-223, 599-633. map. 1894; 7: 38-39. 1897; 8: 523. 1897. (1st pt. reprinted 41 p.)
Includes annotated list of vascular plants collected by the author in 1893. (In County of Fitzroy, on the north coast.)

A list of plants collected by Mr. Richard Helms in the Australian Alps, February, 1893. Agr. Gaz. N. S. Wales 5: 836-841. 1894.

List of phanerogams, with localities and altitudes, collected in the neighborhood of Mount Kosciusko, in southeastern New South Wales.

A list of plants collected in the vicinity of the Jenolan Caves, by W. F. Blakely and J. C. Wiburd. Agr. Gaz. N. S. Wales 12: 1390-1394. 1901. Unannotated list of vascular plants. (About 70 miles almost due west of Sydney.)

Ross, W. J. C. Notes on the flora of Bathurst and its connection with the geology of the district. Rpt. Australas. Assoc. Adv. Sci. 7: 467-481. 1898.

Physiography, general features of flora; tabular list of spermatophytes, with indication of geological formations on which they occur. (About 100 miles northwest of Sydney.)

Turner, Frederick. Botany of north-eastern New South Wales. Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales 31: 365-392. 1906.

Physiography, climate, general features of flora (including useful plants); no list of species (1,767 known). (Area between 32° S. Lat. and Queensland boundary, west to 152°20' and 151° E. Long.)

Botany of north-western New South Wales. Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales 30: 32-91. map. 1905.

Physiography, climate, useful plants of aborigines, general features of flora; unannotated list of 1,137 vascular plants. The area covered lies between the northern boundary of New South Wales and 32° S. Lat. and between 147° and 151°20' E. Long.

Turner, Frederick. Botany of south-western New South Wales. Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales 29: 132-181. 1904.

Climate, general features of flora, with notes on economic plants and vernacular names; unannotated list of vascular plants. The area covered extends from 33° S. Lat. to the Murray (or Hume) River, and from 141° to 147° E. Long.

Botany of the Darling, New South Wales. Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S.

Wales 28: 406-442. 1903.

Physiography, climate, general features of flora, botanical explorations; list of 760 vascular plants from vicinity of Darling River, between 29° and 33° S. Lat. and 141° to 147° E. Long.

The vegetation of New England, New South Wales. Proc. Linn. Soc.

N. S. Wales 28: 276-311. 1903.

Geology, physiography, climate, general features of flora; list of 708 vascular plants, with localities. The area covered is that portion of New South Wales extending "northwards along the Dividing Range from a little south of Armidale to the Queensland border."

Woolls, William. Plants indigenous and naturalised in the neighbourhood

of Sydney . . . [2d ed.] 71 p. 21.5 cm. Sydney, 1891. (1st ed., 1880.)

Climate, etc.; unannotated lists of native and naturalized vascular plants and Characeae (1,465 species, of which 1,290 are native).

#### NORTHERN TERRITORY

See also South Australia (Tate, A census, and A handbook). Northern Territory was a part of South Australia from 1863 through 1910.

### General

Ewart, A. J., and Davies, O. B. The flora of the Northern Territory . . . with appendices by J. H. Maiden . . . and by A. A. Hamilton and Edwin Cheel

... viii, 387 p. (incl. 27 pl., 14 tab.). map. 24 cm. Melbourne, 1917.

Partly annotated list of vascular plants, with keys or brief diagnoses, localities, uses; alphabetical list of vernacular names; classified lists of useful and poisonous plants.—See also Ewart and others. Contributions to the flora of Australia no. 30–34. Proc. Roy. Soc. Victoria n. s., 38: 77–87, 164–182. 4 fig. 1926; 39: 1–12, 154–161. 5 fig. 1926–27; 40: 81–87. 1928. (Reprinted.)

# Local

Black, J. M. Botany. In Scientific notes on an expedition into the interior of Australia carried out by Capt. S. A. White . . . from July to October, 1913. Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. 38: 460-471. pl. 38-39. 1914.

Botanical explorations; annotated list of 178 vascular plants from South Aus-

tralia and Northern Territory, mostly from the latter.

Cleland, J. B., and Johnston, T. H. Aboriginal names and uses of plants at the Granites, Central Australia. Trans. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. 63: 22-26. 1939. Systematic list, with vernacular names and uses. (Nearly 400 miles northwest of Alice Springs.)

and Johnston, T. H. The ecology of the aborigines of Central Australia; botanical notes. Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. 57: 113-124. pl. 5. 1933.

Account of principal useful plants, grouped by uses; annotated systematic list of useful plants, with vernacular names. (Vicinity of Mount Liebig, MacDonnell Range.)

Holtze, Maurice. Narrative of an exploring tour across Melville Island, with notes on its botany. Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. 15: 114-120. 1892.

Itinerary of author in October 1887, with list of vascular plants collected. (40 miles north of Port Darwin.)

Kempe, Hermann. Plants indigenous to the neighbourhood of Hermannsburg, on the river Finke, central Australia. Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. 3: 129-137. 1880; 5: 19-23. 1882.

Annotated list of 287 vascular plants. Also cited as "Indigenous plants of the

MacDonnell Range." (Southwestern part of Territory.)

Mueller, Ferdinand von. A catalogue of plants collected during Mr. Alexander Forrest's geographical exploration of north-west Australia in 1879. Jour. and Proc. Roy. Soc. N. S. Wales 14: 81–95. map. 1881.

List of vascular plants, with localities, collected between King's Sound and

Port Darwin.

and Tate, Ralph. List of plants collected during Mr. Tietkens' expedition into central Australia, 1889. Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. 13: 94-109. 1890.—Supplemental notes to the list of plants . . . l. c. 13: 170-171. 1890.

Localities; list of 250 vascular plants, with localities.

Rendle, A. B., Moore, S. LeM., Baker, E. G., and Gepp, A. Capt. G. H. Wilkins's Groote Eylandt plants. Jour. Bot. 64: 89-99. 1926.

Unannotated list of species collected on Groote Eylandt in 1925 and Crocodile

Islands in 1924.

Tate, Ralph. Botany. In Report on the work of the Horn Scientific Expe-

dition to central Australia. v. 3, p. 117-194. London, Melbourne, 1896.

Botanical regions, general features of flora, phytogeography, botanical explorations; annotated list of 614 vascular plants known from the Larapintine region; list of plants new or rare in the central Eremian region. The Larapintine region of the author is the southwestern part of Northern Territory, from the MacDonnell Range south to Engoordina (Mount Encurdina, 25°10′ S. Lat., 134°16′ E. Long.) and west to Lake Amadeus. His central Eremian region is the low plains around Lake Eyre in South Australia.

### QUEENSLAND

## General

Bailey, F. M. Comprehensive catalogue of Queensland plants, both indigenous and naturalised . . . 879 p. illus. (incl. 976 numb. fig.), 16 col. pl. 25 cm. Brisbane, [1913].

Systematic list of vascular and cellular plants with frequent annotations, especially on economic plants. Replaces his "Catalogue of the indigenous and

naturalised plants of Queensland" (1890).

——— Medicinal plants of Queensland. Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales 5: 1–29. 1880.

Annotated systematic list of vascular and cellular plants, with uses.

—— The Queensland flora. 6 v. (2,015 p.). 88 pl. 24.5 cm. Brisbane, 1899–1902.—General index. 66 p. 1905.

Descriptive flora of vascular plants, with keys, notes on wood and uses, vernacular names (separate indices), local and general range. The "General index" includes only scientific names.

Queensland woods, with a brief popular description of the trees, their distribution, qualities, uses of timber, etc., etc. [ed. 3.] vi, 13-139 p. 20 cm. London, 1899. (1st ed., 1886.)

Systematic list of 601 species, with brief botanical descriptions, some vernacular names, and notes on wood.

A sketch of the economic plants of Queensland. 73 p. 21 cm. Brisbane, 1888. (Queensland Commission. Centennial International Exhibition, Melbourne, 1888.)

Annotated list, alphabetically arranged, including wild and cultivated plants.

The weeds and suspected poisonous plants of Queensland . . . 245 p. 408 fig. 24.5 cm. Brisbane, 1906 (1907).

Annotated descriptive treatment of vascular and cellular plants.

and others. Contributions to the Queensland flora [no. 17-22]. Bot. Bul. Dept. Agr. and Stock Queensl. no. 17-22. 14, 16, 14, 20, 23, 36 p. illus. 1913-20.

Additional or new species and critical notes. No. 1-15 of this series preceded Bailey's "Queensland flora"; no. 16 dealt mainly with fungi; no. 18-19, by J. F. Bailey and C. T. White; no. 20-21, by C. T. White; no. 22, by C. T. White and W. D. Francis.

Domin, Karel. Beiträge zur flora und pflanzengeographie Australiens. teil 1, abt. 1–2 (951 p.); abt. 3, lfg. 1–8 (sep. paged). 183 fig., 36 pl. 32 cm. Stuttgart, 1915–29. (Bibliotheca Botanica heft 85, 89.)

Annotated list with synonymy, local and general range (with citation of collectors), and critical remarks. Refers primarily to Queensland, and is essentially a flora of that province. Reaches Solanum (2,800 species).

Maiden, J. H. Records of Queensland botanists. Rpt. Australas. Assoc. Adv. Sci. 12 (1909): 373-384. 2 port. 1910.

Bibliography; alphabetical list of botanists and collectors, with biographical information.

# Local

Bailey, F. M. Botany of the Bellenden-Ker expedition. In Meston, A. Report of the government scientific expedition to Bellenden-Ker Range . . .

p. 29-80. Brisbane, 1889.

List of vascular plants collected from Mulgrave River to summit of Bellenden-Ker, and at Bartle Frere and Harvey's Creek, with localities and references .-See also his report in Meston, Archibald. Expedition to the Bellenden-Ker Range. p. 9-17. 1904, for annotated list of species collected on 1904 expedition. (Northeastern Queensland.)

A contribution towards a flora of Mount Perry. Proc. Roy. Soc. Queensland 1: 61-76. 1884.—Pt. II, by James Keys. l. c. 2: 41-55. 1885.

(1) Unannotated list of vascular plants with vernacular names, based on (2) Physiography, soil, general features of flora, partly Keys' collections. annotated list of additional vascular plants and of cellular plants. The area treated includes the Burnett, Boolboonda, and Normanby Ranges, and is about 70 miles northwest of Maryborough.

A few words about the flora of the islands of Torres Straits and the mainland about Somerset. Rpt. Australas. Assoc. Adv. Sci. 7 (1898): 423-447. 1898.

General features of flora; annotated list of plants known from Thursday Island.

- and Woods, J. E. T. A census of the flora of Brisbane. Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales 4: 137-204. 1879.

List of 1,228 vascular plants, with localities and indication of general range. The area covered includes Moreton Island and the country within 25 miles of Brisbane.

Francis, W. D. Australian rain forest trees, excluding the species confined

to the tropics. xi, 347 p. 226 fig., pl., map. 24.5 cm. Brisbane, 1929.

Distribution and characters of rain forests in Australia, anatomical modifications, key to species; descriptive systematic list, with keys to genera and range; uses and references given for more important species. Covers east coast region from Cape York to Cape Otway (Queensland, New South Wales, Victoria).

Gibbs, L. S. A contribution to the phyto-geography of Bellenden-Ker. Jour.

Bot. 55: 297-310. 1917.

General features of flora; list of species collected by the author, with localities; general range given. The list is by S. LeM. Moore, except palms (Beccari), orchids (Rendle), ferns (Gepp), and fungi (Ramsbottom). (Northeastern Queensland.)

Longman, H. A. The plants of Mast-head Island. Proc. Roy. Soc. Queensland 25: 17-23. 1914.

General features of flora; list of 26 phanerogams. (Islet in the Capricorn group off the coast northeast of Gladstone.)

MacGillivray, W. D. K., and Rodway, F. A. Plants on islands of the Bunker and Capricorn groups. Rpt. Great Barrier Reef Com. 3: 58-63. 1931. General features of flora of Lady Musgrave. Hoskyn, and Fairfax Islands (Bunker group), North-west, Tryon, Heron, Masthead, Wilson, and One-tree Islands (Capricorn group); list of angiosperms collected by authors in 1927. (Off coast of Queensland on Tropic of Capricorn, 152° E. Long.)

Palmer, Edward. On plants used by the natives of north Queensland. Flinders and Mitchell Rivers, for food, medicine, etc., etc., Jour. and Proc. Roy.

Soc. N. S. Wales 17: 93-113. 1884.

Annotated list of 106 vascular plants classified by uses, including a few from other parts of Australia.

Shirley, John. A preliminary list of plants of the National Park, Macpherson Range. Proc. Roy. Soc. Queensland 31: 21-27. 1920.

List of trees, vines, and ferns. (Southeastern Queensland, on border of New

South Wales.)

Wedd, Joseph. Excursion to Newmarket, 8th October, 1910. Report on botany. Queensland Nat. 1: 177-180. 1911.

General features of flora; unannotated list of 166 vascular plants observed by

author.

- and White, C. T. List of plants collected at Glasshouse Mountains. September 11th to 13th, 1909. Queensland Nat. 1: 119-120. 1910.

Unannotated list of vascular plants.

White, C. T. The biology of North-West Islet, Capricorn group. (H.) Botany. List of plants collected . . . with notes by Dr. W. Macgillivray. Austral. Zool. 4: 251-252. 1926.

Annotated list of phanerogams. (Off the coast on the Tropic of Capricorn.)

Flora of Moreton Island. Queensland Nat. 4: 86-91. 1924. Botanical explorations, ecology, with running list of vascular plants. (Off the coast near Brisbane.)

Flora of the Bunya Mountains. Queensland Agr. Jour. n. s., 13: 25-

31. 1920.

General features of flora; unannotated list of vascular plants collected (mainly by the author) above 2,000 feet elevation. (Southeastern Queensland.)

Ligneous plants collected for the Arnold Arboretum in north Queensland by S. F. Kajewski in 1929. Contrib. Arnold Arboretum no. 4. 113 p. 9 pl.

Soils, general features of flora, etc.; annotated list of woody plants collected in rain forest region on Atherton Tableland, Mount Bartle Frere and Daintree River.

#### SOUTH AUSTRALIA

See also Northern Territory (Black; Tate); Western Australia (Mueller and Tate).

### General

Black, J. M. Flora of South Australia. 746 p. (incl. 336 fig., 53 pl., map). 25 cm. Adelaide, 1922-29. (Handbooks of the flora and fauna of South Australia, issued by the British Science Guild, South Australian Branch.)

Botanical explorations, glossary; descriptive flora of 2,430 vascular plants (2,046 indigenous), with keys. The treatment of Orchidaceae is by R. S. Rogers.— See also his Additions to the flora . . . [1]-37. In Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. v. 33, 35-37, 39-62. 1909-1938.

The naturalised flora of South Australia. 192 p. 206 fig. 18 cm. Adelaide, 1909.

Descriptive flora of 368 phanerogams, with keys; figure of one species in each genus.

Maiden, J. H. A century of botanical endeavor in South Australia. Rpt. Australas. Assoc. Adv. Sci. 11 (1907): 158-199. 1908.

Explorations, biographical notices, etc., with mention of publications.

Tate, Ralph. A census of the indigenous flowering plants and vascular cryptogams of extra-tropical South Australia. Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. 12: 67-128. pl. 5. 1889.—A supplement . . . l. c. 19: 79-83. 1895.

Phytogeographical regions and districts; systematic list of 1,935 species with distribution indicated by districts. An earlier census of the same region was published by the author in 1880-82 (including additions). Covers South Australia and Northern Territory as far north as the Tropic of Capricorn.

A handbook of the flora of extratropical South Australia, containing

the flowering plants and ferns. vi, 303 p. map. 19 cm. Adelaide, 1890.

Flora of 1,935 vascular plants, in form of keys; systematic list, with indication of distribution; glossaries. Covers South Australia and Northern Territory as far north as the Tropic of Capricorn. Northern Territory was a part of South Australia from 1863 until January 1, 1911, when it became a separate territory.

Wood, J. G. The vegetation of South Australia. 164 p. 58 fig. (incl. maps), map. Adelaide, 1937. (Handbooks of the flora and fauna of South Australia, issued by the South Australian branch of the British Science Guild.)

Ecological, with bibliographies; includes (p. 162-164) list of vernacular names

of common species.

### Local

Adamson, R. S., and Osborn, T. G. B. On the ecology of the Ooldea district.

Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. 46: 539-564. pl. 32-36. 1922.

Includes (p. 559-563) tabular list of known spermatophytes, with habitat indicated. Ooldea is 427 miles west of Port Augusta, on the eastern edge of the Nullarbor Plain, about 30° S. Lat. and 132° E. Long.

Black, J. M. Botany. In Results of the South Australian Museum expedition to Strzelecki and Cooper Creeks. Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. 41: 631-653. pl. 38-43. 1917.

Botanical explorations; annotated list of 153 vascular plants. (About 28° S.

Lat., 140° E. Long.)

Botany. In Scientific notes on an expedition into the northwestern regions of South Australia. Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. 39: 823-842. pl. 69–70. 1915.

Botanical explorations, localities; annotated list of 200 vascular plants.

The botanical features between Oodnadatta and Ernabella Cleland, J. B. in the Musgrave Ranges, with a locality list of plants from the north-west of South Australia identified by Mr. J. M. Black . . . Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. 60: 114-126. 1936.

General features of flora; list of vascular plants, with localities, mostly based on plants collected by the "Seventh expedition for the study of the Australian aborigine." The Musgrave Ranges are in about 26° S. Lat., 132° E. Long.

List of plants occurring between Outer Harbour and Sellick's Beach. So. Austral. Nat. 15: 9-13, 33-40. 1933-34.

List of 459 species and 2 varieties of vascular plants, with localities; 155 of the species are introduced.

Notes on the flora north-west of Port Augusta between Lake Torrens and Tarcoola. Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. 54: 140-147. 1 fig. (map), pl. 5-7. 1930.

Notes on commercial sandalwood (Eucarya spicata); list of 149 vascular plants,

(South-central South Australia.)

and Black, J. M. An enumeration of the vascular plants of Kangaroo

Island. Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. 51: 24-61. 1927.

Botanical explorations, with included bibliography; list of 725 species of vascular plants, of which 653 are native, with localities and occasional annotations. (Near the coast southeast of Adelaide.)

- and Black, J. M. The plants of the Encounter Bay district. So. Austral. Nat. 6: 22-30. 1925.—Additional records. l. c. 8: 39-41. 1927.

Mostly unannotated list of 603 species and 10 varieties of vascular plants.

(About 40 miles south of Adelaide.)

- Black, J. M., and Reese, L. The flora of the north-east corner of South Australia, north of Cooper's Creek. Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. 49: 103-120. 1 fig. (map). 1925.—Additions to the flora of Minnie Downs. So. Austral. Nat. 8: 28-29. 1927.

Botanical explorations, soils, general features of flora; list of 275 vascular plants (including additions), with localities. (Coopers Creek is about 28° S.

Lat., 140° E. Long.)

and Johnston, T. H. Aboriginal names and uses of plants in the northern Flinders Ranges. Trans. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. 63: 172-179. 1939.

List of vascular and cellular plants, with vernacular names and notes on uses, collected by authors in May, 1937, in region of Nepabunna; also additional names and uses recorded by Hale and Tindale.

Fawcett, S. G. M., and Vance, C. E. List of vascular plants. In The Sir Joseph Banks Islands. Reports of the expedition of the McCoy Society . . . Proc. Roy. Soc. Victoria n. s., 50: 306-311. 1938.

Bibliography; tabular list of phanerogams, showing range on islands, habitat.

and habit. (In Spencer Gulf.)

Koch, Max. A list of plants collected on Mt. Lyndurst Run, S. Australia. Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. 22: 101-118. 1898.—Supplementary

list . . . l. c. 24: 81-85. 1900.

Annotated list of vascular plants, with vernacular names and notes on uses: list of introduced plants. In the two papers 390 indigenous and about 20 introduced species are recorded. (About 30° S. Lat., 138° E. Long.)

Maiden, J. H. A contribution to the botany of South Australia. Trans. and

Proc. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. 32: 252-286. 1908.

Lists of species from Kangaroo Island, Flinders Island, Williams Island. Neptune Isles, Wedge Island, Thistle Island, Taylor Island, Revesby Island in Sir Joseph Banks Group, Althorpe Isles, and other localities, collected in 1907 by the author and others. The islands are near the mouth of Spencer Gulf, in southeastern South Australia.

Osborn, T. G. B. The ecology of Pearson Islands. (The flora and fauna of Nuyts Archipelago and the Investigator Group, no. 8.) Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. 47: 97-118. 1 fig. (map), pl. 4-9. 1923.

Physiography, climate, ecology, plant associations, soils; annotated tabular list of 52 vascular plants. (Southeast of Flinders Island, about 34° S. Lat., 134° E. Long.)

Notes on the vegetation of Flinders Island. (The flora and fauna of Nuyts Archipelago and the Investigator Group, no. 18.) Trans. and Proc.

Rov. Soc. So. Austral. 49: 276-289. pl. 21-23. 1925.

Exploration, physiography, climate, soil, plant associations, general features of flora; tabular list of 108 vascular plants, with notes on habitat, etc.; bibliography. (33°43' S. Lat., 134°30' E. Long.)

A sketch of the ecology of Franklin Islands. (Flora and fauna of Nuvt's Archipelago no. 3.) Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. 46: 194-206. pl. 8-11. 1922.

Physiography, climate, general features of flora; list of phanerogams. Franklin Islands are in 32°37' S. Lat., 133°39' E. Long.

Tate, Ralph. The botany of Kangaroo Island. Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. 6: 116-171. map. 1883.—A revision of the flora of Kangaroo Island . . . I. c. 12: 62-66. 1889.

History, physiography, geology, soils, climate, botanical explorations, artificial influences on vegetation, general botanical features, phytogeography, etc.; annotated list of 415 vascular plants. The "Revision" contains additions and corrections bringing the total to 513 species.

List of some plants inhabiting the north-eastern part of the Lake Torrens basin. Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. 6: 100-106. 1883.

Geology, soils; list of vascular plants, with localities, collected by the author in 1883.

The natural history of the country around the head of the Great Australian Bight. Trans. and Proc. Phil. Soc. Adelaide, So. Austral. 1878/79: 94-

128. pl. 4. 1879.

Includes (p. 118-124) general features of flora, annotated list of phanerogams. Refers mainly to Bunda Plateau, a name used by the author for the region in extreme southwestern South Australia from the head of the Great Australian Bight (about 131° E. Long.) to Wilson Bluff, on the boundary of Western Australia, north to Ooldea Water and Boundary Dam (about 29°20' S. Lat.).

On the geological and botanical features of southern Yorke-Peninsula, South Australia. Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. 13: 112-120. 1890.

Geology, general features of flora; list of 232 vascular plants; phytogeography. Plants of the Lake Eyre basin. Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. 11: 85-100. 1889.

Plant geography, botanical explorations; list of 388 vascular plants, with localities.

Tepper, J. G. O. Die flora von Clarendon und umgegend (Süd-Australien). Bot. Centralbl. 63: 1-9, 33-39. 1895.

Topography, geology, climate, general features of flora; list of 446 vascular plants collected by author, with flowering dates. (Southeastern part of South Australia, 12 miles south of Adelaide.)

Tepper, J. G. O. On the characteristics and distribution of the native and naturalised plants about Ardrossan, Yorke's Peninsula. Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. 3: 25-45. pl. 4 (fig. 1). 1880.—Appendix to the list of plants about Ardrossan. l. c. 175-179. 1880.

Physiography, climate, general features of flora; list of 371 native and

naturalized vascular plants, with local distribution indicated.

Wood, J. G. An analysis of the vegetation of Kangaroo Island and the adjacent peninsulas. Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. 54: 105-139. 3 fig. (maps). 1930.

(maps). 1930.

Mainly ecological; includes tabular list of species of Kangaroo Island and Fleurieu, Eyre, and Yorke Peninsulas, with indication of localities; bibliography.

Floristics and ecology of the mallee. Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. So.

Austral. 53: 359-378. 2 fig. (incl. map). 1929.

Climate, ecology and growth forms, bibliography; tabular list of about 600 spermatophytes, with indication of range. The "mallee" is a scrub formation; the area covered in this paper is mainly in southern South Australia, with adjacent parts of Victoria and New South Wales.

#### VICTORIA

See also Queensland (Francis); South Australia (Wood, Floristics and ecology of the mallee).

# General

Ewart, A. J. Flora of Victoria. 1,257 p. 349 fig., col. pl. 22.5 cm. [Melbourne,] 1930.—Flora . . . additions and alterations. Victorian Nat. 53: 60-63. 1936.

Geology, climate, general features of flora, naturalized plants; annotated descriptive flora of vascular plants, with keys, local and general range.

—— and Sutton, C. S. Vernacular names of Victorian plants. Jour. Dept. Agr. Victoria 9: 383-390, 532-541. 1911; 10: 443-448, 567-572. 1912; 12: 82-91. 1914; 13: 487-493. 1915; 14: 55-58, 180-186, 240-243, 499-502. 1916. (Reprinted.)

Systematic tabular list, with "popular" names and brief notes on general

appearance and uses.

—— and Tovey, J. R. The weeds, poison plants, and naturalized aliens of Victoria. viii, 110 p. 33 col. pl. 24.5 cm. Melbourne, 1909.

Annotated list of weeds and noxious plants; annotated alphabetical tabular list of naturalized plants.—See also Audas, J. W., and Morris, P. F. Supplement . . . 19 p. Melbourne, 1925.

Field Naturalists' Club of Victoria. A census of the plants of Victoria with their regional distribution and the vernacular names as adopted by the Plant Names Committee . . . 2d ed. xvi, 93 p. 2 maps. 17.5 cm. Melbourne, 1928. (1st ed., 1923.)—Supplement 1[-4]. Victorian Nat. 40: 147, 245. 1928-24; 42: 130-132. 1925; 48: 142-148. 1931.

Systematic list of vascular plants with English names and brief indication of local range; list of species erroneously recorded in Mueller's "Key"; alpha-

betical list of naturalized plants.

Maiden, J. H. Records of Victorian botanists. Victorian Nat. 25: 101-117. port. 1908.

Bibliography; alphabetical list of botanists and collectors with biographical information.

Mueller, Ferdinand von. Key to the system of Victorian plants . . . 2 v.

152 (i. e. 210) fig., map. 18 cm. Melbourne, 1885-88.

Vol. 1 (1887-88): descriptive flora of vascular plants in form of keys. Vol. 2 (1885): systematic list of species, with indication of local range; full-page figures with dissections.—See also his Supplement to the enumeration of Victorian plants, comprising the species added since Part II of the Key to the system of our native vegetation was published... Victorian Nat. 5: 14-16. 1888.

—— and Becker, Ludwig. Indigenous vegetable productions. In Report on the resources of the colony of Victoria. Trans. Phil. Inst. Victoria v. 4, app. 1, p. 21-30. 1860.

Running account of principal economic plants of Victoria,

# Local

Adcock, G. H. Census of indigenous plants of the Geelong district. Geelong Nat. 6: 31-36. 1896. (Reprinted, 14 p.)

(Southwestern coast.) Unannoted list of vascular plants.

List of plants from the Cape Otway forest. Arranged according to Baron von Mueller's "Key to the system of Victorian plants." Geelong Nat. 5 (1): 13-19. 1895.—Supplementary list . . . l. c. 5 (4): 18-19. 1896. (Reprinted 15, [2] p.)

Unannotated list of vascular plants. (Southwestern coast.)

Daley, Charles. Around Noojee. Victorian Nat. 41: 166-183. 1925. General features of flora; list of vascular plants collected in October 1924. (North of Warragul, about 60 miles southeast of Melbourne.)

D'Alton, St. Eloy. The botany of the "Little Desert," Wimmera, Victoria. Victorian Nat. 30: 65-78. pl. 4 (map). 1913.

General features of flora; list of vascular plants, prepared by C. S. Sutton.

(Northwestern Victoria.)

Ewart, A. J. Biological survey of Wilson's Promontory. Victorian Nat. 25: 142-149. pl. (map). 1909; 26: 129-137. 1910; 27: 178-180. 1911.

Includes alphabetical list of 600 vascular plants (including additions in 2d and 3d reports). The papers include "Botanical reports" by J. W. Audas.—See also Audas, J. W. Recent botanical investigations at Wilson's Promontory. l. c. 27: 208-214. 1911. (About 120 miles southeast of Melbourne.)

The flora of the Victorian Alps. Victorian Nat. 27: 104-120. pl. 11

(map). 1910.

Physiography, bibliography; unannotated alphabetical list of 334 vascular plants, with reference to collector or recorder; general features of flora (by J. W. Audas).—See also Tadgell, A. J. A contribution to "The flora of the Victorian Alps." 1. c. 38: 105-118. 1922. Includes 130 additions. (Southeastern Victoria.)

Hardy, A. D. The Mallee: Ouyen to Pinnaroo. Victorian Nat. 30: 148-167.

173-174. 2 pl., map. 1914.

Topography, general features of flora; unannotated list of vascular plants: bibliography. The Mallee country is defined as the northwest corner of Victoria bounded on the south by a line drawn from Swan Hill to the border of South Australia; it includes also adjacent New South Wales and South Australia.

Paton, D. J. The plants of the "Whipstick" scrub, Bendigo. Victorian Nat. 40: 189-204. map. 1924.

General features of flora; list of angiosperms, with flowering dates. "Whipstick" scrub is a name applied to a region with dense thickets of shrubby eucalypts entangled with vines.

Patton, R. T. List of vascular plants. In Lady Julia Percy Island. Reports of the expedition of the McCoy Society . . . Proc. Roy. Soc. Victoria **49**: 362. 1937.

Annotated list of 32 species. Lady Julia Percy Island is a small volcanic island in Bass Strait, between Victoria and Tasmania.

Spencer, Baldwin, and French, Charles. Trip to Croajingolong. Victorian Nat. 6: 1-38. 5 pl., map. 1889.

Includes, besides a running account of plants seen, general notes on flora and list of rarer species collected by authors. (Southeasternmost Victoria.)

Stirling, James. Notes on a census of the flora of the Australian Alps. Trans. and Proc. Bot. Soc. Edinb. 22: 319-395. 3 pl., map. 1904.

Physiography, general features of flora with notes on economic plants; list of 1,019 vascular and cellular plants, with local range, mention of States other than Victoria in which the species occur, and altitude reached. (Southeastern Victoria and adjacent New South Wales.)

Notes on the flora of Mount Hotham. Victorian Nat. 4: 72-78. 1887.

History, topography, geology, general features of flora; list of spermatophytes collected by author. (In the Australian Alps, about 70 miles north of Bairnsdale.)

Notes on the physiography of the western portion of the County of Cronjingolong. Proc. Roy. Soc. Victoria n. s., 1: 80-108. pl. 1889.

Includes (p. 93-103) list of vascular plants, with localities. (Southeasternmost Victoria.)

Stirling, James. The phanerogamia of the Mitta Mitta source basin and their habitats. Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. Victoria 19: 1-23. 1883; 21: 29-51. 1885. Physiography, etc.; annotated list of spermatophytes. (In the Australian Alps not far from New South Wales.)

Sullivan, David. A complete census of the flora of the Grampians and

Pyrenees. Rpt. Australas. Assoc. Adv. Sci. 2 (1890): 497-525. 1890.

General features of flora; list of 708 vascular and cellular plants, with localities.—See also Campbell, A. G. A census of Grampian plants. Victorian Nat. 28: 105-111. 1911. (Botanical explorations, physiography, geology, general features of flora; list of 136 species additional to Sullivan's list.) western Victoria.)

Sutton, C. S. Notes on the Sandringham flora. Victorian Nat. 28: 5-20.

1911.—Supplementary notes . . . l. c. 29: 79-96. map. 1912.

General features of flora, plant associations; list of 460 vascular plants (including supplement), with indication of local habitat. (About 15 miles south of Melbourne.)

A sketch of the Keilor Plains flora. Victorian Nat. 33: 112-123. 128-143. 1 fig. (map). 1916-1917.

Geology, climate, soil, plant associations, endemic species; partly annotated list of 444 vascular plants. (The region covered has a radius of about 30 miles around Melbourne.)

Tadgell, A. J. Mount Bogong and its flora. Victorian Nat. 41: 56-80. 1

fig. (map). 1924.

Includes (p. 72-79) alphabetical list of about 269 vascular plants, with altitudes; also list of 24 cellular plants. (In the Australian Alps, about 50 miles from the New South Wales line.)

Tisdall, H. T. List of plants growing in the neighborhood of Walhalla, with remarks. In Herman, Hyman. Report on the Walhalla gold-field. (Special reports. Dept. of mines, Victoria.). p. 59-64. Melbourne, 1901.

Partly annotated list of spermatophytes, without authorities for botanical

names. (Southern part of Victoria, about 80 miles east of Melbourne.)

Tovey, J. R. Some notes on Coode Island and its flora. Victorian Nat. 28: 57-61. 1911.

Running account of vascular plants observed by author. (Mouth of Yarra River, near Melbourne.)

Zimmer, W. J. The flora of the far north-west of Victoria. Its distribution in relation to soil types, and its value in the prevention of soil erosion. 86 p.

6 pl. 26 cm. [Melbourne,] 1937.

Mainly ecological; includes (p. 73-86) unannotated list of 402 vascular plants in area between the Murray River on the north, the South Australian border on the west, a line east from the South Australian border to Hattah, and thence easterly to the Murray River at Wemen. (Processed publication.)

### WESTERN AUSTRALIA

See also Northern Territory (Mueller).

# General.

Alexander, W. B., Lane-Poole, C. E., and Herbert, D. A. Lists of the principal indigenous West Australian plants of economic importance and of naturalised aliens and weeds established in the state, with their vernacular names. Jour. and Proc. Roy. Soc. West. Austral. 6: 41-46. 1920.

Tabular list of botanical names, with vernacular names and brief notes on

uses; list of naturalized plants.

Fitzgerald, W. V. Trees of Western Australia, with notes on their uses and distribution. Jour. and Proc. Mueller Bot. Soc. West. Austral. 1 (11): 1–78. 1903.

Life zones; annotated list, with brief descriptions, and notes on timber and other uses.

Gardner, C. A. Enumeratio plantarum Australiae occidentalis. A systematic census of the plants occurring in Western Australia. iv, 150 p. 24.5 cm. Perth, 1931.

Unannotated list of vascular plants, with references to original descriptions; includes naturalized plants. Originally started as supplement to Jour. Dept. Agr. West. Austral. s. 2, v. 7.

Maiden, J. H. Records of Western Australian botanists. Jour. West. Austral.

Nat. Hist. Soc. [2] (6): 5-27. 1909.

Bibliography; alphabetical list of botanists, with biographical information.

# Local

Diels, Ludwig. Die pflanzenwelt von West-Australien südlich des Wende-kreises. Mit einer einleitung über die pflanzenwelt gesamt-Australiens in grundzügen. xii, 413 p. 82 fig. (incl. maps), 34 pl., map. 25.5 cm. Leipzig, 1906. (Die vegetation der erde, v. 7.)

Mainly ecological and phytogeographical; includes (p. 41-73) sketch of

botanical explorations and bibliography.

- and Pritzel, Ernst. Fragmenta phytographiae Australiae occidentalis. Beiträge zur kenntnis der pflanzen Westaustrallens, ihrer verbreitung und ihrer lebens-verhältnisse. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 35: 55-662. 70 fig. 1904-05.

Records and critical notes on many species, mainly from the authors' col-

lections in extratropical Western Australia in 1900-01.

Domin, Karel. Additions to the flora of Western and north-western Australia. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 41: 245-283. pl. 10-13. 1912.—New additions to the flora of Western Australia. Věstník K. České Společn. Náuk Třída Mat.-(Mém. Soc. Roy. Sci. Bohème Cl. Sci.) 1921/22. no. 2. 125 p. 1923.

(1912) New species and critical notes covering Pteridophyta, Monocotyledones, and Casuarinaceae, based mainly on collections by Dr. E. Clement and Capt. A. A. Dorrien-Smith; bibliography. (1923) List of additions covering the Dicotyledons, with references and critical notes. (Southwestern part of Western Australia and region between Ashburton and De Gray Rivers.)

Fitzgerald, W. V. The botany of the Kimberleys, north-west Australia.

Jour. and Proc. Roy. Soc. West. Austral. 3: 102-224. 1918.

Physiography; annotated list of 676 vascular plants. (About 26° S. Lat., 120° E. Long.)

Gardner, C. A. Botanical notes. Kimberley division of Western Australia. Forests Dept. Bul. West. Austral. 32. 105 p. 18 pl., map. 1923.

Physiography, climate, general features of vegetation, plant formations; annotated list of vascular plants collected on Kimberley Exploration Expedition of 1921. (Northwestern Western Australia.)

List of the naturalised plants of extra-tropical Western Australia. Jour. and Proc. Roy. Soc. West. Austral. 11: 69-80. 1925.

Partly annotated systematic list of 237 plants, with native habitat: refers only to the region lying south of 26° S. Lat.

Maiden, J. H. Notes on Acacia, no. II. Tropical Western Australia. Jour.

and Proc. Roy. Soc. N. S. Wales 51: 71-124. pl. 1-4. 1917.

Consists of an annotated list of 23 papers or collections bearing on botany of the "Nor-West," each so extensively annotated with reference to the acacias dealt with that the bibliography is difficult to follow. (Coastal region from about Tropic of Capricorn north to boundary of Northern Territory.)

Moore, S. Le M. The botanical results of a journey into the interior of Western Australia; with some observations on the nature and relations of the desert

flora. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 34: 171-261. 1899.

General features of flora; annotated list of vascular plants collected by author in 1894-95, with localities; statistics of Western Australian desert flora (said to number 867 species), phytogeography, homoplasy. (South-central Western Australia, mostly between Southern Cross and Mount Margaret, near Lake Carey.)

Morrison, Alexander. The vegetation of Western Australia. West. Austral. Yearbook 1900/01: 298-341, 1902.

General features of flora; unannotated list of extratropical Western Australian plants. List based on one published by Mueller in 1896, brought up to date by Morrison.

Mueller, Ferdinand von. Observations on plants, collected during Mr. Joseph Bradshaw's expedition to the Prince Regent's River. Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales II, 6: 457-478. 1892.

List of vascular plants, with localities and occasional annotations; based on material collected by W. T. Allen between Cambridge Gulf and Prince Regent's River, in northernmost Western Australia.

Mueller, Ferdinand von. The plants indigenous around Sharks Bay and its vicinity, chiefly from the collections of the Honorable John Forrest. 24 p. 33.5 cm. Perth, 1883.

Botanical explorations; list of vascular plants, with localities and occasional annotations. (On the west coast at about 26° S. Lat.)

Plants of north-western Australia. 19 p. 33.5 cm. Perth. 1881.

Botanical explorations; list of phanerogams, with localities and occasional annotations, based on plants collected by John Forrest's trigonometrical survey of the Nickol Bay district in 1878, and his expedition in 1879 between Nickol Bay and King's Sound. (Nickol Bay is in  $20^{\circ}35'$  S. Lat.,  $116^{\circ}50'$  E. Long., King's Sound  $16^{\circ}50'$  S. Lat.,  $123^{\circ}20'$  E. Long.)

- and Tate, Ralph. Botany [of the Elder exploring expedition] (phanerogams and vascular cryptogams). Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. **16**: **3**33–383. **1**896.

List of about 700 species, with localities, collected between Warrina, South Australia, and the Murchison district of Western Australia. (Central and northern South Australia and southern Western Australia.)

Ostenfeld, Carl. Additions and notes to the flora of extra-tropical W. Australia. His Contributions to West Australian botany III. Biol. Meddel. K. Danske Vidensk. Selsk. v. 3, no. 2. 144 p. 19 fig., 12 pl. 1921.

Partly annotated list of vascular plants collected by author in 1914.

Tepper, J. G. O. The flora of Roebuck Bay, West Australia. Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. 17: 13-20. 1893.

Physiography, climate, etc.; list of 143 vascular plants collected by J. W. O. Tepper in 1889-91. Roebuck Bay, also known as Port Broome, is in about 18° S. Lat., 122° E. Long.—German translation in Bot. Centralbl. 54: 257-261. 1893.

#### NEW ZEALAND

Allan, H. H. New Zealand trees and shrubs and how to identify them. x, 188 p. plates. 19 cm. Auckland, [1928].

Popular treatment in form of artificial key with brief descriptions, the species

not in systematic order.

Andersen, J. C. Popular names of New Zealand plants. Trans. and Proc.

New Zeal. Inst. 56: 659-714. 1926; 57: 905-977. 1927.

Principles of popular nomenclature; list of Maori and English vernacular names, under alphabetically arranged scientific names; (pt. 2) alphabetical list of vernacular names with botanical equivalents and reference to authorities for use; bibliography.

Cheeseman, T. F. Catalogue of the plants of New Zealand, including both indigenous and naturalised species. 33 p. 24.5 cm. Wellington, 1906.

List of 1,571 native and 527 naturalized vascular plants, with general distribution in area indicated; based on 1906 edition of the author's Manual.

Manual of the New Zealand flora. 2d ed., rev. and enl. by the author. Ed. by W. R. B. Oliver. xliv, 1163 p. 24 cm. Wellington, 1925. (1st ed., 1906.)

History of botanical explorations, with mention of chief publications (continued for 1905-24 by Oliver); list of publications of Cheeseman; descriptive flora of vascular plants (1,763 species), with keys, references, synonymy, local and general range; annotated list of 576 naturalized plants, list of Maori vernacular names, glossary.

- and Hemsley, W. B. Illustrations of the New Zealand flora. 2 v. 250 (i. e., 251) pl. 32 cm. Wellington, 1914.

Excellent plates of characteristic plants; the text relates mainly to history, range, and habitat of the species described. The work is intended to accompany Cheeseman's Manual. A systematic list of previously published illustrations of the New Zealand flora is given in vol. 2.

Cockayne, Leonard. Report on the dune-areas of New Zealand, their geology,

botany, and reclamation. 76 p. 14 pl. 33.5 cm. Wellington, 1911.

Mainly ecological and geological; includes (p. 33-34) table showing distribution, range, vernacular names, etc., of 147 vascular plants, followed by list of naturalized plants; bibliography.

Cockayne, Leonard. The vegetation of New Zealand. 2d ed., almost entirely rewritten, thoroughly rev., and enl. xxvi, 456 p. 87 pl., 3 maps. 25 cm. Leinzig, 1928. (Die vegetation der erde, v. 14.) (1st ed., 1921.)

Botanical explorations, with mention of principal publications; bibliography:

physiography, ecology, agriculture, phytogeography, statistics, etc.

- and Allan, H. H. An annotated list of groups of wild hybrids in the New Zealand flora. Annals Bot. 48: 1-55. 1934.

List of 491 known or supposed hybrids; bibliography.

and Turner, E. P. The trees of New Zealand. 171 p. 118 fig. 21 cm. Wellington, 1928.

General matter; descriptions and photographs of 106 trees with vernacular names, alphabetically arranged by scientific name; additional descriptive list of shrubby plants; annotated list of timbers.

Colenso, William. On the vegetable food of the ancient New Zealanders before Cook's visit. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 13: 3-38. 1881.

Includes descriptive account of useful plants, both wild and cultivated.

Hamilton, Augustus. List of papers and notices on botanical subjects in the "Transactions of the New Zealand Institute" and other publications. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 36: 342-372. 1904.

Alphabetically arranged by authors, the papers of each author in chronological

Hooker, J. D. Flora Novae-Zelandiae. 2 v. 130 col. pl. 32.5 cm. London, 1853 (1852)-55. (The botany of the Antarctic voyage of H. M. discovery ships Erebus and Terror, in the years 1839-1843 . . . pt. II.)

Botanical explorations, origin of flora, phytogeography; annotated descriptive flora, with vernacular names. Vol. 1, phanerogams; vol. 2, cryptogams,

supplement, index.

Handbook of the New Zealand flora; a systematic description of the native plants of New Zealand and the Chatham, Kermadec's, Lord Auckland's. Campbell's and Macquarrie's Islands. 2 v. 21.5 cm. London, 1864-67.

Descriptive flora, with local and general range, and uses. Vol. 1 contains vascular plants, v. 2 cellular.

Kirk, Thomas. The forest flora of New Zealand. xv, 345 p. 142 pl. 34 cm.

Wellington, 1889.

Descriptive account of economic trees and shrubs, with history, range, uses, Maori names, classified list of most important woods; synopsis of classification; glossaries.

The students' flora of New Zealand and the outlying islands. vi. 408 p. 25 cm. Wellington, [1899].

Descriptive flora, with keys, synonymy, local and general range; English vernacular names, glossary. Incomplete (Ranunculaceae-Compositae).

Laing, R. M., and Blackwell, E. W. Plants of New Zealand. 3d ed., rev. and enl. xv, 468 p. (incl. front., 173 [i. e. 174] fig.). 22.5 cm. Auckland [etc.], 1927.

General features of flora, phytogeography, etc.; key to families, descriptive flora (very incomplete); glossary. The illustrations are practically all from photographs of living specimens.

Thomson, G. M. The naturalisation of animals and plants in New Zealand.

x, 607 p. map. 24.5 cm. Cambridge, Engl., 1922.

Includes (p. 363-501) annotated list of introduced vascular plants (over 600 of which have become naturalized), with details of first records, etc.; also chapter on "Alteration in flora since European occupation of New Zealand" (p. 517-535).

### NORTH ISLAND

See also South Island (Buchanan, Botanical notes).

Adams, James. On the botany of Hikurangi Mountain. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 30: 414-433. 1898.

General features of flora; list of vascular plants collected by D. Petrie and the author on Mount Hikurangi, in the Raukumara Range, and in the East Cape district, with localities.

On the botany of Te Aroha Mountain. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 17: 275-287. 1885.

Physiography, general features of flora; annotated list of vascular plants. (Provincial district of Auckland.)

Allan, H. H., and Dalrymple, K. W. Ferns and flowering-plants of Mayor Island, N. Z. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 56: 34-36. pl. 5. 1926.

Physiography, general features of flora, etc.; list of 98 species and varieties of vascular plants. (Off the southeast coast of the provincial district of Auckland.)

Aston, B. C. Botanical notes made on a journey across the Tararuas. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 42: 13-25. 1 fig. (map), pl. 1-7. 1910.

Physiography, general features of flora; unannotated list of plants seen in the valley of the Pakuratahi; list of additions to Petrie's flora of the Tararuas (1908),

with localities. (About 40 miles northeast of Wellington.) List of phanerogamic plants indigenous in the Wellington Province. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 43: 225-247. 1911.

Annotated list of about 680 phanerogams, showing altitudinal range.

Notes on the phanerogamic flora of the Ruahine Mountain-chain, with a list of the plants observed thereon. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst.

46: 40-54. 1 fig. (map). 1914.

General features of flora; annotated list of phanerogams, showing altitudinal range; brief bibliography.—For additions, see his Indigenous plants of the Ruahine and Kaimanawa Mountains. l. c. 47: 68-70. 1915. (Along the boundary between the provincial districts of Wellington and Hawkes Bay.)

The vegetation of the Tarawera Mountains, New Zealand. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 48: 304-314. pl. 19-22. 1916.

Includes list of plants collected in 1913 and later on Tarawera Mountains; bibliography. The vegetation of that region was nearly or quite completely destroyed by a volcanic eruption in 1886. (On eastern side of Lake Tarawera, in provincial district of Auckland, about 38°12' S Lat., 176°26' E. Long.)

Buchanan, John. List of plants found on Miramar Peninsula, Wellington Harbour. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 5: 349-352. 1873.

General features of flora; list of species, arranged in ecological groups.

Notes on the botany of Mount Egmont and neighbourhood, New Zealand, February, 1867. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 10: 57-62. 1869 (1867). (Reprinted in his Botanical notes on the Kaikoura Mountains and Mount Egmont. p. 10–16. 1867.)

General features of flora, etc.; unannotated list of vascular plants. (Provincial

district of Taranaki, on southwest coast.)

On the botany of Kawau Island: physical features and causes influencing the distribution of species. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 9: 503-527. 1877.

Physiography, geology, general features of flora, plant formations; unannotated lists of indigenous and introduced vascular plants. (In Hauraki Gulf, 27 miles north of Auckland.)

- and Kirk, Thomas. List of plants found in the northern district of the Province of Auckland. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 2: 239-247. 1870.

General features of flora; list of vascular plants, with indication of local distribution .- See also Kirk, T. On the botany of the northern part of the Province of Auckland. l. c. 3: 166-177. 1871.

Carse, Harry. On the flora of the Mangonui County. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 43: 194-224. 1 fig. (map). 1911.—On some additions . . . l. c. 45: 276-277. 1913.—The ferns and fern allies . . . 1. c. 47: 76-93. 1915.—Some further additions . . . 1. c. 48: 237-243. 1916.

Botanical explorations, physiography, plant formations; annotated list of 538 (Near the north end of North Island.) vascular plants.

On the flora of the Mauku district. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 34: 362-386. 1902.

General features of flora; list of 405 vascular plants, with localities. (Lower middle part of peninsula of Auckland.)

Cheeseman, T. F. Notes on the Three Kings Islands. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal, Inst. 20: 141-150. 1888.—Further notes . . . 1. c. 23: 408-424. pl. 37-38 (37, map). 1891.

(1888) Physiography, general features of flora, history; unannotated list of 82 vascular plants. (1891) Similar notes, including ornithology; unannotated list of 143 vascular plants. (Northwest of North Cape, in 34°9′ S. Lat., 172°8′ E. Long.)

Cheeseman, T. F. On the botany of the Titirangi district of the Province of

Auckland. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 4: 270-284. 1872.

General features of flora; critical notes on several species; unannotated lists of about 460 native and 110 naturalized vascular plants. (About 10 miles southwest of Auckland.)

On the flora of the North Cape district. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal.

Inst. 29: 333-385. pl. 23 (map). 1897.

Botanical explorations (with included bibliography), physiography, general features of flora; annotated list of vascular plants observed between Mangonui (Mongonui) and North Cape.

Cockayne, Leonard. Notes on a brief botanical visit to the Poor Knights

Islands. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 38: 351-360. 1906.

Physiography, plant formations; list of vascular plants. (Off the east coast of Auckland provincial district, 35°29' S. Lat., 174°23' E. Long.)

Report on a botanical survey of Kapiti Island. 23 p. 8 pl., map. 33

cm. Wellington, 1907.

Physiography, climate, plant formations, affiinities of flora; tabular list of indigenous vascular plants, showing vernacular names, general and local range; list of introduced species.—For additions see Aston, B. C. Plant habitats hitherto unrecorded. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 47: 67-68. 1915. (Off the west coast about 30 miles north of Wellington.)

Report on a botanical survey of the Tongariro National Park. 42 p.

16 pl., map. 33 cm. Wellington, 1908.

History, climate, geology, ecology, fauna, etc.; table of 260 indigenous vascular plants, showing vernacular names, local and general range; bibliography. (Extreme northern Wellington provincial district.)

Report on a botanical survey of the Waipoua kauri forest. 44 p. 10

pl., map. 33 cm. Wellington, 1908.

Physiography, climate, plant formations, ecology, etc.; table of indigenous vascular plants, showing vernacular names, local and general range, and "life-form"; bibliography. (Northwest part of North Island, near Hokianga Harbor.)

Colenso, William. On the botany, geographic and oeconomic, of the North Island of the New Zealand group. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. v. 1, pt 3 [art 3] 58 pt 1860

pt. 3, [art. 3]. 58 p. 1869.
Includes (p. 29-58) sketch of economic plants with uses and vernacular names. Half title: On the botany of the North Island of New Zealand.

Cranwell, L. M., and Moore, L. B. Botanical notes on the Hen and Chicken Islands. Rec. Auckland Inst. and Mus. 1: 301-318. 2 fig. (maps), pl. 73. 1935.

Topography, geology, climate, animal life, plant communities, phytogeography; list of cellular and vascular plants (263 vascular); bibliography. (Off the northeast coast of Auckland, 35°58′ S. Lat., 174°45′ E. Long.)

and Moore, L. B. The vegetation of Maungapohatu. Rec. Auckland

Inst. and Mus. 1: 71-80. 1931.

Physiography, general features of flora; annotated list of cellular and vascular plants collected in March 1930. Maungapohatu is a mountain, not previously studied botanically, in the Urewera country, East Cape botanical district.

Hamilton, W. M. The Little Barrier Island. Hauturu. New Zeal. Jour. Sci. and Technol. 17: 465-495, 717-749. illus. (incl. maps). 1935-36; 18: 557-578. illus. 1936. (Reprinted as Bul. Dept. Scient. and Ind. Res. New Zeal. no. 54. 1937.)

History, geology, soils, climate, plant associations, bibliography, etc.; tabular annotated list of native (351 species) and introduced spermatophytes, also bryophytes. (West of Great Barrier Island, near the mouth of Hauraki Gulf.)

Kirk, Thomas. Notes on the botany of the East Cape district. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 29: 509-532. 1897.

Botanical explorations, physiography, general features of flora; partly annotated list of about 500 vascular plants.

—— Notes on the botany of Waiheke, Rangitoto, and other islands in the Hauraki Gulf. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 11: 444-454. 1879.

Physiography, general features of flora; list of vascular plants from Rangitoto Island.

Kirk, Thomas. On the botany of the Great Barrier Island. Trans. and Proc.

New Zeal. Inst. 1: 144-157. 1869.

General features of flora; critical notes on some species; unannotated lists of native and naturalized vascular plants (about 400 species); also lists of plants from Little Barrier Island and Kororariki, Bay of Islands. (Off the central and northern part of the east coast, provincial district of Auckland.)

On the botany of the Thames gold-fields. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal.

Inst. 2: 89-100. 1870.

General features of flora; list of 397 vascular plants, arranged by ecological groups.—For additions see Adams, J. (same title) l. c. 16: 385-393. 1884. (Central eastern coast of Auckland provincial district.)

On the flora of the Isthmus of Auckland and the Takapuna district.

Pt. 1. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 3: 148-161. 1871.

General features of flora; unannotated lists of native (about 800 species) and naturalized vascular plants. Pt. 2 (l. c. 4: 228-238. 1872) relates to cellular plants. (Vicinity of Auckland city and the Takapuna region immediately north of it across Waitemata Harbor.)

On the naturalized plants of Port Nicholson and the adjacent district. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 10: 362-378. 1878.

General factors of introduction; annotated list. (Province of Wellington.)

Oliver, W. R. B. Vegetation of Poor Knights Islands. New Zeal, Jour. Sci.

and Techn. 7: 376-384. 3 fig. 1925.

Geology, destruction of flora by pigs, general features of flora, with mention of many species; no list.—See also Cranwell, L. M. New plant records from the Poor Knights Islands . . . Rec. Auckland Inst. and Mus. 2: 101-110. 2 fig. (maps), pl. 25-26. 1937. (Off the east coast of Auckland provincial district, 35°29' S. Lat., 174°23' E. Long.)

The vegetation of White Island, New Zealand. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot.

43: 41-47. 2 fig., pl. 2-3. 1915.

Physiography, geology, climate, bird life, plant formations; annotated list of 12 vascular plants. White Island is a small volcanic cone, with an atmosphere charged with hydrochloric acid from Whakari Volcano.

Petrie, Donald. Account of a visit to Mount Hector, a high peak of the Tararuas, with list of flowering-plants. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 40: 289-304.

1908.

Physiography, general features of flora; list of phanerogams "hitherto observed on the higher parts of the Tararuas" with altitudes. (About 30 miles northeast of Wellington.)

Sladden, Bernard. Karewa: an island sanctuary. New Zeal. Jour. Sci. and Technol. 7: 182–187. 3 fig. 1924.

Topography, fauna; running account of plants, with vernacular names. (In entrance of Tauranga Harbor, Province of Auckland.)

- Tuhua, or Mayor Island. New Zeal. Jour. Sci. and Technol. 8: 193-210. 5 fig. (incl. map). 1926.

History, topography, general features of flora; list of vascular plants; notes on fauna. (Off the southeast coast of the provincial district of Auckland.)

- and Falla, R. A. Alderman Islands. A general description, with notes on the flora and fauna. New Zeal. Jour. Sci. and Technol. 9: 193-205. 4 fig. (incl. map). 1927.

History, physiography, plant formations; list of vascular plants. The second part (p. 282-290) is entirely zoological. (Off east coast of Auckland provincial

district, 36°58' S. Lat., 176°5' E. Long.)

Wall, Arnold, and Cranwell, L. M. The botany of Auckland. 47 p. illus.

(incl. map). 23 cm. Auckland, 1936.

Vegetation of special localities, etc.; tabular list of 559 vascular plants, with habitat, vernacular names, and occasional localities. Reprinted from the New Zealand Herald. (Vicinity of city of Auckland.)

Zotov, V. D., and others. An outline of the vegetation and flora of the Tararua Mountains. Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. New Zeal. 68: 259-324. pl. 27-33, 2 maps, tab. 1938.

Mainly ecological; includes (p. 290-310) annotated list of vascular plants by V. D. Zotov, N. L. Elder, and A. D. Beddie, also lists of mosses and hepatics; bibliography. (About 40 miles northeast of Wellington.)

#### SOUTH ISLAND

The following publication has not been available:

Dunedin Field Club. Catalogues of the indigenous and introduced flowering plants, ferns and seaweeds, occurring in the Dunedin district. Dunedin Historical Cockayne, L. The vegetation of New Zealand. 1921. p. 15.)—See also Aston, B. C. List of plants supplementary to the Dunedin Field Club's Catalogue... Trans. and Froc. New Zeal. Inst. 31: 747. 1898.

Anonymous. [List of trees and shrubs found in the Province of Otago.] In New Zealand Exhibition, 1865. Reports and awards . . . p. 267-275. Dunedin, 1866.

Briefly annotated list with vernacular names, the plants classified by uses.

Armstrong, J. B. A short sketch of the flora of the Province of Canterbury, with catalogue of species. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 12: 325–353. 1880. Botanical districts, forage plants, weeds, economic plants, etc.; list of 857 vascular plants, with general distribution in area indicated; also cellular plants, and list of naturalized plants additional to that in same journal, v. 4, p. 284.

Armstrong, J. F. On the naturalized plants of the Province of Canterbury. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 4: 284-290. 1872.

General features of occurrence of introduced plants; list of 171 species. For additions see vol. 12, p. 353.

Aston, B. C. The botany of Tapu-ae-nuku, New Zealand. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1916: 182–184. 1916.

Account of an ascent of Mount Tapu-ae-nuku, the highest point in the northern part of South Island (9,467 ft.), with mention of plants found. (Province of Marlborough.)

Buchanan, John. Notes on the botany of the Province of Marlborough, made during a visit there in the months of November, December, and January, 1866-67. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 10: 63-68. 1869 (1867-68). (Reprinted in his Botanical notes on the Kaikoura Mountains and Mount Egmont. 1867. p. 3-10.)

General features of flora, etc.; unannotated list of vascular plants.

Sketch of the botany of Otago. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 1 (3): 22-53. 1869.

General features of flora; annotated list of more conspicuous or useful plants; tabular list of vascular plants, with vernacular names and general features of distribution.

Cheeseman, T. F. Contributions to a flora of the Nelson Provincial district. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 14: 301-329. 1882.

Annotated list of 666 vascular plants.—For annotated supplementary list, see Kirk, T. Additional contributions to the flora . . . l. c. 18: 318-324. 1886. (Northwestern part of South Island.)

Cockayne, Leonard. List of plants from the Franz Josef Glacier to the coastline. In Bell, J. M. A geographical report on the Franz Josef Glacier . . .

p. 11-14. Wellington, 1910.

Unannotated list of vascular plants (356 species including the additions).—See also his Additional species for the neighbourhood of the Franz Josef Glacier from the sea to about 1,200 m. altitude, with his List of species of Omeroa Saddle (Some hitherto-unrecorded plant habitats VII). Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 44: 55–59. 1912. (In Southern Alps, near the center of eastern boundary of Westland.)

Notes on the vegetation of the Open Bay Islands. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 37: 368-377. pl. 23. 1905.

Physiography, soil, plant zones; list of vascular plants. The Open Bay Islands are two small islets in the Tasman Sea, 3 miles from the shore of south Westland, nearly opposite the mouth of the Okuru River.

On a collection of plants from the Solanders. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 41: 404-405. 1909.

List of 19 vascular plants collected by Capt. J. Bollons in 1908. (About 23 miles south of southwest end of South Island.)

Report of a botanical survey of Stewart Island. 68 p. 9 pl., map. 33 cm. Wellington, 1909.

History, botanical explorations, physiography, climate, ecology, plant formations, phytogeography, bird life, etc.; table showing local and general range, vernacular names, etc., of indigenous vascular plants; list of introduced plants; bibliography. (Large island just south of South Island.)

Hamilton, Augustus. List of plants collected in the district of Okarito, Westland. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 11: 435-438. 1879.

Unannotated list of vascular plants collected by author in 1877.—See also Kirk, T. Notes on Mr. Hamilton's collection . . . 1. c. 439-444.

Kirk, Thomas. On the botany of the Bluff Hill. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 10: 400-406. 1878.

General features of flora; unannotated list of vascular plants observed by author on January 1, 1877. (Southeastern coast of Southland.)

On the flowering plants of Stewart Island. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 17: 213-228. 1885.

Botanical explorations, physiography, geology, general features of flora, special notes on endemic or rarer species; no list of flora (said to be about 450 species). The paper is followed by "On the ferns and fern allies of Stewart Island," p. 228-234, by the same author, an annotated list. (Large island just south of South Island.)

Laing, R. M. Some notes on the botany of the Spenser Mountains, with a list of the species collected. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 44: 60-75. 1912.

History, topography, general features of flora, etc.; unannotated list of vascular plants. (In Southern Alps, on border between provincial districts of Canterbury and Nelson.)

The vegetation of Banks Peninsula, with a list of species (floweringplants and ferns). Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 51: 355-408. 1 fig. (map). 1919.—Supplement 1. l. c. 55: 438-444. 1 fig. 1924.

Physiography, climate, agents altering plant-distribution, plant associations, phytogeography, bibliography; annotated list of indigenous vascular plants. (Southeast of Christchurch.)

and Oliver, W. R. B. Vegetation of the upper Bealey River basin, with a list of the species. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 59: 715-730. 1929.-Vegetation of the Bealey River basin. Supplement to list of species (1929), with notes. l. c. 64: 1-10. pl. 1. 1934.

General features of flora, plant formations; annotated list of vascular plants. H. W. Gourlay, joint author of supplement. (In vicinity of Mount Rolleston in

Southern Alps, Province of Canterbury.)

Lindsay, W. L. Contributions to New Zealand botany. 102 p. 28.5 cm. London and Edinburgh, 1868.

Botanical explorations, climate, physiography, geology, etc.; unannotated list of vascular and cellular plants; critical notes on various species; index of Maori names, etc. The area covered is the Province of Otago.

Petrie, Donald. List of the flowering plants indigenous to Otago, with indications of their distribution and range in altitude. Trans. and Proc. Nek Zeal. Inst.

28: 540-591. 1896.—Supplement . . . l. c. 29: 421-422. 1897.

Annotated list of phanerogams collected by the author in Otago and on Stewart Island; list of species reported by others.--For additions and corrections, with sketch of botanical explorations, see Kirk, T. On the history of botany in Otago. l. c. 29: 532-540. 1897; also Aston, B. C. l. c. 31: 747. 1899.

A visit to Stewart Island, with notes on its flora. Trans. and Proc.

New Zeal. Inst. 13: 323-332. 1881.

Physiography, general features of flora; list of phanerogams collected by author and G. M. Thomson in January 1880. The paper refers only to the region of Paterson's Inlet and near Port Pegasus. (Large island just south of South Island.)

Poppelwell, D. L. Botanical results of an excursion to the Upper Makarora Valley and the Haast Pass, supported by a list of the species observed. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 49: 161-166. 1917.

Unannotated list of vascular plants collected by author and others in December 1915. (Along border between provincial districts of Westland and Otago.)

Notes of a botanical excursion to Bunkers Island (Stewart Island). Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 50: 154-157. 1918.

Geology, plant formations; unannotated list of 75 vascular plants. (Off northeast coast of Stewart Island.)

Poppelwell, D. L. Notes of a botanical excursion to Long Island, near Stewart Island, including a list of species. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 49: 167-171. 1917.

Physiography, ecology, plant formations; list of 75 vascular plants. (Off

southwest coast of Stewart Island.)

Notes of a botanical excursion to northern portion of the Eyre Mountains. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 45: 288-293. 1913. Annotated list of 177 vascular plants collected by author in April 1912.

Queenstown, Province of Otago.)

Notes of a botanical visit to Herekopere Island, Stewart Island. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 47: 142-144. 1915.

Running account of plants observed by author in November 1913. (In Foveaux

Strait, 5 or 6 miles from Halfmoon Bay.)

Notes on a botanical visit to Coll or Bench Island (Stewart Island). Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 50: 158-159. 1918.

General features of flora; unannotated list of 54 vascular plants. (Off north-

east coast of Stewart Island.)

Notes on the botany of Routeburn Valley and Lake Harris Saddle. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 46: 22-29. 1914.
General features of flora; annotated list of 205 vascular plants. (Along north-

western border of Southland and Otago divisions, provincial district of Otago.)

Notes on the indigenous vegetation of Ben Lomond, with a list of species. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 52: 248-252. 1920.

Annotated list of 164 vascular plants. (Provincial district of Otago, near

Queenstown.)

Notes on the indigenous vegetation of the northeastern portion of the Hokonui Hills, with a list of species. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 52: 239-247. 1920.

Annotated list of 285 vascular plants. (Southeastern part of Southland por-

tion of Otago, between Gore, Winton, and Lumsden.)

Notes on the plant covering of Codfish Island and the Rugged Islands. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 44: 76-87. pl. 9. 1912.

Topography, plant associations; annotated list of 116 vascular plants. (Off

northeast coast of Stewart Island.)

Notes on the plant-covering of Pukeokaoka, Stewart Island. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 48: 244-245. 1916.

Running account of plants observed by the author in January 1915. (Small

island in Foveaux Strait, between Motunui and Herekopere Islands.)

Notes on the plant-covering of the Breaksea Islands, Stewart Island.

Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 48: 246-252. 1916.

Physiography, plant formations, introduced plants; list of 69 indigenous vascular plants. (Group of 6 small islands east of Stewart Island, between Port Adventure and Lord's River, 47°6' S. Lat., 168°15' E. Long.)

Notes on the plant covering of the Garvie Mountains, with a list of

species. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 47: 120-142. 1915.

Botanical explorations, topography, plant associations; annotated list of 360 vascular plants. (On border of Otago and Southland portions of the provincial district of Otago.)

- and Thomson, W. A. Notes of a botanical visit to Hollyford Valley and Martin's Bay, with a list of indigenous plants. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 50: 146-154. 1918.

Topography, plant associations; annotated list of vascular plants collected by authors and others in 1916-17. (Northwestern part of Otago proper.)

Simpson, George, and Thomson, J. S. Results of a brief botanical excursion to Rough Peaks Range. New Zeal. Jour. Sci. and Technol. 8: 372-378. 4 fig. 1926. Lists of vascular plants from different altitudes collected by authors in March 1926. The range had not been botanized before. (Near Lake Wakatipu, Province of Otago.)

Smith, J. C. List of phanerogamic plants indigenous in the Southland district. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 46: 220-246. 1 fig. (map). 1914. Annotated list of vascular plants. (Southwestern part of South Island.)

Notes on the botany of Lake Hauroko district. Trans, and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 43: 248-253. 1911.

General features of flora; annotated list of 225 vascular plants. (Southland region, provincial district of Otago.)

Smith, J. C. The vegetation of Awarua Plain. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 58: 55-56. pl. 1. 1927.

General features of flora; list of vascular plants. The Awarua Plain is a swamp bog covering many thousand acres. (Southland region, provincial district of Otago.)

Smith, W. W. Plants naturalised in the County of Ashburton. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 36: 203-225. 1904.

General account of introductions, etc.; list of 368 angiosperms, with country of origin. (Central coastal region, Province of Canterbury.)

Speight, Robert, Cockayne, Leonard, and Laing, R. M. The Mount Arrowsmith district; a study in physiography and plant ecology. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 43: 313-378. 3 fig. (incl. 2 maps), pl. 3-7. 1911.

Topography, hydrography, glaciers, plant formations, etc.; annotated list of 357 vascular plants; bibliography. (In Southern Alps, on border between Provinces

of Canterbury and Westland.)

——Wall, Arnold, and Laing, R. M., eds. Natural history of Canterbury. Issued by the Philosophical Institute of Canterbury . . . ix, 299 p. plates, ports.,

maps. 22 cm. Christchurch, 1927.

Includes among other contributions dealing with botany, "The history of botanical research in Canterbury" (p. 97-103, including bibliography), by R. M. Laing; "The vegetation and flora of the Canterbury Plain" (p. 115-144), by L. Cockayne, with annotated tabular list of 341 vascular plants; "Alpine and sub-alpine flora" (p. 145-159), by A. Wall, with lists of characteristic species growing at the higher altitudes.

Townson, William. On the vegetation of the Westport district. Trans. and

Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 39: 380-433. pl. 14-14a (incl. map). 1907.

Topography, geology, general features of flora; annotated list of 789 vascular plants.—See also Petrie, D. Some additions to the flora of the Westport district. l. c. 46: 30-31. 1914. (Provincial district of Nelson.)

Wall, Arnold. The botany of Christchurch. 41 p. Christchurch, [1922]. "The paper gives details of plant stations, with a complete list of species." (Not seen; data from Bot. Abstr. 14: 366. 1925.) (Province of Canterbury.)

—— The flora of Mount Cook. 55 p. illus. Christchurch, 1925.
Plant communities, growth forms, etc.; list of vascular plants. (Not seen; data from Bot. Abstr. 15: 529. 1926.) (Province of Canterbury.)

#### TASMANIA

See also Australia (general works).

### General

Archer, William. Notes on the vegetable products of Tasmania... In Whiting, George. The products and resources of Tasmania, as illustrated in the International exhibition, 1862. 2d ed. enl. and corr. p. 39-42. Hobart Town, 1862. (Reprinted in Technologist 3: 1-5. 1863.)

Annotated list, mainly of useful trees.

Hooker, J. D. Flora Tasmaniae. 2 v. 200 col. pl. 33 cm. London, 1860 (1855-60). (The botany of the Antarctic voyage of H. M. discovery ships *Erebus* 

and Terror, in the years 1839-1843 . . . pt. III.)

General features of floras of Australia, Tasmania, etc.; phytogeography; annotated list of edible plants of Australia; botanical explorations in Australia; annotated descriptive flora of Tasmania, with key to families, local and general range. Vol. 1, Dicotyledons and Coniferae; vol. 2, Monocotyledons and cryptogams (the cellular cryptogams by other authors).

Maiden, J. H. Records of Tasmanian botanists. Papers and Proc. Roy. Soc. Tasmania 1909: 9-29. [1910.]

Bibliography; alphabetical list of botanists and collectors with biographical information.

Rodway, Leonard. The Tasmanian flora. xix, 320 p. plates, 24.5 cm. Hobart. 1903.

Flora of vascular plants, with keys, brief descriptions, local and general range; glossary, including vernacular names (not given in text).

Spicer, W. W. A handbook of the plants of Tasmania. xxiv, 160 p. 4 pl. 19 cm. Hobart Town, 1878.

Annotated list of 1,096 vascular plants, with keys; glossary. Intended for popular use.

Local

Gibbs, L. S. Notes on the phytogeography and flora of the mountain summit

plateaux of Tasmania. Jour. Ecology 8: 1-17, 89-117. 1920.

Geology, physiography, climate, plant formations, descriptions of mountains, plant associations of mountain summit plateaus, phytogeography (all with footnote references); annotated list of cellular and vascular plants collected by the author in 1914–15, with general range indicated.

Mueller, Ferdinand von. Deal Island. Papers and Proc. Roy. Soc. Tasmania

**1883**: 282–283. 1884.

Unannotated list of vascular plants. (In Kent's Group in Bass Strait, 39° 28' S. Lat., 147° 22' E. Long.)

Flora of King Island. List of plants collected . . . Victorian Nat. 4: 140-146. 1888.

Unannotated lists of vascular plants and of introduced species. (Between Tasmania and Australia, 40° S. Lat., 144° E. Long.)

Sutton, C. S. A sketch of the vegetation of the Cradle Mountain, Tasmania, and a census of its plants. Papers and Proc. Roy. Soc. Tasmania 1928: 132-159.

Mainly ecological; includes tabular list of vascular plants, with ecological occurrence indicated. (In west-central Tasmania, 41° 42′ S. Lat., 145° 58′ E. Long.)

# INSULAR FLORAS

#### ATLANTIC OCEAN

### ASCENSION ISLAND

# General

Hemsley, W. B. Ascension. *In* his Report on the botany of the Bermudas and various other islands . . . 2d pt. Report on the scientific results of the voyage of H. M. S. *Challenger* during the years 1873-76. Botany. v. 1, pt. 2, p. 31-48. pl. 16-17. London, 1885 (1884).

Physiography, general features of flora, etc.; annotated list of plants (including cellular cryptogams by other authors). Includes 12 phanerogams and 14

vascular cryptogams.

### Local

Rudmose Brown, R. N. Contributions towards the botany of Ascension. Trans. and Proc. Bot. Soc. Edinb. 23: 199-204. 1906. (Reprinted in Report on the scientific results of the voyage of S. Y. Scotia . . . v. 3, Botany. 1912.)

Physiography, etc.; annotated list of vascular (10 species) and cellular plants collected by the author.

Watson, Sereno. Notes upon a collection of plants from the island of Ascension. Proc. Amer. Acad. Arts and Sci. 26: 161-163. 1891. (Reprinted as Contributions to American botany, Gray Herbarium, no. 18, 4.)

List of 16 vascular plants (plus 6 cellular), collected on United States Eclipse Expedition of 1889; adds 9 vascular plants to Hemsley's flora (1884).

#### AZORES

# General

Seubert, Moritz. Flora azorica quam ex collectionibus schedisque Hochstetteri patris et filii elaboravit . . . vi, 50 p. 15 pl. 28 cm. Bonnae, 1844.

Annotated list of 400 (or 391) species, of which 67 are cellular plants; 50 species endemic; geography, physiography, zones of vegetation.

Trelease, William. Botanical observations on the Azores. Ann. Rpt. Mis-

souri Bot. Gard. 8: 77-220. pl. 12-66. 1897.

Annotated list of all plants known from the Azores, with references to descriptions; geography, meteorology, general features of vegetation; bibliography.—See also Tutin, T. G., and Warburg, E. F. Notes on the flora of the Azores. (Contributions from the University herbarium, Cambridge.) Jour. Bot. 70: 7-13, 38-46. 1932.

Watson, H. C. Botany of the Azores. *In* Godman, F. DuC. Natural history of the Azores . . . p. 113-288. London, 1870.

Annotated list of 478 vascular plants; history of botanical exploration, with critical remarks on previous lists; geographical affinities of flora, with tabular list.

#### BERMUDA ISLANDS

### General

Britton, N. L. Flora of Bermuda. xi, 585 p. illus., col. pl. 23.5 cm. New

York, 1918.

Complete flora of vascular and cellular plants, including cultivated as well as native and introduced species, with keys, synonymy, description, extralimital range, and text figure of all native and naturalized species above the thallophytes; brief description of region and statistics of distribution; annotated bibliography; glossary; list of principal collections made in Bermuda. Musci by E. G. Britton, Hepaticae by A. W. Evans, Lichenes by L. W. Riddle, Fungi by F. J. Seaver, Algae by M. A. Howe.

Hemsley, W. B. The Bermudas. In his Report on the botany of the Bermudas and various other islands. . . . Report on the scientific results of the voyage of H. M. S. Challenger during the years 1873–76. Botany. v. 1, pt. 1. 135 p. pl.

1-13. London, 1885 (1884).

Physiography, climate, general features of flora, botanical explorations, statistics; systematic list of vascular plants (also cellular plants, by various authors) with localities, names of collectors, general range. Includes 326 vascular plants, of which 144 are probably indigenous.

### CANARY ISLANDS

# General

Lindinger, Leonhard. Beiträge zur kenntnis von vegetation und flora der Kanarischen Inseln. 2. teil. Flora der Kanarischen Inseln. Berichtigungen und nachträge zu J. Pitard et L. Proust, Les îles Canaries. Flore de l'archipel. Paris, 1909. Abhandl. Gebiet Auslandsk. Hamburg. Univ. 21 (reihe C, Naturw. bd. 8): 135–350. 1926.

Bibliography; list of vascular plants (alphabetically arranged by families)

with citation of all records additional to Pitard and Proust.

Pitard, Joseph, and Proust, Louis. Les Iles Canaries. Flore de l'archipel. 502 p. 19 pl. 25 cm. Paris, [1908].

Botanical collections, topography, climate, soils, zones of vegetation, phytogeography, endemic forms; annotated list of vascular plants (about 1,352 species), Musci, and Hepaticae, with pertinent synonymy, localities, and general range.

Sauer, Fritz. Catalogus plantarum in Canariensibus insulis sponte et subsponte crescentium. 78 p. 21 cm. Halis Saxonum, 1880. (Dissertation.)

Bibliography; tabular list, showing general distribution; annotations, statistics, phytogeography.

Webb, P. B., and Berthelot, Sabin. Phytographia canariensis. In their Histoire naturelle des Iles Canaries. t. 3, 2. ptie. 4 sect. in 6 v. 288 pl. (pt. col.). 35 cm. Paris, 1836-1850.

Descriptive flora, in Latin, with synonyms, vernacular names, local and extralimital range, of vascular and cellular plants (the latter by C. Montagne). For dates of publication see Jour. Soc. Bibl. Nat. Hist. 1: 55-58. 1937.

#### Local

Bolle, Carl. Florula insularum olim Purpurariarum, nunc Lanzarote et Fuertaventura cum minoribus Isleta de Lobos et la Graciosa in archipelago canariensi. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 14: 230-257. 1891.

Annotated list of 400 vascular plants. The general features of flora are discussed in his "Botanische rückblicke auf der Inseln Lanzarote und Fuertaventura," l. c. 16: 224–261. 1892. A single unnumbered page "Omissa et addenda ad Florulam . . .," raising the total to 416, was issued with Bot. Jahrb. Engler v. 15 in 1892 (date according to Bot. Centralbl. 51: 89).

Knoche, Herman. Die Kanarischen Inseln. His Vagandi mos. Reiseskizzen eines botanikers, I. 304 p. front., illus. (incl. maps), 23 pl. 25.5 cm. Strasbourg, 1923.

Ecology of different islands, etc.; bibliography (p. 40-41); list of vascular

plants (and lichens) collected by the author (p. 211-279).

Masferrer y Arquimbau, Ramón. Recuerdos botánicos de Tenerife; ó sea, datos para el estudio de la flora canaria. Anales Soc. Españ. Hist. Nat. 9: 309-

369. 1880; 10: 139-230. 1881; 11: 307-398. 1882.
Annotated list of spermatophytes of Tenerife, with notes on those of the Canary Islands in general, Madeira, and Azores. Never completed; Plantago is

last genus treated.

Schenck, Heinrich. Beiträge zur kenntnis der vegetation der Canarischen Inseln . . . In Wissenschaftliche ergebnisse der Deutschen tiefsee-expedition auf dem dampfer "Valdivia" 1898–1899. v. 2, teil 1, p. 227–406. 71 fig. (incl. maps), pl. 16–27. Jena, 1907.

Botanical explorations, bibliography, physiography, climate, plant formations,

lists of species of different localities, etc.

#### CAPE VERDE ISLANDS

### General

Cardoso, João, jr. Agrupamentos para a classificação thérapeutica das plantas medicinaes do Archipelago de Cabo Verde. *In* his Subsidios para a materia medica e thérapeutica das possessões ultramarinas portuguezas. v. 1, p. 1–12. Lisboa. 1902.

Unannotated list of medicinal plants, grouped by uses.—On p. 97–100, unannotated alphabetical "Catalogo de plantas medicinaes do Archipelago de Cabo

Verde."

Chevalier, Auguste. Les Iles du Cap Vert. Géographie, biogéographie, agriculture, flore de l'archipel. Revue Bot. Appl. et Agr. Trop. 15: 733-1090. fig.

22-32 (incl. map), 16 pl. 1935.

Author's itinerary and bibliography, prehistory, discovery, colonization, geography, climate, geology, soil, general features of fauna, population, bibliography; botanical explorations, statistics, phytogeography, analysis of flora, zones of vegetation, plant associations, weeds, agriculture, chronological bibliography of flora; annotated list of 636 vascular plants known from the group, including cultivated plants (about 300 species considered native), with local and general range and vernacular names (indexed); lists of cellular plants collected by the author.

Schmidt, J. A. Beiträge zur flora der Cap Verdischen Inseln. Mit berücksichtigung aller bis jetzt daselbst bekannten wildwachsenden und kultivirten pflanzen . . . viii, 356 p. 22 cm. Heidelberg, 1852.

History, climate, cultivated plants, phytogeography, plant formations, statistics; list of wild and cultivated vascular and cellular plants (435 vascular), with localities, collectors' names, and general distribution.

# Local

Coutinho, A. X. P. Herbarii gorgonei universitatis olisiponensis catalogus. Arq. Univ. Lisboa 1: 265-334. 1914.—Supplementum . . . l. c. 2: 27-59. 1915.

List of 311 vascular plants, with references and localities, in the herbarium of Lisbon University, collected principally by Cardoso and Borjona in Cape Verde Islands.

Krause, E. H. L. Flora der insel St. Vincent in der Capverdengruppe. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 14: 394-425. 1891.

Physiography, climate, etc.; annotated list of 183 vascular plants; plant formations, phytogeography, origin of flora.

#### COCKBURN ISLAND

# General

Schenck, Heinrich. Vergleichende darstellung der pflanzengeographie der subantarktischen inseln . . . VI. Antarktisches polargebiet. In Wissenschaftliche ergebnisse der Deutschen tiefsee-expedition auf dem dampfer "Valdivia" 1898–1899. v. 2, teil 1, p. 161–178. Jena, 1905.

Botanical explorations, bibliography, climate; separate tabular lists of cellular plants from Cockburn Island, Victoria Land, and Gerlache Strait. The only vascular plant known from the area is *Deschampsia antarctica* (see p. 162). Cockburn is a small island off the east coast of James Ross Island, Louis-Philippe Land, West Antarctica.

#### FALKLAND ISLANDS

### General

Schenck, Heinrich. Vergleichende darstellung der pflanzengeographie der subantarktischen inseln . . . III. Falkland-inseln, In Wissenschaftliche ergebnisse der Deutschen tiefsee-expedition auf dem dampfer "Valdivia" 1898-1899. v. 2, teil 1, p. 96-106. Jena, 1905.

Botanical collections, bibliography, physiography, climate, general features

of flora (no complete list), plant formations.

Skottsberg, Carl. A botanical survey of the Falkland Islands. (Botanische ergebnisse der Schwedischen expedition nach Patagonien und dem Feuerlande 1907-09. III.) K. Svenska Vetensk.-Akad. Handl. v. 50, no. 3. 129 p. 10 fig.,

14 pl., map. 1913.

Botanical explorations, annotated list of all known vascular plants, with localities and extralimital range; phytogeography, growth forms, phenology, plant associations, bibliography.—See also his Bemerkungen zu einigen von M. Gandoger neuerdings von den Falkland-inseln beschriebenen pflanzen. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 50 (Beibl. 112): 13-17. 1913, for minor corrections and for reduction of numerous new species described by Gandoger.

- Studien über das pflanzenleben der Falkland-inseln. In Wissenschaftliche ergebnisse der Schwedischen südpolar-expedition 1901-1903, v. 4, pt. 10.

5 fig. Stockholm, 1909.

Physiography, climate, plant associations, periodicity, bibliography, etc.; annotated list of vascular plants (including all previous records); plant geography (139 native species, of which 10 are endemic).

Wright, C. H. Flora of the Falkland Islands. Jour. Linn, Soc. Bot. 39: 313-339. 1911.

Annotated list of vascular plants, with references.

## Local

Birger, Selim. Die vegetation bei Port Stanley auf den Falklandsinseln. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 39: 275-305. 1 fig., 2 pl. 1906.

Botanical explorations with bibliographical footnotes, climate, plant associations, phenology; includes list of species new to the islands.

Skottsberg, Carl. C. V. Marquand's "Additions to the flora of the Falkland Islands." Acta Horti Gothoburg. 4: 303-306. 1929.

Critical notes on the paper listed (Bull. Misc. Inform. Kew 1923: 369-371. 1923), as well as on the nomenclature of certain plants in his own "Botanical"

Vallentin, Mrs. E. F., and Cotton, Mrs. E. M. Illustrations of the flowering plants and ferns of the Falkland Islands. xii p., 65 l. 64 col. pl. 25.5 cm. London, 1921.

Colored plates with dissections, accompanied by descriptions and brief anno-

tations.

# FERNANDO NORONHA

#### General

Hemsley, W. B. Fernando-Noronha and contiguous islets. In his Report on the botany of the Bermudas and various other islands . . . Report on the scientific results of the voyage of H. M. S. Challenger during the years 1873-76.

Botany. v. 1, pt. 2, p. 9-30. pl. 14-15, 47. London, 1885 (1884).

Physiography, climate, general features of flora; systematic list of plants (vascular and cellular), with statement of general range. Includes 58 phanerogams and no vascular cryptogams.

Ridley, H. N. Notes on the botany of Fernando Noronha. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 27: 1-95. pl. 1-4. 1890.

Physiography, history, origin of flora, etc.; annotated list of vascular and cellular plants, the latter contributed by other authors; geology.

#### GRAHAM LAND

### General

Skottsberg, Carl. Einige bemerkungen über die vegetationsverhältnisse des Graham-Landes. In Wissenschaftliche ergebnisse der Schwedischen südpolarexpedition 1901-1903. v. 4, pt. 13. 16 p. 2 fig. (incl. map), 3 pl. Stockholm.

Climate, etc.; lists of plants of Graham Land, adjacent small islands, and South Shetland Islands, collected by this expedition; bibliography. Only one vascular plant listed (Aira antarctica [Deschampsia antarctica]); Colobanthus crassifolius (d'Urv.) Hook. f. also is known from Graham Land (Charcot's first expedition).

Some remarks upon the geographical distribution of vegetation in the colder southern hemisphere. Ymer 25: 402-427. 6 fig., pl. 7-8 (maps).

1905. Mainly phytogeographical, with summary of knowledge of flora of Antarctic islands; bibliography. Cited here for its sketch (p. 410-414) of the flora of Graham Land.

#### MADEIRA ISLANDS

# General

Lowe, R. T. A manual flora of Madeira and the adjacent islands of Porto Santo and the Desertas. 2 v. (v. 1-2, pt. 1). 19.5 cm. London, 1868 (1857-72). Plant zones; annotated descriptive flora of vascular plants. Incomplete (Thalamiflorae, Calyciflorae, Corolliflorae).—See also Menezes, C. A. de. Notice sur les phanérogames de Madère et Porto Santo, non indiquées dans la flore de ces îles de R. T. Lowe. 22 p. 23 cm. Funchal, 1899. Includes 390 species of spermatophytes, with brief annotations and vernacular names; list of special localities with local species; bibliography. Nearly the same material, lacking list of special localities and bibliography, was published as his "Catalogo das phanerogamicas de Madeira e do Porto Santo não indicadas na flora

d'estas ilhas do R. T. Lowe." 1894.

Menezes, C. A. de. Flora do archipelago da Madeira (phanerogamicas e

cryptogamicas vasculares). 282 p. 22 cm. Funchal, 1914.

Annotated list of 951 vascular plants (both wild and cultivated), with localities, pertinent references, vernacular names, and usually brief descriptions; climate, zones of vegetation, annotated list of botanists, bibliography.-For supplement, see his "Subsidios para o estudio da flora . . ." Brotéria Sér. Bot. 20: 113-119. 1922 and "Novos subsidios . . ." l. c. 22: 20-27. 1926.— Also his Mais algumas notas sobre a flora madeirense. l. c. 23: 73-77. 1927; Nota acêrca de algumas plantas de flora do arquipélago da Madeira. Jor. Sci. Mat., Fis. e Nat. Lisboa 24 (III, 5): 183-187. 1927.

Porto da Cruz, visconde do. A flora madeirense na medicina popular. Brotéria Ciên. Nat. 4: 35-46, 71-78, 139-144, 145-154. 3 fig. (incl. map). 1935.

Running account of medicinal plants, with vernacular and botanical names, grouped under the diseases for which they are used.

Vahl, Martin. Madeiras vegetation. Geografisk monografi. 172 p. 1 pl. 23.5 cm. København og Kristiania, 1904.

Physiography, climate, ecology, phytogeography, etc.; cited here mainly for its bibliography.

### Local

Menezes, C. A. de. A flora dos mais altos picos de Ilha da Madeira. Brotéria Sér. Bot. 22: 124-132. 1926.

List of 44 vascular plants, with localities.

### PALMER LAND

# General

Hooker, J. D. Flora antarctica. 2 v. 187 pl. 30.5 cm. London, 1844-48. (The botany of the Antarctic voyage of H. M. discovery ships *Erebus* and

Terror, in the years 1839–1843...pt. I.)

Vol. 1: Lord Auckland's Group and Campbell's Island. Physiography, etc.; annotated list of vascular and cellular plants. Vol. 2: Antarctic regions (exclusive of Lord Auckland's Group and Campbell's Island). Annotated list of vascular and cellular plants from Fuegia, Falkland Islands, Palmer Land, South Shetland Islands, South Georgia, Tristan d'Acunha, and Kerguelen's Land. All the regions mentioned, except Palmer Land, are covered by separate later floras.

### ST. HELENA

### General

Hemsley, W. B. St. Helena. In his Report on the botany of the Bermudas and various other islands . . . 2d pt. Report on the scientific results of the voyage of H. M. S. Challenger during the years 1873-76. Botany. v. 1, pt. 2, p. 49-122. pl. 18-22, 48-51. London, 1885 (1884).

Physiography, climate, historical sketch of the vegetation, geographical affinities, etc.; annotated list of plants (vascular and cellular), with extra-

limital range. About 94 species are considered probably indigenous.

Melliss, J. C. St. Helena: a physical, historical, and topographical description of the island, including its geology, fauna, flora, and meteorology. xiv, 426

plates (partly col.). 26.5 cm. London, 1875. (Botany, p. 221–383, col. pl. 25–56.) Annotated list of 1,058 plants (of which 907 are vascular) growing on the island, a very large number of which are known only in cultivation. Nearly all the endemic plants are illustrated.

### SALVAGE ISLANDS

### General

Lowe, R. T. Florulae salvagicae tentamen; or a list of plants collected in the Salvages or Salvage Islands by Sr. Constantino Cabral de Noronha . . . 24 p.

18 cm. London, 1869.

Physiography, etc.; annotated list of 74 plants (64 vascular), with extralimital range; general features of flora.—See also Menezes, C. A. de. Subsidios para o conhecimento da flora das Ilhas Selvagens. Jor. Sci. Math., Fís. e Nat. Lisboa 23: 187-194. 1924.

#### SOUTH GEORGIA

See also Australian Islands (Cheeseman, On the systematic botany).

# General

Schenck, Heinrich. Vergleichende darstellung der pflanzengeographie der subantarktischen inseln . . . II. Südgeorgien, nebst Sandwich-inseln, Bouvetinsel. In Wissenschaftliche ergebnisse der Deutschen tiefsee-expedition auf dem dampfer "Valdivia" 1898-1899. v. 2, teil 1, p. 82-96. Jena. 1905.

Botanical collections, bibliography, geography, physiography, climate; tabular list of 18 vascular plants; formations, etc. No botanical collections have yet been made on the Sandwich Islands (56°-59° S., 26°-28° W.) or Bouvet Island (54°26′

S., 3°24' E.).

Skottsberg, Carl. Die gefässpflanzen Südgeorgiens. In Wissenschaftliche ergebnisse der Schwedischen südpolar-expedition 1901–1903. v. 4, pt. 3. 12 p.

2 pl., map. Stockholm, 1905.

Annotated list of 19 vascular plants; phytogeographical relationships.—See also his The vegetation of South Georgia. In Wissenschaftliche ergebnisse der Schwedischen südpolar-expedition 1901–1903. v. 4, pt. 12. 36 p. 4 fig., 6 pl., map. Stockholm, 1912. (Botanical explorations, physiography, etc.; list of species; origin of flora, plant formations, etc.)—For additions, see Taylor, Norman. Plants collected on the South Georgia expedition. Sci. Bul. Mus. Brooklyn Inst. Arts and Sci. 2: 60-63. 1914.

#### SOUTH ORKNEY ISLANDS

## General

Rudmose Brown, R. N., Wright, C. H., and Darbishire, O. V. The botany of the South Orkneys. Trans. and Proc. Bot. Soc. Edinb. 23: 101-110. pl. 3. 1905. (Reprinted with additions and with omission of portion on mosses in Report of the scientific results of the voyage of S. Y. Scotia . . . v. 3. Botanv. 1912.)

History, topography, climate: lists of mosses (Wright) and lichens (Dar-

bishire); no vascular plants known.

### TRINIDAD ISLAND

### General.

Hemsley, W. B. South Trinidad. In his Report on the botany of the Bermudas and various other islands  $\dots$  2d pt. Report on the scientific results of the voyage of H. M. S. Challenger during the years 1873-76. Botany. v. 1, pt. 2, p. 123-132. pl. 23-24. London, 1885 (1884).

Physiography, etc.; annotated list of plants (vascular and cellular); general range stated. Includes 9 phanerogams and 4 ferns. Trinidad or South Trini-

dad is in 20°30' S. Lat., 29°22' W. Long.

#### TRISTAN DA CUNHA ISLANDS

### General

Christophersen, Erling, and others. Plants of Tristan da Cunha. 19 p. 27.5 cm. Oslo, 1937. (Scientific results of the Norwegian Antarctic expeditions 1927-1928 et sag., no. 16.)

Botanical explorations, phytogeography; annotated list of plants collected by Einar Siggeson in 1934; unannotated list of cellular and vascular (104 species)

plants known from the group, not including Gough Island; bibliography.

Hemsley, W. B. The Tristan da Cunha group. In his Report on the botany of the Bermudas and various other islands . . . 2d pt. Report on the scientific results of the voyage of H. M. S. *Challenger* during the years 1873-76. Botany. v. 1, pt. 2, p. 133-185. pl. 25-39, 45-46. London, 1895 (1894).

Physiography, botanical explorations, statistical table of distribution; annotated list of vascular and cellular plants (65 vascular). The group includes Tristan

da Cunha, Inaccessible, and Nightingale Islands.

# Local

Christophersen, Erling. Plants of Gough Island (Diego Alvarez). 16 p. 3 fig. 27.5 cm. Oslo, 1934. (Scientific results of the Norwegian Antarctic expeditions 1927-1928 et sqq., no. 13.)

Phytogeography; list of plants collected by Lars Christensen in 1933; unannotated list of cellular and vascular (38) plants recorded from the island;

bibliography.

Dyer. R. A. The flora of Tristan da Cunha: H. M. S. Carlisle expedition,

1937. Bothalia 3: 589-612. 7 fig. 1939.

Botanical explorations, affinities, history, and general features of flora; list of cellular and vascular plants collected by author. Adds 6 phanerogams, all presumably introduced.

Phillips, E. P. A list of the phanerogams and ferns collected by Mr. P. C. Keytel on the island of Tristan da Cunha, 1908-1909. Annals So. African Mus.

List of plants collected, with general range: list of additional species recorded from the island. Includes 37 species not previously recorded.

Rudmose Brown, R. N. The botany of Gough Island.-I. Phanerogams and ferns. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 37: 238-249. 1 fig., pl. 7-9. 1905. (Reprinted in Report on the scientific results of the voyage of S. Y. Scotia . . . v. 3, Botany. 1912.)

Annotated list of 27 vascular plants (2 endemic), with general range; physiography, general features of vegetation, bibliography.

Wilkins, G. H. Gough Island. Jour. Bot. 63: 65-70. 1925.

General features of flora; annotated list of vascular and cellular plants (phanerogams by E. G. Baker and Wilkins; cryptogams by A. Gepp, H. N. Dixon, and R. Paulson).

#### INDIAN OCEAN

#### ALDABRA

See also Seychelles (Hemsley; Sommerhayes).

# General

Hemsley, W. B., and others. Flora of Aldabra: with notes on the flora of the neighbouring islands. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1919: 108-153. 1919.

Physiography, climate, botanical explorations, plant associations, systematic list of vascular plants (about 171 apparently native species) with collectors' names and general range; geographical relationships of flora; bibliography. Includes also lists of plants from other atolls in this general area—Assumption (p. 140–142), Cosmoledo (p. 142–143), Astove (p. 143), Farquhar (p. 143), Providence (p. 143–144), St. Pierre (p. 144–145), Gloriosa (p. 145), Amirante group (p. 145), Coëtivy (p. 146), Agalega (p. 146), Cargados (p. 147), Chagos Archipelago (p. 148).

#### ANDAMAN ISLANDS

## General

Kurz, Sulpiz. Report on the vegetation of the Andaman Islands, accompanied by a report on the forests. 75 p. map. 33 cm. Calcutta, 1870. (Reprint with additions and corrections of an earlier report (27, xxv, 13 p.), 1870.)

Annotated list of vascular plants (520 species indigenous, 76 introduced); general floral features; report on forests; vernacular names; no index. An 1867 edition is listed by B. D. Jackson.

Parkinson, C. E. A forest flora of the Andaman Islands. An account of the trees, shrubs and principal climbers of the islands. v, v, xiii, 325 p. front., 6 pl. 18 cm. Simla, 1923.

Annotated descriptive flora of woody plants, with keys (about 650 species, of which 540 indigenous); vernacular names (indexed); lists of species; geography, physiography, climate, general features of vegetation; history of botanical exploration; bibliography; glossary.

Prain, David. The non-indigenous species of the Andaman flora. Jour. Asiatic Soc. Bengal 59 (2): 235–261. 1891. (Reprinted in his Memoirs and memoranda, chiefly botanical. 1894.)

Annotated lists of cultivated and introduced species, as observed in 1866 and 1889-90; general study of subject of introduced plants.

Rogers, C. G. A preliminary list of the plants of the Andaman Islands. ii, 51 p. 23.5 cm. Port Blair, Andaman Isl., 1903.

Nominal list, unannotated, "Drawn up for me by Mr. J. S. Gamble . . . chiefly from the 'Flora of British India."

#### Local

Kloss, C. B. In the Andamans and Nicobars. The narrative of a cruise in the schooner *Terrapin*, with notices of the islands, their fauna, ethnology, etc. xvi, 373 p. illus., plates. 24.5 cm. London, 1903.

Contains, in addition to passing notes in the text, a list of "Principal forest trees of the Andamans" (p. 336-338) with vernacular names and uses (p. 339-341), and "Principal flora of the Nicobars" (p. 345-349).

Prain, David. On a botanical visit to Little Andaman and the Nicobars. Proc. Asiatic Soc. Bengal 1891: 156-175. 1892. (Reprinted in his Memoirs and memoranda, chiefly botanical. 1894.)

Physiography, general features of flora; separate lists for Little Andaman (61 species, of which 56 are vascular plants) and Car Nicobar and Batti Malv (113 species, of which 112 are vascular plants).

#### CHAGOS ARCHIPELAGO

See also Aldabra (Hemsley); Maldive Islands (Willis and Gardiner).

### General

Willis, J. C., and Gardiner, J. S. Flora of the Chagos Archipelago. Trans. Linn. Soc. Zool. 19: 301-306. 1931.

Botanical explorations, etc.; annotated list of vascular plants (98 native or escaped species).

# Local

Hemsley, W. B. Report on the vegetation of Diego Garcia. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 22: 332-340. 1886.

Botanical collections, physiography, etc.; tabular list of 43 probably indigenous vascular plants, with extralimital distribution indicated.

#### CHRISTMAS ISLAND

### General

Andrews, C. W. A monograph of Christmas Island (Indian Ocean). Physical features and geology . . . with descriptions of the fauna and flora by numerous contributors. xiii, 337 p. illus., 21 pl., map. 22.5 cm. London,

Contains (p. 171-195, pl. 17-18) an annotated list of 152 vascular plants by E. G. Baker, A. B. Rendle, and A. Gepp.

Ridley, H. N. An expedition to Christmas Island. Jour. Straits Branch Roy. Asiatic Soc. 45: 137-271. 1906.—Christmas Island flora-additional notes. l. c. 48: 107-108. 1907.

Botanical explorations; critical notes on vernacular names; list of introduced plants, arranged by date of first record; list of endemic species; annotated list of cultivated plants; note on timbers; annotated list of vascular and cellular plants (about 151 indigenous vascular plants, of which 29 are endemic): methods of dissemination.

#### COCO ISLANDS

# General

Prain, David. The vegetation of the Coco group. Jour. Asiatic Soc. Bengal 60 (2): 283-406. 1892. (Reprinted in his Memoirs and memoranda, chiefly botanical. 1894.)

Physiography, general features of flora, annotated list of 358 species (of which 307 are vascular plants), with extralimital distribution; statistical study of distribution and probable origin of flora. The islands are in the Bay of Bengal, not far north of the Andaman Islands.

#### COMORO ISLANDS

See also Madagascar (Jumelle).

### General

Voeltzkow, Alfred. Flora und fauna der Comoren. In his Reise in

Ostafrika in den jahren 1903-1905 . . . v. 3, p. 429-480. Stuttgart, 1917. Flora (p. 430-454): botanical explorations; list of cellular and vascular plants with localities and extralimital range, prepared with assistance of G. Schellenberg; bibliography.

#### CROZET ISLANDS

See also Kerguelen Island (Schenck); Macdonald Islands (Hemsley).

# General

Hemsley, W. B. The Crozets. In his Report on the botany of the Bermudas and various other islands . . . 2d pt. Report on the scientific results of the

voyage of H. M. S. Challenger during the years 1873-76. Botany. v. 1, pt. 2, p. 207-210. pl. 40. London, 1885 (1884).

Physiography, etc.; annotated list of plants (vascular and cellular). Includes

5 phanerogams and 2 ferns.

Schenck, Heinrich. Die gefässpflanzen der Deutschen südpolar-expedition 1901-1903 gesammelt auf der Possession-insel (Crozet-gruppe), Kerguelen, Heardinsel, St. Paul und Neu-Amsterdam. In Deutsche südpolar-expedition . . . 8. bd. Botanik. p. 97-123. 10 fig. Berlin, 1906.

Annotated lists of vascular plants of Possession Island (18 species), Kerguelen (several lists), Heard Island (7 species), St. Paul and New Amsterdam (4 and

8 species, respectively).

#### GLORIOSA ISLANDS

See also Aldabra.

# Local

Hemsley, W. B. Islands of the Indian Ocean. List of plants in the Kew herbarium collected in some of the smaller tropical islands by Dr. Coppinger. In his Report on present state of knowledge of various insular floras . . . Report on the scientific results of the voyage of H. M. S. Challenger during the years 1873-76. Botany. v. 1, pt. 1, p. 16-17. London, 1885.

List of vascular plants from Du Lise and Gloriosa Islands, of the Gloriosa group, off Madagascar; Bird Island, in the Seychelles; Eagle Island, Isle des Roches, and Poivre Island, of the Amirante group; Providence and Alphonse

Islands and Cerf Islets, Providence Reef, northeast of Madagascar.

#### KEELING ISLANDS

See also Molucca Islands (Hemsley).

# General

Forbes, H. O. List of the Keeling Atoll plants. In his A naturalist's wanderings in the eastern archipelago . . . from 1878 to 1883. p. 42-43. London, 1885.

Unannotated tabular list of vascular and cellular plants collected by Charles Darwin and by the author.

Henslow, J. S. Florula keelingensis. An account of the native plants of the

Keeling Islands. Annals Nat. Hist. 1: 337-347. 1838. Annotated list of 21 vascular and cellular plants collected by Darwin on the voyage of the Beagle.

Local

Guppy, H. B. The dispersal of plants as illustrated by the flora of the Keeling or Cocos Islands. Jour. Trans. Victoria Inst. (London) 24: 267-301.

Mainly phytogeographical; contains (p. 272-273) a list of 16 phanerogams not recorded from the islands previous to 1888.

#### KERGUELEN ISLAND

See also Crozet Islands (Schenck); Prince Edward Islands (Moseley); Australian Islands (Cheeseman, On the systematic botany).

# General

Hemsley, W. B. Kerguelen Island. In his Report on the botany of the Bermudas and various other islands . . . 2d pt. Report on the scientific results of the voyage of H. M. S. Challenger during the years 1873-76. Botany. v. 1, pt. 2, p. 211-243. pl. 40. London, 1885 (1884).

Physiography, general features of flora; annotated list of plants (vascular

and cellular). Includes 21 phanerogams and 6 pteridophytes.

Hooker, J. D. Botany [of Kerguelen Island]. In An account of the petrological, botanical, and zoological collections made in Kerguelen's Land and Rodriguez during the Transit of Venus expeditions . . . 1874-75. Phil. Trans. Roy. Soc. 168 (extra vol.): 9-23. pl. 1-2. 1879.

Sketch of botanical explorations and general features of flora; annotated list of 21 phanerogams, 6 pteridophytes, and 1 Nitella.

Schenck, Heinrich. Vergleichende darstellung der pflanzengeographie der subantarktischen inseln insbesondere über flora und vegetation von Kerguelen. I. Kerguelenbezirk (Kerguelen-, Prinz Eduard-, Crozet-, Macdonald-inseln). In Wissenschaftliche ergebnisse der Deutschen tiefsee-expedition auf dem dampfer "Valdivia" 1898–1899. v. 2, teil 1, p. 9-82. 33 fig., pl. 1-10, map (in text). Jena, 1905

Botanical explorations, bibliography, geography, physiography, climate; tabular list of all vascular plants recorded from Kerguelen, Prince Edward (Marion), Crozet (Possession), and Heard Islands (35 species, of which 5 are introduced), with extralimital range; plant formations, phenology, anatomy, etc. Each island treated separately as to botanical history, bibliography, etc.

### LACCADIVE ISLANDS

See also Maldive Islands (Willis and Gardiner).

96

### General

Prain, David. Botany of the Laccadives. Jour. Bombay Nat. Hist. Soc. 7: 268-295, 460-486. 1893; 8: 57-86, 488. 1893-94. (Reprinted in his Memoirs and memoranda, chiefly botanical. 1894.)

Geography, physiography, botanical collections, bibliography; methods of introduction, etc.; annotated list of 206 plants, of which 194 are vascular.

# Local

Willis, J. C. Notes on the flora of Minikoi. Annals Roy. Bot. Gard. Peradeniya 1: 39-43. 1901.

Bibliography; unannotated list of 134 vascular plants, with vernacular names.

#### MACDONALD ISLANDS

See also Crozet Islands (Schenck); Kerguelen Island (Schenck); Prince Edward Islands (Moseley).

# Local

Hemsley, W. B. MacDonald group. Heard Island. In his Report on the botany of the Bermudas and various other islands . . . 2d pt. Report on the scientific results of the voyage of H. M. S. *Challenger* during the years 1873-76. Botany. v. 1, pt. 2, p. 245-248. pl. 53. London, 1885 (1884).

Physiography, etc.; botanical explorations and composition of flora of Heard Island, Kerguelen, the Prince Edward group (Marion Island), and the Crozets, with table; annotated list of 17 plants of Heard Island (5 vascular).

#### MADAGASCAR -

See also French Guiana (Lanessan, Les plantes utiles, p. 873-888, for useful plants of the small island of Nossi Bé).

### General

Académie malgache. Catalogue des plantes de Madagascar. 23 nos. 25 cm. Tananarive, 1931-35.

Lists of species, usually arranged alphabetically, with synonymy, vernacular names, citations of localities, geographic area (in Madagascar), and general range; bibliographies. Each family or group of families published separately. Still in course of publication.

Baillon, H. E., and Drake del Castillo, Emmanuel. Histoire naturelle des plantes. 6 v. plates. 33 cm. Paris, 1886-1903. (Grandidier, Alfred. Histoire physique, naturelle et politique de Madagascar. v. 28-30, 34-36.)

Vol. 2-6 (v. 28-29, 34-36 of whole series) consist of plates only (Hibbertia—Epallage); Baillon's name appears on title page of all but vol. 6, where it is replaced by that of Drake del Castillo. Vol. 1 (v. 30) by Drake del Castillo, pub-

lished in 1902, is a descriptive flora, with keys, synonymy, vernacular names, uses, local and general range, and citation of exsiccatae; incomplete (208 p.: Ranunculaceae—Leguminosae, Proteaceae), corresponding to only 46 of the plates. No index. Vol. 4 (v. 34) is vol. 2, pt. 4 of the atlas. Vol. 39 (1898–1915) contains the mosses, by F. Renauld and J. Cardot.

Baron, Richard. Compendium des plantes malgaches. Revue de Madagascar 3 (2): 741–760, 856–865, 936–950. 1901: 4 (1): 225–240, 534–542; 4 (2): 39–48, 225–242. 1902; 5 (1): 435–441; 5 (2): 44–54, 134–144, 312–322, 429–437. 1903; 6 (1): 346–353. 1904; 7 (1): 60–67, 247–258; 7 (2): 246–257. 1905; 8: 350–364, 530–549, 708–726, 813–841, 915–936. 1906.

Systematic enumeration, with synonyms, uses, vernacular names.

The flora of Madagascar. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 25: 246-294. 1 fig. (map). 1889.

General features of flora, statistics, list of endemic genera, description of three floral regions recognized with lists of genera and species; list of introduced species.

—— Notes on the economic plants of Madagascar. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1890: 203-215. 1890.

Annotated systematic list of 109 species, with vernacular names.

Dandouau, André. Catalogue alphabétique des noms malgaches de végétaux. Bul. Écon. Madagascar 10 (Suppl.): i-xlii. 1910; 11 (Suppl.): xliii-exxvi. 1911. Alphabetical list of vernacular names, compiled from previous works and collected by the author himself, with botanical equivalents.

Heckel, Édouard. Catalogue alphabétique raisonné des plantes médicales et toxiques de Madagascar avec leur emploi indigène. Annales Mus. Colon. Marseille v. 11 (s. 2, v. 1), fasc. 2, p. 59–204. 3 fig. 1903. (Reprinted with title, Les plantes médicinales et toxiques de Madagascar. 148 p.)

Extensively annotated catalog, alphabeted by vernacular names; index of

scientific names, with vernacular equivalents.

Les plantes utiles de Madagascar. Catalogue alphabétique des plantes utiles et en particulier des plantes médicinales et toxiques de Madagascar avec leurs noms malgaches et leurs emplois. Annales Mus. Colon. Marseille 18 (s. 2, v. 8): 5-372. 72 fig. 1910. (Reprinted.)

Annotated catalog, alphabeted by vernacular names; index of scientific names

with vernacular equivalents.

Humbert, Henri, ed. Flore de Madagascar (plantes vasculaires). Publiée sous les auspices du gouvernement général de Madagascar . . . 23°, 29°, 32°,

37°, 40°, 49° famille[s]. illus. 24, 26 cm. Tananarive, 1936-39.

Descriptive flora, with keys, synonymy, citation of exsiccatae with localities, vernacular names, extralimital range. Each family a separately paged monograph, with cover title only. Six families so far published (out of 189): Aponogetonaceae, Cyperaceae, Lemnaceae, Commelinaceae, Liliaceae, Orchidaceae (the last not seen).

Jumelle, Henri. Madagascar et Comores. In his Catalogue descriptif des collections botaniques . . . Annales Mus. Colon. Marseille v. 24 (s. 3, v. 4), fasc. 1, p. 1-79. 1916.

Annotated lists of economic plants, classified according to uses, with ver-

nacular and scientific names (both indexed).

Olsen, Aksel. Madagassiske plantenavne. Nyt Mag. Naturvidensk. 54: 57–147. 1916.

Alphabetical index of 1,930 vernacular names, with botanical equivalents and brief indication of habit and often of uses.

Palacký, Jan. Catalogus plantarum madagascariensium. 5 fasc. (55, 38, 89, 60, 57 p.). 24 cm. Pragae, 1906–07 (1905–07).—Filices madagascarienses. 32 p.

24 cm. Pragae, 1906.

List of scientific names, with abbreviated references and indication if endemic, of "plusque 5000 esp." Families not in strictly systematic order; no index; fasc. 3 was the last to be published. Baron's Compendium was not available to the author. The list of pteridophytes is alphabetically arranged, with references to localities or collectors.

Perrier de la Bâthie, Henri. Les plantes introduites à Madagascar. Revue Bot. Appl. et Agr. Trop. 11: 719-729, 833-837, 920-923, 991-999. 1931; 12: 48-52, 128-133, 213-220, 296-301, 372-383, 462-468, 530-543. 1932.

Annotated lists of cultivated, escaped, and naturalized plants; altogether

about 900 species.

### Local

Alleizette, Charles d', and Poisson, Henri. Contribution à l'étude de la végétation des environs de Tananarive. Bul. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris 17: 171-189.

General features of vegetation, plant zones; annotated tabular list of vascular plants, grouped by habitat, with vernacular names, based on observations made

in 1905 and 1906.

Jeannot, Eugène. Les productions végétales de la région des Betsimisaraka-Betanimena (Madagascar). Revue Cult. Colon. 8: 38–44, 73–77, 97–102, 134–142, 168–176, 201–206, 231–233. 1901. (Reprinted 39 p.)

Native tribes, climate, plant zones; annotated list of useful plants, with vernacular names and botanical names when known, grouped by uses. (Central eastern Madagascar, from Antongile to Mananjary, west to the east ridge of the basin of Mangoro and the mountains of Tanala.)

Lecomte, Henri. Madagascar. Les bois de la forêt d'Analamazaotra . . . avec la collaboration de M. Paul Danguy . . . 188 p. 56 pl. 32.5 cm. Paris, 1922. Mainly concerned with anatomical features of the woods, but contains illustrations of many species, with vernacular names and uses.

Perrier de la Bâthie, Henri. Le Tsaratanana, l'Ankaratra et l'Andringitra. Mém. Acad. Malgache 3. 68, [3] p. map. 1927.

Includes (p. 53-66) lists of endemic plants of these three mountain groups. Poisson, Henri. Recherches sur la flore méridionale de Madagascar. 230 p. 30 fig., 16 pl. (incl. 3 maps). 25 cm. Paris, 1912.

General summary of physiography, climate, etc.; study of xerophytic plants, etc.; short list of vernacular names with botanical identifications, bibliography.

Viguier, René, and Humbert, Henri. Plantes récoltées à Madagascar en 1912. Bul. Soc. Linn. Normandie VII, 3: 325-356. 1921; 4: 37-52. 1922; 5: 125-140. 1923; 6: 169-200. 1924; 7: 193-208. 1925.

List of spermatophytes collected by authors, with data, vernacular names, and frequent annotations. Unfinished; reaches Orchidaceae (part).

#### MALDIVE ISLANDS

# General

Willis, J. C., and Gardiner, J. S. The botany of the Maldive Islands. Annals

Roy. Bot. Gard. Peradeniya 1: 45-164. pl. 2. 1901.

Botanical explorations, physiography, etc.; annotated list of all vascular plants known from the Maldives, Laccadives, and Chagos, with vernacular names, uses, etc.; notes on vegetation of various atolls; index of Maldivian vernacular names; economic plants, classified by uses; origin of flora.

#### MASCARENE ISLANDS

See also French Guiana (Lanessan, Les plantes utiles, p. 188-213, 528-582, for useful plants of Réunion).

# Local

Baker, J. G. Flora of Mauritius and the Seychelles: a description of the flowering plants and ferns of those islands. 19, L, 557 p. 22 cm. London, 1877.

Botanical collections, physiography, statistics of flora (1,327 species); descriptive flora; vernacular names (separate index).—See also Johnston, H. H. Additions to the flora of Mauritius as recorded in Baker's "Flora of Mauritius and the Seychelles." Trans. and Proc. Bot. Soc. Edinb. 20: 391–407. 1895. (Annotated list of 103 species, including cellular cryptogams, not recorded in Baker's Flora.)—Also Vaughan, R. E. Contributions to the flora of Mauritius.—I. An account of the naturalized flowering plants recorded from Mauritius since the publication of Baker's "Flora of Mauritius and the Seychelles" (1877). Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 51: 285–308. 1937. (Discussion of methods of introduction; annotated list, with descriptions; bibliography.)

Balfour, I. B. Botany [of Rodriguez]. In An account of the petrological, botanical, and zoological collections made in Kerguelen's Land and Rodriguez during the Transit of Venus expeditions . . . 1874-75. Phil. Trans. Roy. Soc. 168 (extra vol.): 302-387. pl. 19-36. 1879.

General features of flora, with geographic relationships; annotated list of species (297 phanerogams, of which 108 are introduced, and 25 vascular cryptogams); vernacular names.

Bouton, Louis. Plantes médicinales de Maurice. 2. éd. v, 147 p. 23 cm.

Port Louis, 1864. (1st ed., 1857.) Systematic list of medicinal plants (native and cultivated) with French, English, and native names and uses.

Daruty, Clément. Plantes médicinales de l'île Maurice et des pays intertropicaux . . . xiii, lxii, 123, xii p. 23.5 cm. Maurice, 1886.

Includes tabular alphabetical list of Creole names of medicinal plants of Mauritius, with botanical, Tamoul, and Hindu names, and uses.

Horne, John. Notes on the flora of Flat Island. Trans. Roy. Soc. Mauritius 19: 116-151. 1887. (Preprinted 30 p. 1886.)

General features of flora, naturalized plants; annotated list of 122 vascular plants (of which 69 are indigenous), with vernacular names.

Jacob de Cordemoy, Eugène. Flore de l'île de la Réunion. xxvii, 574 p. 24.5 cm. Paris, 1895.

Physiography, climate, general features of flora, history of botanical explorations; annotated list of cellular and vascular plants, with vernacular names, uses, brief synonymy, and often descriptions.

Johnston, H. H. Report on the flora of Ile des Aigrettes, Mauritius. Trans. and Proc. Bot. Soc. Edinb. 20: 317-331. 1895.

Physiography; annotated list of 55 vascular plants.

Report on the flora of Les Bénitiers, Mauritius. Trans. and Proc. Bot. Soc. Edinb. 20: 331-335. 1895.

Physiography; annotated list of plants from Les Bénitiers, two small rocky islets very close to Mauritius.

Report on the flora of Round Island, Mauritius. Trans. and Proc. Bot. Soc. Edinb. 20: 237-264. 1894.

Geography, physiography, relationships and general features of flora, short bibliography: annotated list of 52 plants (of which 41 are vascular), including those found by previous collectors.

- Report on the flora of the outlying islands in Mahébourg Bay, Mauritius. Trans. and Proc. Bot. Soc. Edinb. 20: 353-374. 1895.

Physiography, etc.; annotated list of 53 plants from Ile de la Passe, Ile Vakois. Ile aux Fouquets, Ile aux Fous, Ile Marianne, Rocher des Oiseaux.

Jumelle, Henri. Réunion. In his Catalogue descriptif des collections botaniques . . . Annales Mus. Colon. Marseille v. 24 (s. 3, v. 4), fasc. 1, p. 81-112. 1916.

Annotated lists of economic plants, classified according to uses, with vernacular and scientific names (both indexed).

LeClerc, Jules. Des plantes médicinales de l'île de la Réunion et de leur application à la thérapeutique. 84 p. 22.5 cm. St. Denis (Réunion), 1864.

Running account of medicinal plants, classified by uses; index of vernacular names only.

#### NARCONDAM ISLAND

#### General

Prain, David. On the flora of Narcondam and Barren Island. Jour. Asiatic Soc. Bengal 62 (2): 17-86. pl. 3-4 (maps). 1893. (Reprinted in his Memoirs and memoranda, chiefly botanical. 1894.)

Physiography, general features of flora, annotated list of 174 species (of which 161 are vascular plants); discussion of nature and origin of flora.

#### NEW AMSTERDAM AND ST. PAUL ISLANDS

See also Crozet Islands (Schenck).

### General

Hemsley, W. B. Amsterdam and St. Paul Islands. In his Report on the botany of the Bermudas and various other islands . . . 2d pt. Report on the scientific results of the voyage of H. M. S. Challenger during the years 1873-76. Botany, v. 1, pt. 2, p. 259-281. pl. 39, 41-45, 52. London, 1885 (1884).

Botanical explorations, composition of flora, with table; annotated list of plants (vascular and cellular). Includes 19 phanerogams and 19 pteridophytes.

Reichardt, H. W. Ueber die flora der insel St. Paul im Indischen Ocean.

Verhandl, K. K. Zool.-Bot. Gesell. Wien 21: 3-36. 1871.

Physiography, botanical investigations, general features of flora, etc. (with bibliographical footnotes); annotated list of cellular and vascular plants, with local and general range. Includes notes on the neighboring Amsterdam Island with list of its flora (p. 9-11).

Schenck, Heinrich. Ueber flora und vegetation von St. Paul und Neu-Amsterdam. *In* Wissenschaftliche ergebnisse der Deutschen tiefsee-expedition auf dem dampfer "*Valdivia*" 1898–1899. v. 2, teil 1, p. 179–218. 14 fig., pl. 11–15. Jena. 1905.

Botanical investigations, physiography, climate, general features of vegetation, phenology, etc.; tabular list of 36 native vascular plants and supplementary lists

of introduced ones; geographical relationships.

### NICOBAR ISLANDS

See also Andaman Islands (Kloss; Prain, On a botanical visit).

# General

Kurz, Sulpiz. A sketch of the vegetation of the Nicobar Islands. Jour. Asiatic Soc. Bengal 45 (2): 105-164. pl. 12-13. 1876.

Geography, geology, soils, plant formations; annotated list of 624 vascular plants.

#### PRINCE EDWARD ISLANDS

See also Kerguelen Island (Schenck).

### Local

Hemsley, W. B. Prince Edward group. Marion Island. In his Report on the botany of the Bermudas and various other islands . . . 2d pt. Report on the scientific results of the voyage of H. M. S. Challenger during the years 1873-76. Botany. v. 1, pt. 2, p. 187-206. pl. 53. London, 1885 (1884).

Physiography, general features of vegetation; annotated list of plants (vascular and cellular); extralimital range given. Includes 8 phanerogams and 6

pteridophytes.

Moseley, H. N. On the botany of Marion Island, Kerguelen's Land, and Yong Island of the Heard group. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 14: 387-388. 1874.

List of vascular plants of Marion Island and Yong Island. Followed by a tabular list by D. Oliver, List of plants collected by H. N. Moseley . . . on Kerguelen's Land, Marion Island, and Yong Island, p. 389–390.—For general features of flora, physiography, etc., see Moseley, H. N. Notes on the flora of Marion Island. 1, c. 15: 481–486. 1877.

#### SEYCHELLES

See also Gloriosa Islands; Mascarene Islands (Baker).

# General

Summerhayes, V. S. An enumeration of the angiosperms of the Seychelles

Archipelago. Trans. Linn. Soc. Zool. 19: 261-299. table. 1931.

Botanical explorations, general features of flora, statistics, phytogeography; list of angiosperms (480 species), with references, localities, and collectors' numbers, and general range.—For the Pteridophyta, see Christensen, C. On the ferns of the Seychelles and the Aldabra group. Trans. Linn. Soc. Bot. II, 7: 409-425. pl. 45. 1912.

### Local

Diels, Ludwig. Beiträge zur kenntnis der vegetation und flora der Seychellen . . . In Wissenschaftliche ergebnisse der Deutschen tiefsee-expedition auf dem dampfer "Valdivia" 1898–1899. v. 2, teil 1, p. 407–466. 35 fig., pl. 28–44, map. Jena. 1922.

Bibliography, general description of vegetation; annotated list of vascular plants collected by Deutsche Tiefsee Expedition of 1899.

Hemsley, W. B. Flora of Seychelles and Aldabra: new phanerogamia, chiefly of the Percy Sladen Trust expedition, with some emendations in synonymy. Jour. Bot. v. 54, suppl. II. 24 p. 1916; 54: 361-363. 1916.

Critical notes and descriptions of new species; never completed.

### SOCOTRA

### General

Balfour, I. B. Botany of Socotra. Trans. Roy. Soc. Edinb. v. 21. xix, 446 p. 100 pl., map. 1888.

Botanical explorations, physiography, economic plants, phytogeography;

annotated list of vascular (584 species) and cellular plants.

Botany of Sokotra and Abd-el-Kuri. Angiospermae [and] Pteridophyta. In Forbes, H. O., ed. The natural history of Sokotra and Abd-el-

Kuri . . . p. 447-542. illus., pl. 26A and B (col.). Liverpool, 1903.

List of collectors; annotated list of 618 angiosperms now known from Sokotra and 61 known from Abd-el-Kuri; annotated list of ferns, mosses, and liverworts of the two areas. Lists of fungi, lichens, seaweeds, and diatoms, in part by other authors, are also given.

### Local

Vierhapper, Fritz. Beiträge zur kenntnis der flora Südarabiens und der inseln Sokótra, Sémha und 'Abd el Kûri. Bearbeitung der von Dr. St. Paulay und Professor Dr. O. Simony auf der expedition der Kaiserlichen akademie der wissenschaften . . . von December 1898 bis mitte März 1899 gesammelten gefässpflanzen. I. theil. Gefässpflanzen der inseln Sokótra, Sémha und 'Abd el Kûri. Denkschr. Math.-Naturw. Kl. K. Akad. Wiss. Wien 71: 321–490. 35 fig., 17 pl. 1907.

Annotated list of 221 vascular plants, with references, localities, and cita-

tions from Balfour and Forbes.

#### PACIFIC OCEAN

### AUSTRALIAN ISLANDS

(Including Antipodes, Auckland, Bounty, Campbell, Chatham, Kermadec, Lord Howe, Macquarie, Norfolk, Snares.)
See also New Zealand (Cheeseman, Manual; Hooker, Handbook; Kirk, The students' flora); Polynesia (Merrill).

#### Local

Buchanan, John. On the flowering plants and ferns of the Chatham Islands. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 7: 333-341. pl. 12-14. 1875.

List of 205 vascular plants, partly annotated, based principally on the collec-

tions of H. H. Travers in 1866 and 1871.

Cheeseman, T. F. On the flora of the Kermadec Islands . . . Trans. and

Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 20: 151-181. 1888.

Physiography, general features of flora, phytogeography, zoology; annotated list of 115 vascular plants; table showing general distribution; list of naturalized plants.

On the systematic botany of the islands to the south of New Zealand. In Chilton, C. The subantarctic islands of New Zealand. v. 2, p. 389-471.

Wellington, 1909.

Refers to Snares, Lord Auckland, Campbell, Antipodes, Bounty, and Macquarie Islands. Geography, botanical explorations; annotated list of vascular plants, with localities; list of naturalized plants; table showing local and general distribution of each species; phytogeography (including table showing local distribution of the 37 vascular plants known from Kerguelen and South Georgia Islands, p. 457), with annotated list of the 53 endemic species. The grasses, omitted in this paper, are treated in the following one, "Gramina of the subantarctic islands..." by Donald Petrie, p. 472–481.

— The vascular flora of Macquarie Island. 63 p. map. 31 cm. Sydney, 1919. (Australasian Antarctic expedition, 1911-14. Scientific reports. Ser. C. v. 7, pt. 3.)

Physiography, climate, botanical explorations, extensively annotated list of vascular plants (34 native) with references, localities, and general range; affinities and origin of flora; bibliography.

Downing, C. T. On Norfolk Island, its character and productions. Papers and Proc. Roy. Soc. Tasmania 3: 195-212. 1859. (Reprinted in Edinb. New Phil. Jour. n. s., 16: 322-328. 1862.)

Includes (p. 202-207, 210-212) notes on useful plants, wild and cultivated.

Endlicher, S. F. L. Prodromus florae norfolkicae sive catalogus stirpium quae in insula Norfolk annis 1804 et 1805 a Ferdinando Bauer collectae et depictae nunc in Museo caesareo palatino rerum naturalium Vindobonae servantur. viii, 130 p. 23.5 cm. Vindobonae, 1833.

List of 152 species, of which 139 are vascular; descriptive flora, with references

and frequent annotations.

Hemsley, W. B. The flora of Lord Howe Island. Annals Bot. 10: 221-284. 1896.

History, physiography, botanical explorations, general features of flora; list of 209 vascular plants, with references, general range, and occasional annotations; tables showing general range of genera and species; phytogeography; bibliography.

Hooker, J. D. On the botany of Raoul Island, one of the Kermadec group in the South Pacific Ocean. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 1: 125-129. 1857 (1856).

Geography, general features of flora; list of 42 plants collected by McGillivray on the voyage of H. M. S. Herald.

Kirk, Thomas. On the botany of Antipodes Island. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 23: 436-441. 1891.

Physiography, zoology, general features of flora; unannotated list of 55 vascular plants.

On the botany of the Snares. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 23: 426-431. 1891.

Physiography, zoology, general features of flora, with special notes on more important species; unannotated list of vascular plants.

Laing, R. M. A revised list of the Norfolk Island flora, with some notes on the species. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 47: 1-39. 1915.

Botanical explorations, present condition of flora, tests for distinguishing indigenous species, plant associations, vegetation of Phillip Island; phytogeography, bibliography; annotated list of 175 vascular plants, with local and general range; includes the plants of Phillip Island.

Maiden, J. H. The flora of Norfolk Island. Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales 28: 692-785. pl. 38. 1904.

Botanical explorations; annotated list of vascular and cellular plants; introduced plants; early accounts of vegetation; bibliography; notes on flora of Phillip Island and Nepean Island.

Observations on the vegetation of Lord Howe Island. Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales 23: 112-158. pl. 1-4. 1898.—Some further observations on the vegetation of Lord Howe Island. l. c. 24: 381-384. pl. 32-33. 1899; 26: 156-158. 1901; 27: 347-351. pl. 15. 1902; 39: 377-384. pl. 28. 1914; 45: 564-566. 1921.

The first paper contains notes on author's visit in 1898 (?), climate, etc.; annotated bibliography; botanical explorations; list of vascular plants, mainly additions to Hemsley's list (1896); introduced plants, etc.; brings flora up to 217 indigenous and 20 introduced species. In vol. 39, p. 379, is a list of plants collected on Admiralty Islets (near Lord Howe Island) by Charles Hedley in September 1908. Titles of various numbers differ.

Mueller, Ferdinand von. The vegetation of the Chatham-Islands. 86 p. 7 pl. 24.5 cm. Melbourne, 1864.

Botanical explorations, phytogeography; annotated list of 87 vascular plants, with references and vernacular names.

Oliver, W. R. B. The vegetation and flora of Lord Howe Island. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 49: 94-161. 3 fig., pl. 10-16. 1917.

Physiography, climate, plant formations, origin of flora, phytogeography; annotated list of 209 vascular plants, with reference to records, local and general range; list of introduced plants; annotated bibliography; excluded species.

Oliver, W. R. B. The vegetation of the Kermadec Islands. Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. 42: 118-175. 1 fig. (map), pl. 12-23. 1910. Phytogeography, botanical explorations, geology, climate, introduced plants and animals, plant formations, geographical distribution; annotated list of indigenous vascular plants, with general range given; list of introduced plants; bibliography.

Schenck, Heinrich. Vergleichende darstellung der pflanzengeographie der subantarktischen inseln . . . V. Inseln südlich von Neuseeland [Die Snares. Antipoden-, Lord Auckland-, Campbell- und Macquarie-inseln]. In Wissenschaftliche ergebnisse der Deutschen tiefsee-expedition auf dem dampfer "Valdivia" 1898–1899. v. 2, teil 1, p. 130–161. Jena, 1905.

Botanical collectors, bibliography; tabular list of 182 native vascular plants, showing distribution inside and outside the region, with additional lists of introduced species; climate, etc.; general features of flora of each group discussed

separately.

See also Dutch East Indies (general works; also Steenis, On the origin).

### General

Beccari, Odoardo. Note botaniche e botanico industriali bornensi. Webbia 5: 451-581. 6 fig. 1923.

Annotated lists of useful plants of Borneo, classified by uses; vernacular names indexed.

Merrill, E. D. A bibliographic enumeration of Bornean plants. Jour. Straits Branch Roy, Asiatic Soc. spec, no. 637 p. 1921.

Systematic list of Spermatophyta (4,924 species, considered to be probably

systematic list of Spermatophyta (4,924 species, considered to be probably only 50 to 60 percent of real total), with references and synonymy, citation of exsiccatae, general range; general features of flora, history of botanical collections.—See also his New or noteworthy Bornean plants I—III. Jour. Straits Branch Roy. Asiatic Soc. 85: 157–201. 1922; 86: 312–342. 1922; Jour. Malay. Branch Roy. Asiatic Soc. 1: 22–45. 1923.—Also his Additions to our knowledge of the Bornean flora, [I]—II. Philippine Jour. Sci. 21: 515–534. 1922; 30: 79–87. 1926.

A contribution to the bibliography of the botany of Borneo. Sarawak Mus. Jour. 2: 99-136. 1915.

Bibliography of 479 titles.—Additional titles in his "Bibliographic enumeration . . .," p. 2-6. 1921.

# Local

Endert, F. H. Lijst van nuttige planten met korte aanteekeningen over het gebruik. In Indisch comite voor wetenschappelijke onderzoekingen. Midden-Oost-Borneo expeditie, 1925. p. 292-312. Weltevreden, 1927.

Annotated list, the plants classified by uses.

Gibbs, L. S. A contribution to the flora and plant formations of Mount Kinabalu and the highlands of British North Borneo. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 42: 1-240.

8 fig., 8 pl. (incl. map). 1914.

Annotated list of plants (vascular and cellular) collected in the Provinces of Dent and Keppel, British North Borneo, January to March 1910, by the author: general range given; botanical exploration, orography, meteorology, plant formations: bibliography.

Irmscher, Edgar, ed. Beiträge zur kenntnis der flora von Borneo. Mitt. Inst.

Allg. Bot. Hamburg v. 7. 310 p. illus., 10 pl., 2 maps. 1927-37.

Itinerary (by H. Winkler); list of vascular and cellular plants collected by Prof. Hans Winkler in central Borneo along the Melawi and upper Kapuas Rivers in 1924-25, with data; families not in systematic order. Still in process of publication.

Merrill, E. D. The flora of Banguey Island. Philippine Jour. Sci. 29: 341-

427. 1 fig. (map). 1926.

Briefly annotated list of about 410 vascular plants from Banguey Island, north of Borneo; general range given; general features of island.

Merrill, E. D. Plantae elmerianae borneenses. Univ. Calif. Pub. Bot. v. 15. 316 p. 1929.

Annotated list of about 945 vascular plants collected by A. D. E. Elmer in

British North Borneo in 1921-23.

Moulton, J. C. An account of the various expeditions to Mt. Kinabalu. Sara-

Moulton, J. C. An account of the various expeditions to Mt. Kinabatu. Sara-wak Mus. Jour. 2: 137–176. 1915.

Extensively annotated list of expeditions to Mount Kinabalu, 1851-1913; general account of region and methods of approach.

Ridley, H. N. Additions to the flora of Borneo and other Malay islands: [I]—XIV. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1930: 364–373. 1930; 1931: 33–39, 493–499. 1931; 1933: 190–202. 1933; 1936: 17–21. 1936; 1938: 110–123, 173–175, 175–176, 221–242, 275–285, 306–307. 1938; 1939: 29–31, 275–290, 504–509, 509–517. 1939.

Descriptions of new species and new records, grouped by families, but not in systematic order. Pt. 8 is by S. J. van Ooststroom, pt. 12-14 by H. K. Airy Shaw.

Stapf, Otto. On the flora of Mount Kinabalu, in North Borneo. Trans. Linn.

Soc. Bot. II, 4: 69-263. pl. 11-20. 1894.

Annotated list of vascular plants (also Muscineae and Hepaticae; 342 phanerogams, of which 199 are endemic); botanical exploration, orography, geology, climate, botanical zones and formations, geographical affinities of flora, tables of distribution.

#### CELEBES

See also Dutch East Indies (general works; also Koorders-Schumacher; Steenis, On the origin); Molucca Islands (Rant).

### Local

Koorders, S. H. Verslag eener botanische dienstreis door de Minahasa, tevens eerste overzicht der flora van n. o. Celebes uit een wetenschappelijk en praktisch oogpunt. Meded. Lands Plant. Buitenz. no. 19. xxvi, 716 p. 17 pl. (incl. maps). 1898.—[1.]—3. nachtrag zu meiner enumeratio specierum phanerogamarum Minahassae. Natuurk. Tijdschr. Nederland.-Indië 61: 250–261. 1902; 63: 76–89, 90–99. 1904.—Supplement . . . deel 1, afl. 1. 30 p. 10 pl. 26 cm. Batavia, 1918.—Supplement . . . deel 1, afl. 2. Bul. Jard. Bot. Buitenz. III, 2: 242–260. pl. 11–13. 1920. (Reprinted as p. 31–50.)—Supplement . . . deel 2–3. Uitgegeven door Mevr. de wed. A. Koorders-Schumacher. 2 v. 127 pl. 29 cm. Buitenzorg, 1922.

Annotated list (p. 253) of 1,375 phanerogams of Minahasa Peninsula, Celebes; general range, vernacular names (indexed), uses; lists of vernacular names and remarks on uses, etc.; geography, physiography (p. viii). The supplements contain mostly new or recently described species. [1. nachtrag] has title Eenige aanvullingen en verbeteringen van mijn Verslag...

### CLIPPERTON ISLAND

### General

Snodgrass, R. E., and Heller, Edmund. The birds of Clipperton and Cocos Islands. Proc. Washington Acad. Sci. 4: 501-520. 1902.

On p. 516 it is stated that Clipperton Island is "absolutely destitute of vegetation."

#### COCOS ISLAND

See also Galapagos Islands (Svenson).

#### General.

Robinson, B. L. Plants collected by Messrs. Snodgrass and Heller on Cocos Island of the Pacific. *In* his Flora of the Galapagos Islands. Proc. Amer. Acad. Arts and Sci. 38: 261–263. 1902.

Unannotated list of cellular and vascular plants.

Stewart, Alban. Notes on the botany of Cocos Island. Proc. Calif. Acad. Sci. IV, 1: 375-404. pl. 31-34. 1912. (Expedition of the California Academy of Sciences to the Galapagos Islands, 1905-06. V.)

Physiography, plant geography, etc.; annotated list of vascular plants (and mosses) based chiefly on collections made by the author in 1905.

#### DUTCH EAST INDIES

See also Borneo; Celebes; Java; Molucca Islands; New Guinea; Sumatra.

### General

Boerlage, J. G. Handleiding tot de kennis der flora van Nederlandsch Indië. Beschrijving van de families en geslachten der Nederl. Indische phanerogamen. 3 v. 22.5 cm. Leiden, 1890-1900.

Descriptive only as to families and genera; species listed at end of each family with statement of range, but without references. No vernacular names. Vol. 1-3,

pt. 1. complete the Dicotyledons; no more published.

Cammerloher, Hermann, and others. Contributions à l'étude de la flore des Indes Néerlandaises I-XXXIV. In Bul. Jard. Bot. Buitenz. s. 3, v. 5-15. 1923–38.

Revisionary treatments of miscellaneous families, not in systematic order, by various botanists.

Clercq, F. S. A. de. Nieuw plantkundig woordenboek voor Nederlandsch Indië. Met korte aanwijzingen van het nuttig gebruik der planten en hare beteekenis in het volksleven en met registers der inlandsche en wetenschappelijke benamingen . . . xx, 395 p. 28 cm. Amsterdam, 1909.

Alphabetical list of vernacular names (dialects stated in each case) with crossreferences to the alphabetically arranged list of scientific names, which is briefly annotated as to uses; additional index of vernacular names of the parts of the plants (fruits, flowers, etc.); systematic list of families and genera mentioned.

Duyster, Marinus. Giftige indische planten en plantenbestanddeelen. 143. xiv p. 24.5 cm. Bandoeng, 1927.

Annotated systematic list of poisonous plants, with vernacular names, chem-

ical properties, etc.

Eeden, F. W. van. Houtsoorten van Nederlandsch Oost-Indië. Tevens beschrijving der meest bekende boomen van den Nederlandsch-Indischen Archipel en hunne waarde voor de huishouding. 3. vermeerderde uitgave bewerkt door J. J. Duyfjes. 341 p. 19.5 cm. Haarlem, 1905 (1906). (1st ed., 1872; 2d, 1886.) Annotated list of 815 species of trees of the Dutch East Indies, arranged by

families, with vernacular names.

Filet, G. J. Plantkundig woordenboek voor Nederlandsch-Indië; met korte aanwijzingen van het geneeskundig- en huishoudelijk gebruik der planten, en vermelding der verschillende inlandsche en wetenschappelijke benamingen. 2. ed. x, 348 p. 22.5 cm. Amsterdam, 1888. (1st ed., 1876.) Alphabetical list of 9,283 vernacular names (plus additions), with botanical

equivalents, indication of locality where used, and notes on uses; index of

scientific names. The first edition contained 8,860 names.

Grevelink, A. H. B. Planten van Nederlandsch-Indië bruikbaar voor handel,

nijverheid en geneeskunde. vi, xlviii, 871 p. 8 fig. 24 cm. Amsterdam, 1883. Extensively annotated systematic list of useful plants, both wild and cultivated; brief descriptions, vernacular names, uses. Much less complete than Heyne's work.

Heyne, K. De nuttige planten van Nederlandsch Indië. 2e herziene en vermeerderde druk. 3 v. 27.5 cm. Batavia, 1927. (1st ed., 4 v., 1913-17; rev. ed. (herdruk) vol. 1, 1922.)

Extensively annotated systematic list of useful plants, wild and cultivated, with vernacular names, brief descriptions, uses, commercial details of the more important species; bibliography; synoptical list of species mentioned, classified

by uses; indices of scientific and vernacular names.

Internationale circumpacifische onderzoek-commissie. A short history and the present position of botanical investigation in the Dutch East Indies. 22 p. illus. 27 cm. Amsterdam, 1923.

History of botanical exploration and investigation, laboratories, etc.; unanno-

tated list of principal botanical publications, list of periodicals.

Lijst der phanerogamen-geslachten van den Maleischen Koorders, S. H. Archipel (Index generum phanerogamorum Archipelagi Indici). Tijdschr. Nederland.-Indië 55: 312-352. 1896.

Systematic tabular list of genera, with indication of habit.

Miquel, F. A. W. Flora van Nederlandsch Indië (Flora Indiae batavae).

3 v. in 4. 41 pl., 2 maps. 24.5 cm. Amsterdam, 1855-59.

Descriptive flora (in Latin, habitat notes in Dutch) covering the spermatophytes; synonymy, references, vernacular names. The area covered extends from the Andaman Islands to northwestern Australia and western and southern New Guinea. Supplement 1 is a flora of Sumatra, here treated separately.

Ochse, J. J., and Bakhuizen van den Brink, R. C. Vegetables of the Dutch East Indies (edible tubers, bulbs, rhizomes and spices included). Survey of the indigenous and foreign plants serving as pot-herbs and side-dishes. xxxvi, 1005 p. 463 fig., col. pl. 27.5 cm. Buitenzorg, 1931.

Annotated list, the families and their species arranged alphabetically, with

vernacular names, description, use, references, and figure of each species; index of native vernacular names used in Dutch East Indies outside of Java and Madoera (Madura) Island. An entirely revised and much enlarged edition of Ochse's Tropische groenten (1925).

Prillieux, Édouard. Sur les productions agricoles et forestières des possessions hollandaises des Indes orientales. Bul. Soc. Acclim. France III, 1 [v. 21]:

359-389. 1874. (Reprinted.)

Systematic list of 247 woods exhibited at the Paris Exposition of 1867, with

vernacular names and brief annotations.

Pulle, A. A. The vegetation. In Rutten, L. M. R., ed. Science in the Netherlands East Indies. p. 164-191 (incl. 2 fig. (ports.), plates). Amsterdam, 1929]. Rather detailed account of botanical investigations, with included bibliography.

Sirks, M. J. Indische natuuronderzoek . . . Meded. Kolon. Inst. Amsterdam

no. 6, Afd. Handelsmus. no. 2. xi, 303 p. ports. 1915. Sketch of the development of natural history in the Dutch colonies (Old and New World) with bibliographical footnotes and much biographical information; index to personal names.

Stürler, F. A. von. De vruchten van Nederlandsch Oost-Indië. 83 p. 22 fig., 10 pl. 25 cm. Tiel, 1907.

Descriptions of the principal cultivated and wild fruits; bibliography.

# Local

Britten, James, and others. Prodromus florae timorensis; compiled in the Botanical department of the British Museum. In Forbes, H. O. A naturalist's wanderings in the eastern archipelago . . . from 1878 to 1883. p. 497-523. London, 1885.

Botanical explorations, Forbes' itinerary; unannotated list of vascular plants. Polypetalae by J. Britten, Gamopetalae and Apetalae by W. Fawcett, Mono-

cotyledones by H. N. Ridley, Filices by W. Carruthers.

Cardoso, João, jr. Plantas medicinaes de ilha de Timor. In his Subsidios para a materia medica e thérapeutica das possessões ultramarinas portuguezas. v. 1, p. 233-236. Lisboa, 1902.

Unannotated alphabetical list of medicinal plants.

Decaisne, Joseph. Description d'un herbier de l'île de Timor. Nouv. Annales Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris 3: 333-501. pl. 16-21. 1834. (Reprinted with title: Herbarii timorensis descriptio . . . 173 p. Parisiis, 1835.)

List of about 550 species of vascular plants, with Latin descriptions; collec-

tions, physiography, etc.

Docters van Leeuwen, W. M. Botanical results of a trip to the Salajar Islands. Blumea 2: 239-277. I fig. (map). 1937.—Addenda et corrigenda. l. c. **3**: 236–237. 1939.

General features of flora, botanical explorations, geology, climate; unannotated lists of vascular plants of islands of Salajar, Kajoeadi, Bonèrate, Pasitaloe, Kalao, Kalaotoa, and Djampéa, south of Celebes, collected by the author in 1913; bibliography.

Krakatau, 1883 to 1933. A. Botany. Annales Jard. Bot. Buitenz. v.

46/47. xii, 506 p. 1 fig. (map), 37 pl., map. 1936.

History, changes in vegetation after eruption, comparison with similar areas elsewhere, botanical explorations, soil, means of transport, associations, etc.; annotated lists of galls, mosses, hepatics, and 324 vascular plants; bibliography. Replaces the earlier works of the same author, Ernst, and others.

Docters van Leeuwen, W. M. Die vegetation der insel Toppers Hoedje in der Sunda-Strasse. Natuurk. Tijdschr. Nederland.-Indië 94: 149-169. 1934.

Geology, general features of flora; annotated list of 50 vascular plants collected by the author in 1928 and 1932. (Small island between Sumatra and Java.)

The vegetation of the island of Sebesy, situated in the Sunda-Strait, near the islands of the Krakatau-group; in the year 1921. Annales Jard. Bot.

Buitenz. 32: 135-192. pl. 36-37 (maps). 1923. History after eruption of 1883, etc.; briefly annotated list of 359 vascular plants from island of Sebesy, and comparative list of plants of Krakatau (including Verlaten—259 species) and Sebesy; bibliography.

Henderson, M. R. The "padang" flora of Jemala, in the Anamba Islands, N. E. I. Gard. Bul. Straits Settlem. 5: 234-240. 1931.

General features of flora; annotated list of plants collected by the author in April 1928.

Junghuhn, Franz. Plantae junghuhnianae. Enumeratio plantarum, quas in insulis Java et Sumatra detexit Fr. Junghuhn. 522 p. 23.5 cm. Lugduni-Batavorum, 1853-55 [1851-57].

List of vascular and cellular plants collected by Junghuhn, with description of new species and various critical remarks and annotations. Issued in 4 parts; descriptions by Miguel and others.

Koorders-Schumacher, Anna. Systematisches verzeichnis der zum herbar Koorders gehörenden, in Niederländisch-Ostindien, besonders in den jahren 1888-1903 gesammelten phanerogamen und pteridophyten nach den originaleinsammlungsnotizen und bestimmungs-etiketten, unter der leitung von Dr. S. H. Koorders zusammengestellt. II.—V. Abt. Sumatra, Celebes, Lombok . . . 62, 160 p. 24.5 cm. Buitenzorg, 1910-14.

Several systematic lists, in part annotated, of plants of the Koorders herbarium, as follows: Sumatra (several lists for different regions; phanerogams only); Celebes (vascular plants); Lombok and other islands (mainly references

to other lists; no proper list of species).

Kurz, Sulpiz. Korte schets der vegetatie van het eiland Bangka. Natuurk.

Tijdschr. Nederland.-Indië 27: 142-258. 1864.

Plant formations, climate, etc.; annotated list of phanerogams (959 species); separate list of vernacular names. German translation by J. K. Hasskarl of introductory pages (143-156) in Bot. Zeit. 23: 6-8, 15-19. 1865.

Lam, H. J. Miangas (Palmas). Scattered annotations . . . 66 p. 20 fig. and 3 maps on 11 pl., 1 tab. 26.5 cm. Batavia, 1932. (Indisch comité voor wetenschappelijke onderzoekingen Batavia VI.)

Topography, geology, general features of flora and fauna, history, etc.; list of 88 vascular plants collected by the author in 1926, with vernacular names and general range; bibliography. Miangas or Palmas Island, the northernmost of the Talaud (Talaur) Islands, is in about 5°33' N. Lat., 126°34' E. Long.

Malm, Jacob von. Die phanerogamenflora der Kleinen Sunda-inseln und ihre beziehungen. Repert. Spec. Nov. Fedde 34: 255–307. 1934.

Geology, climate, plant formations; partial list of spermatophytes collected by the Rensch expedition in 1927 and the Elbert expedition in 1909 on Lombok, Sumbawa, and Flores (the species of wide range omitted); phytogeography, bibliography.

Rendle, A. B., and others. Dr. H. O. Forbes's Malayan plants. Jour. Bot. 62 (Suppl.): 1-48. 1924; 63 (Suppl.): 49-136. 3 fig. 1925; 64 (Suppl.): 137-

149. 1 fig. 1926.

List of vascular and cellular plants collected by H. O. Forbes in Java and Sumatra in 1878-83, with localities, collecting numbers, and frequent annotations. Polypetalae by E. G. Baker, Gamopetalae and Monochlamydeae by S. LeM. Moore, Monocotyledones by H. N. Ridley, Pteridophyta by A. Gepp (also Bryophyta and Lichenes by other authors).

Spanoghe, J. B. Prodromus florae timorensis. Linnaea 15: 161-208, 314-350, 476-480. 1841.

List of 914 phanerogams, with references and occasional localities. Gramineae. Cyperaceae, and some other families are omitted.

Steenis, C. G. G. J. van. Botanical results of a trip to the Anambas and Natoena Islands... with notes on the vegetation of Djemadja by M. R. Henderson. Bul. Jard. Bot. Buitenz. III, 12: 151-211. 11 fig. (incl. map), pl. 1932.

Geography, geology, climate, botanical explorations, plant formations, phytogeography, classified list of useful wild and cultivated plants; no systematic list of flora. These islands form the Poelau Toedjoeh and are situated in the center of the Sunda Shelf in the South China Sea between 3° and 4° N. and 106° and 109° E.

On the origin of the Malaysian mountain flora. Bul. Jard. Bot. Buitenz. III, 13: 135-262, 289-417. 10 fig. (incl. maps), tab., 2 maps. 1934-35; 14: 56-72. 1936.

Mainly phytogeographical; includes (p. 155-260) list of Malaysian mountain species of temperate genera of mosses, hepatics, and vascular plants, with list of localities and altitudinal range, the families arranged alphabetically. Covers Malay Peninsula, islands from Sumatra to New Guinea, and Philippine Islands.

Teysmann, J. E. Verslag eener botanische reis over Timor en de daaronder ressorteerende eilanden Samauw, Alor, Solor, Floris en Soemba. Natuurk. Tijdschr, Nederland.-Indië 34: 348-517. 1874.

Includes (p. 486-515) list of vernacular names, with botanical equivalents and brief account of useful plants.

#### FIJI ISLANDS

See also Polynesia (general works).

# General

Horne, John. List of plants found in Fiji. *In* his A year in Fiji . . . p. 256-284. London, 1881.

Alphabetical lists of spermatophytes and pteridophytes known from Fiji, with indication if endemic or introduced. For descriptions and reductions of some of the many new species indicated, see Baker, J. G. Recent additions to our knowledge of the flora of Fiji. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 20: 358–373. 1883.

Seemann, Berthold. Flora vitiensis: a description of the plants of the Viti or Fiji Islands, with an account of their history, uses, and properties. xxxiii, 453 p. 100 pl. (incl. map, pl. 3-100 col.). 32 cm. London, 1865-73.

Descriptive flora of vascular and cellular plants, including cultivated species (descriptions in Latin, annotations in English); vernacular names (not indexed); botanical exploration, physiography, general features of flora, list of endemic forms, etc.—For descriptions of many new species from the islands, see Gillespie, J. W. New plants from Fiji I-III. Bul. Bern. P. Bishop Mus. 74. 99 p. 57 fig., pl. 1930; 83. 72 p. 40 fig., pl. 1931; 91. 81 p. 43 fig. 1932.—Also Smith, A. C. Fijian plant studies. l. c. 141. 166 p. 83 fig. 1936.

Viti: an account of a government mission to the Vitian or Fijian Islands in the years 1860-61. xv, 447 p. illus., 4 pl., map. 22.5 cm. Cambridge, 1862.

Includes chapters (p. 274-380) dealing with useful plants.

Wright, C. H. A list of Fijian plant names. Bul. Dept. Agr. Fiji no. 9 (i. e. 10). 10 p. 1918.—Errata and addenda. Agr. Cir. Dept. Agr. Fiji 1: 59-60. 1920.

Alphabetical list of vernacular names with botanical equivalents, including all those previously recorded.—See also Parham, [H. B. R.]. Names of a few Fijian plants and their botanical equivalents. 13 p. Suva, [1935].

### Local

Gibbs, L. S. A contribution to the montane flora of Fiji (including cryptogams), with ecological notes. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 39: 130-210. 1 fig. (map), pl. 11-16. 1909.

Annotated list of plants collected by author in 1907, mostly at Nadarivatu, Mount Victoria Range, island of Viti Levu; general range given; physiography and climatology of Viti Levu, botanical explorations, affinities of flora, bibliography.

Turrill, W. B. A contribution to flora of Fiji. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 43: 15-39. 1915.

Annotated list of phanerogams collected by Sir Everard im Thurn in 1905-07.

#### GALAPAGOS ISLANDS

### General

Robinson, B. L. Flora of the Galapagos Islands. Proc. Amer. Acad. Arts and

Sci. 38: 77-269. 3 pl. 1902. (Contr. Gray Herb. n. s., no. 24.)

Botanical collections, bibliography; systematic list, with pertinent synonymy, exsiccatae, extralimital range, frequent annotations; tables of botanical collections, distribution of species by islands (vascular plants); general features of flora, botanical features of each island, origin of flora. Treatment of cellular cryptogams by W. G. Farlow (except Hepaticae, by A. W. Evans).

Stewart, Alban. A botanical survey of the Galapagos Islands. Proc. Calif.

Acad. Sci. IV, 1: 7-252. pl. 1-19 (incl. map). 1911.

Similar in plan to the flora by Robinson and supplementary to it; vascular plants only. The plates are mostly of cacti. The general features of the vegetation on each island are discussed by the author in "Some observations concerning the botanical conditions on the Galapagos Islands." Trans. Wisc. Acad. Sci. 18 (1): 270-340. 1915.

## Local

Christophersen, Erling. A collection of plants from the Galapagos Islands.

Nyt Mag. Naturvidensk. 70: 67-95. pl. 1931 (1932).

Recent botanical explorations; adds about 19 species to the flora of the islands, based principally on a collection made by Miss Borghild Rorud (Mrs. Rambech) in 1926-27.

Svenson, H. K. Plants of the Astor expedition, 1930 (Galapagos and Cocos Islands). Amer. Jour. Bot. 22: 208-277 (incl. 9 pl.). 1935. (Brooklyn Botanic Garden Contribution no. 69.)

General features of flora, etc.; annotated list of vascular plants collected, including several new to the Galapagos Islands and two new to Cocos Island.

### HAWAIIAN ISLANDS

See also Polynesia.

See also Polynesia.
The following publication has not been available:

Kaaiakamanu, D. M., and Akina, J. K. Hawaiian herbs of medicinal value, found among the mountains and elsewhere in the Hawaiian Islands, and known to the Hawaiians to possess curative and palliative properties most effective in removing physical ailments. Translated by Akaiko Akana . . . 74 p. 8°. Honolulu, 1922. (Not seen; cited from Merrill, E. D. Polynesian botanical bibliography, p. 110.)

### General

Bryan, E. H., jr. Hawaiian nature notes. 285 p. illus. (incl. maps). 22.5 cm. Honolulu, 1933.

Includes (p. 81-87) chapter on "Food plants of the ancient Hawaiians," with

bibliography.

Bryan, W. A. Natural history of Hawaii; being an account of the Hawaiian people, the geology and geography of the islands, and the native and introduced plants and animals of the group. 596 p. (incl. 117 pl.). Honolulu, 1915. General sketch of the flora, p. 189-230, with small and very crowded photo-

graphs of many species; botanical bibliography, p. 508.

Crawford, D. L. Hawaii's crop parade. A review of useful products derived from the soil in the Hawaiian Islands, past and present. 305 p. 24 cm. Honolulu, 1937.

Annotated list of wild and cultivated plant products, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names.

Degener, Otto. Flora hawaiiensis, or the new illustrated flora of the Hawaiian Islands. Book I-III. illus. (pt. col.). 24 cm. [Honolulu,] 1932-38.

Descriptive flora, with vernacular names, synonymy, type locality, local and general range, uses. Issued in loose-leaf form, unpaged; each species occupying a separate sheet (dated), with illustration on verso. In process of publication.

Forbes, C. N. Notes on the naturalized flora of the Hawaiian Islands. Occas. Papers Bern. P. Bishop Mus. 4: 323-334 (no. 5, p. 23-34). 1911.

Annotated list of introduced vascular plants, most of which are not mentioned in Hillebrand's Flora (1888).

Fosberg, F. R. A key to the families of monocotyledons in the Hawaiian Islands. Occas. Papers Univ. Hawaii no. 18. 8 p. 1934.—St. John, Harold, and Fosberg, F. R. Identification of Hawaiian plants. A key to the families of dicotyledons...l.c. no. 36. 53 p. [1938.]

Keys to families; alphabetical list of families, each with botanical characters

and alphabetical list of genera.

Heller, A. A. Observations on the ferns and flowering plants of the Hawaiian Islands. Minn. Bot. Studies 1 (Bul. 9, Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey Minn. Bot. Ser. II): 760-922. pl. 42-69 (incl. 2 maps). 1897.

Geography, physiography; annotated list of species, with many critical notes.

To be taken as supplementary to Hillebrand's Flora.

Hillebrand, William. Flora of the Hawaiian Islands; a description of their phanerogams and vascular cryptogams. xcvi, 673 p. pl., map. 22 cm. London and New York, 1888.

Geography, physiography, life zones; outline of descriptive botany; descriptive flora of vascular plants (999 species, of which 653 are endemic), with

synonymy, references, and vernacular names.

Judd, A. F. Trees and plants. *In* Ancient Hawaiian civilization. A series of lectures delivered at the Kamehameha schools. p. 273–281. Honolulu, [1933]. Tabular list of useful plants, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names, with botanical names and uses.

MacCaughey, Vaughan. History of botanical exploration in Hawaii. Hawaiian Forester and Agr. 15: 388-396, 417-429, 508-510. 1918; 16: 25-28, 49-54. 1919.

Chronological sketch of botanical exploration and botanists, brief biographical sketches, bibliography.

A survey of the Hawaiian land flora. Bot. Gaz. 64: 90-114. 5 fig. (incl. map). 1917.

A brief but useful summary of the flora.

Neal, M. C. Plants used medicinally. *In* Handy, E. S. C., and others. Outline of Hawaiian therapeutics. Bul. Bern. P. Bishop Mus. 126: 39-49. 1934. Unannotated list, arranged alphabetically by vernacular names, with botanical equivalents and references; bibliography.

Pope, W. T. Manual of wayside plants of Hawaii. Including illustrations, descriptions, habits, uses and methods of control of such plants as have a wild nature of growth, exclusive of ferns. 289 p. 160 fig. 23.5 cm. Honolulu, 1929. Annotated, descriptive systematic list of Hawaiian weeds; bibliography.

Rock, J. F. C. The indigenous trees of the Hawaiian Islands. 518 p. 215

fig. 26.5 cm. Honolulu, 1913.

Life zones, forest regions, floral aspects; descriptive flora of woody plants, with synonymy, references, extensive annotations, and photographs, mostly from fresh or living specimens; vernacular names (separately indexed).

List of Hawaiian names of plants. Bot. Bul. Bd. Agr. and Forestry Hawaii no. 2. 20 p. 1913.

Alphabetical lists of vernacular names of wild plants, introduced plants, Algae, etc., with botanical equivalents.

The poisonous plants of Hawaii. Hawaiian Forester and Agr. 17: 59-62, 97-101. 1920.

Annotated list.—See also Zschokke, T. C. Poisonous plants now found in the Hawaiian Islands. Agr. Notes Agr. Ext. Serv. Univ. Hawaii no. 49. 4 p. 1933. (Processed publication.)

Wilder, G. P. Fruits of the Hawaiian Islands. rev. ed. 247 p. (incl. 121 pl.). 26.5 cm. Honolulu, 1911.

Photographic plates, with brief descriptions and remarks, of 121 native and naturalized fruits of the Hawaiian Islands.

### Local

Bitter, Georg. Ergebnisse einer reise nach dem Pacific (Prof. Dr. Schauinsland 1896/97). Die phanerogamische pflanzenwelt der insel Laysan. Abhandl. Naturw. Ver. Bremen 16: 430-439. pl. 4. 1900.

Annotated list of 26 vascular plants; phytogeographical relationships.—See also Schauinsland, H. H. Drei monate auf einer koralleninsel (Laysan). 104 p. 23 cm. Bremen, 1899. (Annotated list of 27 vascular plants, p. 93-100.)

Caum, E. L. Notes on the flora and fauna of Lehua and Kaula Islands. Occas. Papers Bern. P. Bishop Mus. v. 11, no. 21. 17 p. (incl. 1 fig., 3 pl.).

General features of flora; annotated list of 35 vascular plants; also list of hirds.

Notes on the flora of Molokini. Occas. Papers Bern. P. Bishop Mus. 9 (1): 15-18. 1930.

Botanical explorations; list of vascular plants; changes in vegetation.

Christophersen, Erling. Vascular plants of Johnston and Wake Islands. Occas. Papers Bern. P. Bishop Mus. v. 9, no. 13, 20 p. (incl. 3 fig. (maps), 5 pl.). 1931. (Tanager expedition publication no. 6.)

Physiography, general features of flora; annotated list of vascular plants.

- and Caum, E. L. Vascular plants of the Leeward Islands, Hawaii. Bul. Bern. P. Bishop Mus. 81. 41 p. 3 fig. (maps), 16 pl. 1931. (Tanager expedition publication no. 7.)

Physiography, general features of flora of each island with list of its species; annotated list of vascular plants, with localities and collectors' numbers; bibliography.—See also St. John, H. Additions to the flora of Midway Islands. (Hawaiian plant studies 3.) Occas. Papers Bern. P. Bishop Mus. v. 11, no. 14. 4 p. 1935.

Degener, Otto. Illustrated guide to the more common or noteworthy ferns and flowering plants of Hawaii National Park, with descriptions of ancient Hawaiian customs and an introduction to the geologic history of the islands. xv, 312 p. 95 fig. 23.5 cm. Honolulu, 1930.

Not a flora, but contains running accounts of the more interesting or striking plants with ethnological and other information and vernacular names. The

park is on the islands of Hawaii and Maui.

Forbes, C. N. An enumeration of Niihau plants. Occas. Papers Bern. P. Bishop Mus. 5: 99-108 (no. 3, p. 17-26). 3 pl., map. 1913.

List of vascular plants collected by the author in 1913.—See also St. John, H. Additions to the flora of Niihau. l. c. v. 9, no. 14. 11 p. (incl. 3 pl.). 1931.

Notes on the flora of Kahoolawe and Molokini. Occas, Papers Bern. P. Bishop Mus. 5: 85-92 (no. 3, p. 3-10). 5 pl. (incl. 2 maps). 1913. List of vascular plants collected by the author in 1913.

Hosaka, E. Y. Ecological and floristic studies in Kipapa Gulch, Oahu. Occas. Papers Bern. P. Bishop Mus. 13: 175-232. 18 fig. (incl. map). 1937. Includes list of bryophytes and vascular plants; bibliography. This locality is in the Koolau Range, near Pearl Harbor.

Kraebel, C. J. Mauna Kea plant list. Hawaiian Forester and Agr. 19: 2-4.

Alphabetical list of botanical names, with English and Hawaiian vernacular names, covering the plants seen from Kuaiau to about 10,000 feet altitude, with indication of habit, etc.

St. John, Harold, and Hosaka, E. Y. Weeds of the pineapple fields of the Hawaiian Islands. Res. Pub. Univ. Hawaii no. 6. 196 p. illus. 1932.

Descriptive systematic list, with figures of each species.

Skottsberg, Carl. Remarks on the flora of the high Hawaiian volcanoes. Acta Horti Gothoburg. 6: 47-65. 1931.

Includes annotated list of alpine and subalpine species.

Vascular plants from the Hawaiian Islands. I-II. Acta Horti Gothoburg. 2: 185-284. 9 fig. 1926; 10: 97-193. 23 fig. 1936. Annotated lists of species collected by the author, with numerous critical notes.

#### TAVA

See also Dutch East Indies (general works; also Junghuhn; Rendle; Steenis, On the

origin).
The following publication has not been available:
Koorders, S. H. Flora van Tjibodas, umfassend die blütenpflanzen, welche in der botanischen Tjibodas-waldreserve und oberhalb derselben auf den West-Javanischen vulkanen Pangerango und Gede wildwachsend vorkommen. 5 lfg. Batavia, 1918–19. (Cited from Tectona 13: 478. 1920.)

## General

Backer, C. A. Handboek voor de flora van Java. v. 1-3. 27 cm. Batavia.

1924-28.

Descriptive flora of vascular plants, with keys, synonyms, vernacular names; the treatment of the species in form of keys. Pt. 3 (issued in 1924) takes the work through Musaceae-Heliconia (Engler-Prantl system).

Plantes exotiques naturalisées dans Java. Annales Jard. Bot. Buitenz. Suppl. 3 (1): 393-420. 1910.

Annotated alphabetical list of 153 species.

Schoolflora voor Java. (Ranunculaceae-Myrtaceae.) clxxix, 676 p. 12 pl. 23.5 cm. Weltevreden, 1911.

A flora in the form of ample keys, with vernacular names (indexed) and

glossaries.

Boldingh, Isaac. Zakflora voor de landbouwstreken op Java. xvii, 204 p. 21.5 cm. Batavia, 1916.

Pocket flora in the form of keys, treating the vascular plants of the culti-

vated regions of Java.

Junghuhn, Franz. Die pflanzendecke. Das pflanzenreich Java's vom physiognomischen und physischgeographischen gesichtspunkte betrachtet. In his Java, seine gestalt, pflanzendecke und innere bauart. Nach der 2. verb. aufl. des holländischen original in's deutsche übertragen von J. K. Hasskarl. v. 1, p. 133-483. Leipzig, 1857.

General features of vegetation, plant formations, etc., with partly annotated

bibliography (p. 133-148).

Koorders, S. H. Exkursionsflora von Java, umfassend die blütenpflanzen mit besonderer berücksichtigung der im hochgebirge wildwachsenden arten. 3 v. 139 fig., 19 pl., 4 maps and atlas (v. 4) of 1313 (i. e. 1110) fig. 26 cm. Jena, 1911-37.

Descriptive flora of Spermatophyta, with descriptions mostly in form of keys. local and extralimital range, vernacular names. The atlas, never completed, covers Cycadaceae-Ranunculaceae, and Leguminosae (part); Abt. 6 not published.—For Pteridophyta, see Backer, C. A., and Posthumus, O. Varenflora voor Java. 370 p. 81 fig. Buitenzorg, 1939. (Not seen.)

- Plantkundig woordenboek voor de boomen van Java med korte aanteekeningen over de bruikbaarheid van het hout. Meded. Lands Plant. Buitenz. no. 12. xx, 173 p. 1894.

Systematic list of trees, with vernacular names (separately indexed) and

brief annotations.

and Valeton, Theodoric. Bijdrage no. 1 [-10] tot de kennis der boomsoorten van (op) Java. (Additamenta ad cognitionem florae arboreae javanicae.) Meded Lands Plant. Buitenz no. 11. 363 p. 1894; no. 14. 228 p. 1895; no. 16. 320 p. 1896; no. 17. 328 p. 1896; no. 33. 464 p. 1900; no. 40. [201] p. 1900; no. 42. 231 p. 1900; no. 59. 285 p. 1902; no. 61. 407 p. 1903; no. 68. 287 p. 1904.—no. 11—13. Meded. Dep. Landb. [Nederl.-Indië] no. 2. 277, 12 p. 1906; no. 10. 782 p. 1910; no. 18. 286 p. 1914.—Atlas der baumarten von Java im anschluss an die "Bijdragen tot de kennis der boomsoorten van Java." 4 v. (16 lfg.). 800 pl. 26 cm. Leiden, 1913-18.

Revisionary treatments of families of woody plants, in Dutch and Latin;

general index to vernacular and botanical names in pt. 13.

Vorderman, A. G. Javaansche geneesmiddelen. Geneesk. Tijdschr. Nederland.-Indië 34: 269-343. 1894.

Bibliography; briefly annotated list of 130 drug plants, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names, with botanical and Chinese names and references to literature; indices.

### Local

Backer, C. A. Flora van Batavia. Deel I. Dicotyledones dialypetalae (Thalamiflorae en Disciflorae). xvi, 405, 25, 18 p. 26.5 cm. Batavia, 1907. (Mededeelingen uitgaande van het Departement van Landbouw no. 4.)

Descriptive flora of the vicinity of Batavia, Java, with keys and vernacular

names (separately indexed).

Onkruidflora der javasche suikerrietgronden. afl. 1-5 (8, lxxvii, 907 p.). map and atlas, afl. 1-12 (pl. 1-384). 25 cm. Soerabaia, 1928-38. (Handboek ten dienste van de suikerrietcultuur en de rietsuiker-fabricago op Java. 7. deel.)

Full descriptions, with vernacular names and keys to genera and species, of the weeds of Javan sugar fields; habit figures, with occasional details, of each species. Text completed, but plates still in process of publication.

Backer, C. A., and Slooten, D. F. van. Geïllustreerd handboek der javaansche theeonkruiden en hunne beteekenis voor de cultuur. 47 p. 240 pl., map. 24 cm. Batavia, 1924.

Annotated descriptive account of weeds of teafields, with vernacular names, keys, and with plate of each species. Includes most of the widespread weeds of the Tropics of the Old World.

Buitenzorg. Jardin botanique. Flore de Buitenzorg. v. 1-6. illus., plates. 26 cm. Leiden, 1898–1922.

Descriptive flora, with keys, in German. Of the 6 parts so far published, the only ones relating to vascular plants are vol. 1, Pteridophyta, by M. Raciborski, and vol. 6 (in 2 parts, text and plates), Orchidaceae, by J. J. Smith.

Clason, E. W. The vegetation of the Upper-Badak region of Mount Kelut (East Java). Bul. Jard. Bot. Buitenz. III, 13: 509-518. pl. 5-6. 1935.

Topography, volcanic history, general features of vegetation; list of vascular and cellular plants, annotated by symbols, and grouped by size and habit.

Docters van Leeuwen, W. M. Beitrag zur kenntnis der gipfelvegetation der

in Mittel-Java gelegenen vulkane Soembing und Sindoro. Bul. Jard. Bot. Buitenz. III, 11: 28-56. 2 fig., pl. 4-13. 1930.

Includes annotated list of vascular and cellular plants occurring above 2,400

meters elevation.

Biology of plants and animals occurring in the higher parts of Mount Pangrango-Gedeh in West-Java. Verhandl. K. Akad. Wetensch. Amsterdam Afd. Natuurk., 2. Sect., v. 31. 278 p. 66 fig., 30 pl., fold. tab. 1933.

Includes account of botanical explorations, with footnote references (p. 1-22), and annotated systematic lists of plants from the higher parts of Mount Pangrango-Gedeh (p. 143-250) and from other mountain tops and the vicinity of Tjibodas (p. 251-268).

Über die erneuerung der verbrannten alpinen flora des Merbaboegebirges in Zentral-Java. Ber. Deut. Bot. Gesell. 31: 151-157. 3 fig. 1913.

Includes lists of alpine species collected before and after the big fire of 1912.

Elbert, J. E. W. Ueber die zonare verbreitung der vegetation auf den Lawuvulkan Mittel-Javas. Meded. Rijks Herb. Leiden no. 12. 31 p. 1912. List by H. Hallier (p. 7-31) of vascular plants and 1 lichen collected by

Elbert on Mount Lawu, with altitudes and general range.

Koorders, S. H. Floristischer überblick über die blütenpflanzen des urwaldes von Tjibodas auf dem Vulkan Gede in West-Java nebst einer nummerliste und einer systematischen übersicht der dort für botanische untersuchungen von mir numerierten waldbäume. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 50 (Suppl.): 278-303. 1914.

General features of flora, etc.; unannotated systematic list of trees.

Verslag van eene dienstreis naar de Karimon-djawa-eilanden. Natuurk, Tijdschr. Nederland, Indië 48: 20-132. pl., map. 1889.

Bibliography, topography, general features of botany and zoology, annotated list of useful plants collected on the different islands of the group, zoology, geology. The islands lie north of Djapara, Java.

Versuch einer arten-aufzählung der hochgebirgsflora von Tosari und Ngadisari. His Notizen über die phanerogamenflora von Java. II-III, V. Natuurk. Tijdschr. Nederland.-Indië 60: 241-280, 370-374. 1901; 62: 213-266.

Botanical explorations; annotated list of 342 vascular plants, with vernacular names and brief descriptions, the families arranged alphabetically.

Koorders-Schumacher, Anna. Systematisches verzeichnis der zum herbar Koorders gehörenden, in Niederländisch-Ostindien, besonders in den jahren 1888-1903 gesammelten phanerogamen und pteridophyten nach den original-einsammlungsnotizen und bestimmungs-etiketten, unter der leitung von Dr. S. H. Koorders zusammengestellt. I. Abt. Java. v. p. 24.5 cm. Buitenzorg, 1910–13.

Systematic list of vascular plants collected by Koorders, with localities, collecting numbers and occasional annotations. Numerous separate pagings, mostly

by families.

Penzig, Otto. I prodotti vegetali del mercato di Buitenzorg (Giava). Atti Soc. Ligust. Sci. Nat. e Geog. 9: 405-429. 1899.

Descriptive account of useful plants sold in the bazar of Buitenzorg.

Pijl, Leendert van der. The re-establishment of vegetation on Mt. Goentoer (Java). Annales Jard. Bot. Buitenz. 48: 129-152. pl. 19-20. 1938.

History of eruptions which destroyed the flora and the process of revegetation, etc.; tabular list of known cellular and vascular plants; bibliography.

Rock, J. F. The forest of Mt. Gedah, West Java. Hawaiian Plant. Rec. 22:

67-104. illus. 1920.

General features of flora, life zones, very brief synoptical list of more important plant families and their principal representatives.

Schmucker, Theodor. Beiträge zur kenntnis der hochgebirgsflora Javas und zur theorie der pflanzenausbreitung. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. 2. Abt. 43: 34-68.

Mainly phytogeographic; contains (p. 65-67) list of species known in Java above 2,500 meters elevation; bibliography.

Smith, J. J. Een botanische reis naar de Duizend-eilanden. Teysmannia 18: 450-456. 1907.

Annotated alphabetical lists of vascular plants collected by author in December 1906, on Poeloe Paniki, Poeloe Pendjaliran, and Poeloe Doea. (Thousand Islands, north of Java near its western end.)

Steenis, C. G. G. J. van. Schets van de flora van het eiland Dapoer (Duizend Eilanden). Trop. Natuur 24: 31-34. 6 fig. (incl. map). 1935

Running account of plants observed.

Vorderman, A. G. Inlandsche namen van eenige Madoereesche planten en simplicia...Natuurk. Tijdschr. Nederland.-Indië 59: 140–197. 1900.

Madoera (Madura) language (by H. N. Kiliaan), botanical glossary; annotated alphabetical list of 408 vernacular names; index of botanical names.

### JUAN FERNANDEZ ISLANDS

See also Polynesia (Merrill).

## General

Hemsley, W. B. Juan Fernandez and Masafuera. In his Report on the botany of Juan Fernandez... Report on the scientific results of the voyage of H. M. S. Challenger during the years 1873-76. Botany. v. 1, pt. 3, p. 1-96. pl. 54-63. London, 1885 (1884).

Physiography, botanical exploration, general features of vegetation, tabular analysis of flora, extinct species, etc.; annotated list of plants (vascular and cellular). Includes 124 phanerogams and 44 pteridophytes.

Johow, Friedrich. Estudios sobre la flora de las islas de Juan Fernandez. xi, 287 p. 8 fig., 18 pl., 2 maps. 32.5 cm. Santiago de Chile, 1896.

Geography and geology (by Roberto Pöhlmann), botanical explorations, bibliography; annotated list of vascular and cellular plants; evolution of the flora, statistical tables, plant formations, etc.

Skottsberg, Carl. The phanerogams of the Juan Fernandez Islands. *In* his The natural history of Juan Fernandez and Easter Island. v. 2, Botany, pt. 2, no. 7. p. 95-240. 39 fig., pl. 10-20 (1 col.). Uppsala, 1922. (Preprint, 1921.)

Enumeration of the indigenous (142 species) and introduced (130 species) phanerogams, with references, localities, general range, and critical notes; general features of flora; bibliography.—See also Christensen, C., and Skottsberg, C. The Pteridophyta of the Juan Fernandez Islands. l. c. pt. 1, no. 1. p. 1-46. 7 fig., pl. 1-5. 1920. (List of 51 Pteridophyta, with references, localities, and critical notes.)—For additions, see his Notes on some recent collections made in the islands of Juan Fernandez. Acta Horti Gothoburg. 4: 155-171. illus. 1929.

### MELANESIA

See also New Caledonia; New Guinea; Polynesia (Endlicher; Guppy; Jouan; Merrill).

## Local

Beck-Mannagetta, Günther. Flora des Stewart-atolls im Stillen Ocean. Annalen K. K. Naturhist. Hofmus. Wien 3: 251-256. 1888.

General features of flora; list of 17 plants (14 vascular) collected on the voyage of the *Novara* in 1858. The atoll, also known as Sikéiana (Sikai Anna),

 $8^{\circ}22'$  S. Lat.,  $162^{\circ}58'$  E. Long., is just east of the Solomon Islands. The specimens were collected on Faule or Small Island, one of the 4 composing the atoll.

Bradtke, W. The flora of a small tropical island . . . With a foreword by C. T. White. Queensland Nat. 2: 133-135. 1921.

List of 22 vascular plants collected on a small coral island in the Duke of York Islands, Bismarck Archipelago, with vernacular names.

Burkill, I. H. On a collection of plants from New Britain (Neu Pommern). Proc. Cambridge Phil. Soc. 9: 90-97. 1896.

Botanical explorations, etc.; list of vascular plants collected in 1875 by Baron A. von Hügel; bibliography. Known flora is about 160 species.

Guillaumin, André. Contribution à la flore des Nouvelles-Hébrides I-III. Bul. Soc. Bot. France 66: 267-277. 1920; 74: 693-712. 1928; 76: 298-303. 1929.

Part I consists of a list of 111 vascular plants collected on the island of Efate (Vaté or Sandwich) by Levat in 1883, with localities and vernacular names; the number previously known was 13. Part II is a list of those now known from the New Hebrides, including Banks and Torres Islands (312 species and varieties), with localities and names of collectors; bibliography, briefly annotated list of collectors. Part III. Supplément aux plantes recueillies par M. Levat.—For additions see his Contribution to the flora of the New Hebrides. Plants collected by S. F. Kajewski in 1928 and 1929. Jour. Arnold Arboretum 12: 221–264. 3 fig. (incl. map). 1931; 13: 1–29, 81–126. 3 fig., pl. 43. 1932; 14: 53–61. 1933.—Also his Contribution à la flore des Nouvelles-Hébrides. Plantes recueillies par M. et Mme. Aubert de la Rüe en 1934 (phanérogames). Bul. Soc. Bot. France 82: 346–354. 1 fig. (map). 1935.

——— A florula of the island of Espiritu Santo, one of the New Hebrides. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 51: 547-566. 1938.

Climate, botanical explorations, list of plants previously collected; list of vascular plants collected by Ina Baker and Mrs. Zita Baker in 1933-34; bibliography.

Guppy, H. B. The Solomon Islands and their natives. xvi, 384 p. plates (incl. map). 25.5 cm. London. 1887.

Contains, p. 294-304, an annotated "List of plants collected in the islands of Bougainville Straits, Solomon group, during 1884," with vernacular names.

Hemsley, W. B. The Admiralty Islands. In his Report on the botany of Juan Fernandez . . . Report on the scientific results of the voyage of H. M. S. Challenger during the years 1873-76. Botany. v. 1, pt. 3, p. 227-275. London, 1885

Physiography, general features of flora, table of distribution; annotated list of vascular and cellular plants (69 phanerogams).

Kew. Royal Gardens. Flora of the Solomon Islands. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1894: 211-215. 1894: 1895: 132-139. 1895.

Annotated list of vascular plants, based on a collection made by the officers of H. M. S. *Penguin* in 1894; (second paper) records and descriptions of plants additional to those mentioned in several earlier papers cited in this publication.

Krämer, Augustin. Beiträge zu einer monographie der Hermit-inseln (Lufarchipel). In Forschungsreise S. M. S. Planet 1906/07. Herausgegeben von Reichs-Marine-Amt. 5: 57-122. fig. 17-49 (incl. map). Berlin, 1909.

Includes (p. 117-122) general features of flora and briefly annotated list of vascular plants collected by author, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names, with botanical names where known. These were the first plants collected on these islands. (West of Admiralty Islands, 1°15′ S. Lat., 145°45′ E. Long.)

Lauterbach, Carl. Beiträge zur flora von Neu-Mecklenburg. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 45: 354-365. 1911.

Includes species not recorded by Schumann and Lauterbach, Die flora der Deutschen schutzgebiete in der Südsee, and its Nachträge (see under New Guinea).

Rechinger, Karl. Bearbeitung der Musci, Pteridophytae und Siphonogamae des Neu-Guinea-archipels, der Pteridophytae und Siphonogamae von Ceylon, Hawaii und Hongkong... endlich nachträge und berichtungen zu den vorhergehenden teilen. *In* his Botanische und zoologische ergebnisse einer wissenschaftlichen forschungsreise nach den Samoainseln, dem Neuguinea-archipel und

den Salomonsinseln von März bis Dezember 1905. V. teil. Denkschr. Math.-

Naturw. Kl. K. Akad. Wiss. Wien 89: 443-672, 699-708. 30 fig., 8 pl. 1914.

Includes (p. 462-463) unannotated list of 60 vascular and cellular plants from the Shortland Islands, previously unknown botanically (Poperang Island and "Taubeninsel"); also (p. 468-621) list of vascular plants collected by author in Neu-Pommern, Solomon Islands, and Shortland Islands, with data. The Shortland Islands are south of the east end of Bougainville Island, one of the Solomon Islands.

Schumann, K. M., and others. Die flora von Neu-Pommern. Notizbl. K. Bot. Gart. Berlin 2: 59-158. map. 1898.

Botanical investigations, physiography, plant formations; annotated list of cellular and vascular plants by various authors.

# MICRONESIA

See also New Guinea (Schumann and Lauterbach); Polynesia (Endlicher; Guppy: Merrill).

## General

Kanehira, Ryôzô. An enumeration of Micronesian plants. Jour. Dept. Agr.

Kyushu Imp. Univ. 4: 237-464. pl. 2 (map). 1935.

Botanical explorations; list of 1,219 vascular plants, with local and general distribution. The area covered includes the Marianne, Caroline, and Marshall groups. The principal islands are Saipan, Tinian, Rota, Yap, Palau, Truk, Ponape, Kusai, Jaluit, and Guam.

- Flora micronesica. 8, 468, 37 p. 211 fig., 21 pl., map. 26 cm. Tokyo,

1933.

Includes a general sketch of the flowering plants, with footnote bibliography: the trees and shrubs (including descriptions and figures); list of vascular plants known from Micronesia. Entirely in Japanese, except for botanical names.

## Local

Bryan, E. H., jr. The plants of Guam, pt. I-XXVI. Appeared in Guam Recorder, v. 13, no. 8-v. 16, no. 4, 6, 8. Nov. 1936-Nov. 1939. I-IV, reprinted.) Botanical explorations and publications, plant associations; descriptive flora

of vascular plants, with keys, uses, and vernacular names. Includes cultivated as well as wild species; total number given as 588. Not yet completed. Information in part furnished by the author.

Bryan, W. A. A monograph of Marcus Island. Occas. Papers Bern. P. Bishop Mus. 2: 77-124. 8 fig., map. 1903. Includes (p. 122-124) annotated list of 10 indigenous plants (only partly

named botanically), also cultivated plants.

Christian, F. W. Ponapean trees, plants and shrubs. In his The Caroline

Islands . . . p. 328-352. London, 1899. Annotated alphabetical list of vernacular names used in Ponape, with botanical identification when known.

Diels, Ludwig, ed. Beiträge zur flora von Mikronesien und Polynesien . Ser. I-V. Bot, Jahrb. Engler 52: 1-18. 2 fig. 1914; 56: 429-577. 7 fig. 1921: 59: 1-29. 1 fig. 1924; 63: 271-323. 1930; 69: 395-400. 1938.

Treatments of various families or of single novelties, not in systematic order. contributed by specialists; no approach to a systematic flora. Ser. I (Beiträge zur flora von Mikronesien) edited by G. Volkens.

Hosokawa, Takehide. An enumeration of the plants collected from Ponape.

Kudoa 5: 41-55, 79-96. 1937.

List of plants collected by author, with collecting numbers, data, and vernacular names. First installment not seen; second reaches Ulmaceae (Engler and Prantl system). (Processed publication.)

Phytogeographical relationship between the Bonin and the Marianne Islands laying stress upon the distribution of the families, genera and special species of their vernacular [i. e. indigenous] plants. Jour. Soc. Trop. Agr. (Formosa) 6: 201-209, 657-670. 1 fig. (map). 1934.

Included here for its unannotated list of vascular plants of the Marianne

Islands (p. 662-669), with mention of islands on which each occurs.

Hosokawa, Takehide. A preliminary account of the phytogeographical study on Truk, Caroline. Bul. Bio-geog. Soc. Japan 7: 171–255. 1937.

Includes annotated list of 217 plants known from the island. Text in Japanese. (Not seen; data from Bot. Jahrb. Engler 69 (Lit.): 70. 1938.)

—— Preliminary account of the vegetation of the Marianne Islands group. Bul. Bio-geog. Soc. Japan 5: 124-172. 9 fig., pl. 10-14 (incl. map). 1934.

Includes (p. 129-151) list of vascular plants, with mention of islands on which each occurs and indication of endemic species; also (in Japanese) botanical explorations, topography, climate, phytogeography, bibliography, etc.; brief English summary.

Kanehira, Ryôzô. On the flora of Rota Island. Syokubutu oyobi dôbutu (Bot. and Zool.) 4: 63-70. 12 fig. 1936.

Contains lists of woody plants, including some found also on other islands of the group. (In Japanese.)

Koidzumi, Gen-ichi. The vegetation of Jaluit Island. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: 242-257. 3 fig. (incl. map). 1915.

List of 59 spontaneous vascular plants, with vernacular names and general range; geography, meteorology, plant formations, bibliography.

Merrill, E. D. An enumeration of the plants of Guam. Philippine Jour. Sci. C, Bot. 9: 17-155. 1914.—Additions to the flora of Guam. 1. c. 15: 539-544. 1919 (1920).

Annotated list of vascular plants (545 species, of which only 225 are truly indigenous and about 61 endemic), as well as cellular cryptogams, with general range given, citation of exsiccatae, vernacular names (not indexed); general features of flora, with especial consideration of the origin of the weeds. The "Additions" comprise 14 species.

Safford, W. E. The useful plants of the island of Guam. Contrib. U. S. Natl. Herb. v. 9. 416 p. 69 pl., map. 1905.

Geography, history, scientific explorations, physiography, climate, plant associations, agriculture, etc.; bibliography; annotated alphabetical list of plants (wild and cultivated), with brief descriptions, uses, and vernacular names.

Tuyama, Takasi. Plants of Marcus Island. Jour. Jap. Bot. 14: 425-426. 1938.

List of 11 vascular plants collected by Y. Yabe, with Japanese vernacular names. Text is in Japanese.

Volkens, Georg. Die flora der Marshallinseln. Notizbl. K. Bot. Gart. Berlin 4: 83-91. 1903.

4: 83-91. 1903. List of species, with vernacular names and names of collectors, and occasional annotations; includes also the species known from the Gilbert Islands.

—— Die vegetation der Karolinen, mit besonderer berücksichtigung der von Yap. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 31: 412-477. pl. 11-14. 1901.

Briefly annotated list of vascular and cellular plants of the island of Yap; vernacular names; general features of physiography, etc., of the Carolines; geography, geology, climate, plant formations, and cultivated plants of Yap.

#### MOLUCCA ISLANDS

See also Dutch East Indies (general works; also Steenis, On the origin); New Guinea (Lauterbach; Warburg).

## General

Warburg, Otto. Die botanische erforschung der Molukken seit Rumph's zeiten. *In* Rumphius gedenboek 1702–1902. Uitgegeven door het Koloniaal museum te Haarlem. p. 63–78. Haarlem, 1902.

museum te Haarlem. p. 63-78. Haarlem, 1902.

Sketch of botanical explorations, with itineraries and references to publications; list of islands with names of collectors.

### Local

Forbes, H. O. List of plants from Timor-Laut. In his A naturalist's wanderings in the eastern archipelago . . . from 1878 to 1883. p. 354-355. London, 1885.

Unannotated list of vascular plants collected by the author.

Hemsley, W. B. The south-eastern Moluccas. In his Report on the botany of Juan Fernandez . . . Report on the scientific results of the voyage of

H. M. S. Challenger during the years 1873-76. Botany. v. 1, pt. 3, p. 101-226.

pl. 64-65. London, 1885.

General features of vegetation; table of distribution, with discussion, including lists of plants from Keeling (or Cocos) Islands (in the Indian Ocean), Diego Garcia (Chagos Islands), Rarotonga (Hervey or Cook group), and various Pacific islands (Palmerston Island, Cook group; Enderbury, Gardner, Hull, Mary, Phoenix, and Sydney Islands, in the Phoenix Islands; Fanning Island; Starbuck Island; Suwarrow Island; Ducie Island); annotated list of plants (vascular and cellular) from the islands of Arrou (Aru), Babar, Dammar, Ki (Kei), Little Ki, Lakor, Larat, Letti, Moa, Timor Laut, and Wetter, including 367 phanerogams.

Merrill, E. D. An interpretation of Rumphius's Herbarium amboinense. 595

p. 2 maps. 23 cm. Manila, 1917.

Account of Rumphius and his work, etc.; annotated systematic list of plants listed by Rumphius, with synonymy, and citation of Amboina specimens; list of doubtful species; list of names in Rumphius' work, with botanical equivalents.

Twee botanische reizen naar Ambon. Natuurk. Rant. Anton.

Nederland.-Indlë 94: 100-133. 1 fig., 4 pl. 1934. Includes unannotated list of cellular and vascular plants collected by author in Amboina (Ambon) and Ceram, also similar list from Celebes and Boeroe (Leksoela): bibliography.

Thistleton-Dyer, W. T. Report on the botany of Hr. H. O. Forbes's expedition

to Timor-Laut. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 21: 370-374. 1885. Geography, general features of flora; unannotated list of species, lacking a few of the species given in Forbes' own list (1885).

#### NEW CALEDONIA

See also Polynesia (Jouan; Merrill); French Guiana (Lanessan, Les plantes utiles, p. 233-279, 663-701).

## General

Guillaumin, André. Catalogue des plantes phanérogames de la Nouvelle-Calédonie et dépendances (Iles des Pins et Loyalty). Annales Mus. Colon, Marseille 19 (II, 9): 77-290. fold. map. 1911.

Botanical explorations, annotated list of collectors; systematic list of sper-

matophytes with localities and collectors; index of vernacular names.

Contribution à la flore de la Nouvelle-Calédonie [I-II]. Mus. Colon, Marseille II, 9: 55-75. 1911.—III-VI. In Lecomte, H. Notulae systematicae 2: 41-46, 99-105. 1911.-VII-L. Bul. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris 17: 349-357, 453-459, 558-566. 1911; 18: 39-46, 91-101, 166-176, 324-331, 373-384, 466-468. 1912; 19: 376-383, 509-524. 1913; 20: 98-96. 1914; 25: 213-217, 288-295, 372-378, 499-505, 645-652. 1919; 26: 77-84, 174-179, 254-261, 361-368, 434-435. 1920; 27: 119-125, 257-259, 558-562. 1921; 28: 103-108, 196-198, 545-546. 1922; 29: 112-118. 1923; 31: 100-103, 209-212, 480-481, 482-484. 1925; 32: 229-232. 1926; 33: 110-114, 272-276. 1927.—LI-LIII. Bul. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris II, 1: 117-123, 216-218. 1929.—LIV. Candollea 5: 148-152. 1934 (1932).—LV-LXIV. Bul. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris II, 2: 165-171. 1930; 4: 688-704. 1932; 5: 242-249, 322-327. 1933; 6: 198-203, 302-307. 1934.—LXV-LXVI. Notulae Syst. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris 5: 13-16, 131-134. 1935-36.—LXVII-LXX. Bul. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris II, 10: 433-434, 518-521, 623-627. 1938: 11: 412-416.

1939.Annotated lists of specimens of different collectors. Nos. 1 and 2 published under title: Contribution á la flore de Bourail (Nouvelle-Calédonie).

Matériaux pour la flore de la Nouvelle-Calédonie. I–V. H. Notulae systematicae 3: 5-65, comte, 160-165. 260-263. 1914-16.-VI-XXII. Bul. Soc. Bot. France 66: 310-313. 1920; 67: 27-29, 47-54, 64-66, 121-124, 345-347. 1920-21; 69: 31-34, 65-69, 507-509. 1922-23; 71: 939-946, 1101-1112. 1925; 72: 89-92. 1925; 73: 102-107, 429-433, 437-442. 1926.—XXIII. Arch. de Bot. (Caen) Bul. Mens. 1: 73-77. 1927.—XXIV-XXV. Bul. Soc. Bot. France 74: 924-930. 1928; 75: 288-294. 1928.—XXVI-XXVII. Arch. de Bot. (Caen) Mém. v. 2, no. 3. 47 p. [1929]; v. 3, no. 5. 47 p. 1929.—XXVIII-LV. Bul. Soc. Bot. France 79: 225-226, 335-341, 515-516, 689-691. 1932; 80: 35-38, 476-480. 1933; 81: 3-17, 242-246, 283-285, 454-455. 1934; 82: 47-48, 274-283. 1935; 83: 294-315, 485-488, 577-578. 1936-37; 84: 54-61, 98-100, 159-161, 255257, 462-463, 1937-38; 85: 19-21, 37-47, 202-203, 294-305, 626-653. 1938-1939; 86: 174, 275-278, 1939.

Revisionary treatments of miscellaneous families and genera of spermatophytes.

Vieillard, Eugène. Plantes utiles de la Nouvelle-Calédonie. Annales Sci. Nat. IV, Bot. 16: 28-76. 1862.

Annotated list of some useful plants, with vernacular names and uses.

### Local

Beauvisage, Georges. Genera montrouzierana plantarum Novae Caledoniae. Annales Soc. Bot. Lyon 26: 1-96. 1901.

Critical discussion of the numerous new genera described by Montrouzier in

Däniker, A. U. Katalog der Pteridophyta und Embryophyta siphonogama. (Ergebnisse der reise von Dr. A. U. Däniker nach Neu-Caledonien und den Loyalty-inseln (1924/6) 4.) Vierteljahrsschr. Naturf. Gesell. Zürich v. 77-78, Beibl. 19. p. 1-114, 115-235, 237-338, 339-395. 1932-33. (Mittellungen aus dem Botanischen museum der Universität Zürich CXLII.)

Geology, etc.; list of vascular plants, with data, collected by the author in 1924-26, with a few by other collectors; occasional critical notes. Pt. 4 goes

through Asclepiadaceae (Engler and Prantl system).

Guillaumin, André, and Beauvisage, Georges. Species montrouzieranae seu enumeratio plantarum in Nova Caledonia terrisque adjacentibus a R. P. Montrouzier lectarum. Annales Soc. Bot. Lyon 38: 76-130. 3 fig. (incl. map). 1914.

Enumeration of all known specimens collected by Montrouzier from New Caledonia and nearby regions, with reductions to synonymy; references to earlier

papers on same subject.

Montrouzier, Xavier, père. Flore de l'île Art (près de la Nouvelle Calédonie). Mém. Cl. Sci. Acad. Imp. Sci., Belles-lettr. et Arts Lyon n. s., 10: 173-

Annotated list of vascular plants, most of which are described as new; mention of principal edible and textile plants.

Rendle, A. B., Baker, E. G., and Moore, S. LeM. A systematic account of the plants collected in New Caledonia and the Isle of Pines by Prof. R. H. Compton, M. A., in 1914. Part I. Flowering plants (angiosperms). Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 45: 245-417. pl. 13-24. 1921.

Annotated list of 830 angiosperms, of which 230 are described as new.—For Part II. Compton, R. H. Gymnosperms, Pteridophyta, see l. c. 421-462. pl.

26-27. 1922.

Sarasin, Fritz, and Roux, Jean. Nova Caledonia. Forschungen in Neu-Caledonien und auf den Loyalty-inseln. B. Botanik. Redaktion Hans Schinz und A. Guillaumin. v. 1, lfg. 1–3. plates. 28.5 cm. Berlin und Wiesbaden, 1914-21.

Annotated lists of miscellaneous families of vascular and cellular plants collected by Sarasin, by various authors; localities, general range, synonymy: geographic botany, floral statistics (p. 256-293).

Schlechter, Rudolf. Beiträge zur kenntnis der flora von Neu-Kaledonien. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 39: 1-274. 23 fig. 1906.

List of vascular plants collected by author. Treatment of various families contributed by other authors.

White, C. T. Ligneous plants collected in New Caledonia by C. T. White in 1923. Jour. Arnold Arboretum 7: 74-103. 1926.

Annotated list of woody plants collected by the author. Gymospermae by E. H. Wilson, Angiospermae by A. Guillaumin.

#### NEW GUINEA

See also Dutch East Indies (general works; also Steenis, On the origin).

### General

Lam, H. J. Materials towards a study of the flora of the island of New Guinea. Blumea 1: 115-159. 2 fig. (maps). 1934.

General review of the subject; plant associations, statistics, list of endemic or nearly endemic genera, phytogeography, list of principal collectors, bibliography (including index of families treated in Lauterbach's "Beiträge zur flora von Papuasien" and in "Nova Guinea. Résultats des expéditions scientifiques à la Nouvelle Guinée," vol. 8, 12, and 14).

Lauterbach, Carl. Beiträge zur flora von Papuasien I-XXIV. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 49: 1-169. illus. 1912; 40: 1-80, 81-170, 288-383. illus. 1913; 52: 19-176, 177–220. illus. 1914–15; 54: 69–96, 97–128, 129–261. illus. 1919; 55: 19–144, 145–312. illus. 1917–18; 56: 31–160, 161–272, 273–400, 401–414. 1920–21; **57**: 321-400, 401-528, 529-608. 1922; **58**: 1-96, 97-181, 244-304, 305-448, 449-495. 1923; 59: 41-128, 505-567. illus. 1924-25; 60: 1-174. pl. 1. 1925; 61: 1-64, 65-222. 1927; 62: 284-304, 338-416, 417-501, 550-569. pl. 25. 1928-29; 63: 1-28, 419-476. 1929-30; 66: 161-215. 1934: 67: 143-236. 1935; 68: 244-247, 248-268. 1937; 69: 252-294. 1938; 70: 95-148. 1939.

Treatments of miscellaneous families and genera by various authors; continued by L. Diels (no. XXIII on) after Lauterbach's death. Some of the articles are merely descriptions of new species, others revisionary treatments with keys. The species listed in nos. I-VI are indexed in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 55: 295-312. 1918. For index to families treated in parts I-XX (1912-1934), see Lam, H. J.,

Blumea 1: 147-150. 1934.

Lorentz, H. A., and others, eds. Nova Guinea. Résultats de l'expédition scientifique néerlandaise à la Nouvelle-Guinée . . . Botanique. v. 8, v. 12, v. 14,

v. 18. plates. 31.5 cm. Leiden, 1909-36.

Revisionary treatments of miscellaneous families by various authors. For index to families (v. 8, 12, 14), see Lam, H. J., Blumea 1: 150-155. 1934. Publication discontinued; replaced by Nova Guinea, a journal of botany, zoology [etc.] of the Papuan region. n. s., v. 1, 1937—(no botanical articles to date).

Warburg, Otto. Das pflanzenkleid und die nutzpflanzen Neu-Guineas. In Krieger, M. Neu-Guinea. p. 36-72. pl. 2-13. Berlin, [1899].

General features of flora, plant formations, condensed account of useful plants.

# Local

Beccari, Odoardo. Catalogue of the plants of the Fly River, 1877. In Albertis. L. M. d'. New Guinea . . . v. 2, p. 396-400. London, 1880.

Unannotated list of 314 vascular plants collected by d'Albertis; many of the

species are named only to genus.

Diels, Ludwig. Beiträge zur flora des Saruwaged-gebirges.

Engler 62: 452-501. 1929.

Botanical explorations, with bibliographical references; list of cellular and vascular plants collected by Chr. Keysser in 1912 and 1916. These mountains are in northeastern New Guinea.

Gibbs, L. S. Dutch N. W. New Guinea. A contribution to the phytogeography and flora of the Arfak Mountains, etc. iv, 226 p. 16 fig., 4 pl. 26.5 cm. London.

1917.

Botanical explorations, topography, plant associations, phytogeography, bibliography; annotated list of vascular and cellular plants collected by the author at the Angi Lakes, altitude 7,000-9,000 feet, in the Arfak Mountains in December 1913.

Kärnbach, Ludwig. Ueber die nutzpflanzen der eingeborenen in Kaiser-Wilhelmsland. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 16 (Beibl. 37): 10-19. 1892.

Annotated systematic list of wild and cultivated vascular plants, with uses, but almost no vernacular names.

Kew. Royal Gardens. Flora of British New Guinea. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1899: 95-133. 1899.

List of about 130 vascular plants (and a few cellular) from Mount Scratchley, with some from other localities; by various authors.

Mueller, Ferdinand von. Descriptive notes on Papuan plants, I-IX. 2 vol.

21 cm. Melbourne, 1875-[90].

Consist of nine parts, each containing one or more annotated lists of species. In vol. 1, p. 37-40, a list is given of 144 plants (not Papuan) to which Linnaeus gave the same binomial that had been used by pre-Linnaean authors.

Rendle, A. B., and others. Dr. H. O. Forbes's New Guinea plants. Jour. Bot.

61 (Suppl.); 1-64. 1923; 62: 53-55. 1924.

List of New Guinea plants collected by H. O. Forbes in 1885-86, with localities and frequent annotations. Polypetalae by E. G. Baker, Gamopetalae and Monochlamydeae by S. L. Moore, Monocotyledons by A. B. Rendle, Filices by A. Gepp; Musci and Lichenes by other authors.

Ridley, H. N. Report on the botany of the Wollaston expedition to Dutch New Guinea, 1912-13 . . . assisted by Messrs. E. G. Baker, S. Moore, H. F. Wernham, C. H. Wright, and others. Trans. Linn. Soc. Bot. II, 9: 1-284. pl. 1-6. 1916. Itinerary, botanical regions; annotated list of vascular and cellular plants, with references and general range.

Scheffer, R. H. C. C. Énumération des plantes de la Nouvelle-Guinée, avec description de espèces nouvelles. Annales Jard. Bot. Buitenz. 1: 1-60. 1876.— Epilogue . . . l. c. 178-181, 1876.

List of phanerogams collected by Teysmann in 1871, mostly without localities

except in the case of new species.

Schumann, K. M. Plantae bammlerianae. Notizbl. K. Bot. Gart. Berlin 1: 44-57. 1895.

Annotated list of cellular and vascular plants collected by Bammler on the Tami Islands.

— and Hollrung, Max. Die flora von Kaiser Wilhelms Land. v, 137 p. 25.5 cm. Berlin, [1889]. (Beiheft zu den Nachrichten über Kaiser Wilhelms Land und den Bismarck-archipel. 1889.)

Systematic list of cellular and vascular plants, with localities, collectors' names,

general range, occasional annotations.

- and Lauterbach, Carl. Die flora der deutschen schutzgebiete in der Südsee. xvi, 613 p. 22 pl., map. 28.5 cm. Leipzig, 1901 (1900). —Nach-(mit ausschluss Samoa's und der Karolinen). 446 p. 14 pl., port. träge . . . 28 cm. Leipzig, 1905.

Botanical collections, bibliography; list of cellular and vascular plants (2,208 species, of which 1,560 are vascular), with references, citation of collections, and general range, but no vernacular names. The area covered includes Kaiser Wilhelmsland (northeast quarter of New Guinea), Bismarck Archipelago, Admiralty Islands, western half of the Solomon Islands, Marshall Islands, Caroline Islands, Palau (Pelew) Islands, and the Ladrones (Marianne Islands). The supplement includes an index to the genera and species of both parts.

Valeton, Theodoric. Plantae papuanae. Bul. Dépt. Agr. Indes Néerland.

no. 10, iii, 70 p. 1907.

Systematic list, with frequent annotations, of spermatophytes collected on the expedition of A. Wichmann to the north coast in 1903 and on that of P. Meyes and Rochfort to the south and southwest coast in 1903-04; bibliography.

Warburg, Otto. Beiträge zur kenntnis der papuanischen flora. Bot. Jahrb.

Engler 13: 230-455. 1891.

Phytogeography; annotated list of spermatophytes collected by author in New Guinea, the Moluccas, the Bismarck Archipelago, and various small neighboring islands; general range stated. The author defines Papuasia as the region between 130° and 154° E. Long. and 0° and 11° S. Lat., including New Guinea and adjacent small islands, the Bismarck Archipelago, the Aru Islands, the Kei (Key) Islands, the Admiralty Islands, and the Louisiade Archipelago. The term is used by some to include the Solomon Islands also.

Bergpflanzen aus Kaiser Wilhelms-land, gesammelt auf der Zöller'schen expedition im Finisterregebirge von F. Hellwig. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 16: 1-32. pl. 1. 1892.

Itinerary, general features of flora; annotated list of cellular and vascular

plants collected at or above 1,000 meters elevation.

White, C. T. A contribution to our knowledge of the flora of Papua (Bridsh New Guinea). Proc. Roy. Soc. Queensland 34: 5-65. 1923.

General features of flora, history of botanical exploration; list of vasqular plants (about 800 species), nearly all collected by the author; bibliography.

Ligneous plants collected in the territory of Papua (British New Guinea) in 1925-26 by L. J. Brass. Jour. Arnold Arboretum 10: 197-274. 1929. General features of flora; annotated list of woody spermatophytes; short list of herbaceous plants collected.—See also Rehder, A. A supplement to C. T. White, "Ligneous plants . . ." l. c. 14: 62-67. 1933.

### PARACEL ISLANDS

### General

Gagnepain, François. Quelques plantes des îlots de la Mer de Chine. Bul. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris II, 6: 286. 1934.—Deuxième note . . . Notulae Syst. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris 6: 35-37. 1 fig. (map). 1937.

List, with localities and dates, of plants collected on the Paracel Islands (off Annam) and North Danger, Loaita, Itu-Aba, and Spratly Islands to the south

of the Paracels.

Sawada, Kaneyoshi, and Sasaki, Syun'iti. [Plants of the Paracel Archi-

pelago.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 12: 89-90. 1922.

List of 28 plants collected by Y. One on Drummond, Money, Lovell, Duncan, and Lincoln Islands in 1922. (In Japanese.) Title and annotation from Merrill, E. D., and Walker, E. H. A bibliography of eastern Asiatic botany. p. 433. 1938.

PHILIPPINE ISLANDS

See also Dutch East Indies (Steenis, On the origin).

## General

Brown, W. H., ed. Minor products of Philippine forests. 3 v. illus. 23.5 cm.

Manila, 1920-21. (Bulletin no. 22, Bureau of Forestry.)

Illustrated treatments of various forest products other than timber, by several authors. Vol. 1 includes palms and palm products, bamboos, fiber plants; vol. 2, resins, oils, etc., wild food plants, natural dyes; vol. 3, wild ornamental plants (herbs), soap substitutes, official medicinal plants, poisonous plants, miscellaneous useful wild plants, edible fungi, medical uses of Philippine plants. Vernacular names are given; complete index in vol. 3.

Merrill, E. D. A dictionary of the native plant names of the Philippine Islands.

[Pub.] Bur. Govt. Lab. Philippine Isl. no. 8. 193 p. Manila, 1903.

Alphabetical list of about 5,000 vernacular names, with botanical equivalents; corresponding list of scientific names with collected vernacular names and brief annotations on habit, uses, etc.

An enumeration of Philippine flowering plants. 4 v. 6 maps. 24 cm.

Manila, 1922 (1923)-26.

Annotated list of vascular plants (8,120 species, of which 5,532 are endemic). with synonymy, exsiccatae, local and extralimital range, vernacular names (v. 1-3). Vol. 4 contains geography and geology, Philippine alphabet and vernacular names, botanical history, ecology, floral relationships, bibliography, additions to enumeration, and general indices of vernacular and scientific names.—Pages 1-239 (and 6 maps) of v. 4 reprinted with title: A discussion and bibliography of Philippine flowering plants, as Pop. Bul. Bur. Sci. Philippine Isl. no. 2. 1926.—See also his Additions to our knowledge of the Philippine flora, I–III. Philippine Jour. Sci. 26: 447-496. 1925; 29: 475-496. 1926; 30: 389-430. 1926.—Also Quisumbing, Eduardo. New or interesting Philippine plants, I. l. c. 41: 315-371. 28 fig., 3 pl. 1930.

Species blancoanae. A critical revision of the Philippine species of plants described by Blanco and by Llanos. 423 p. 24 cm. Manila, 1918.

Description of editions, etc.; annotated list of species described by Blanco and by Llanos, with identifications. Replaces his A review of the identifications of the species described in Blanco's Flora de Filipinas. [Pub.] Bur. Govt. Lab. Philippine Isl. no. 27. 132 p. 1905; also his Additional identifications . . . Philippine Jour. Sci. C, Bot. 2: 429-436. 1907.

Pardo de Tavera, T. H. Plantas medicinales de Filipinas. 339 p. 22 cm. Madrid, 1892. (English translation and revision, Medicinal plants of the Philippines, by J. B. Thomas, jr. 269 p. Philadelphia, 1901.)

Annotated systematic list, with vernacular names, uses, description, and habitat; index of species classified by uses and by diseases.

Philippine Islands. Bureau of forestry. A dictionary of names applied to trees of the first, second, and third groups. Bul. Bur. Forestry Philippine Isl. no. 23. 40 p. 1923.

List of officially recognized names, with botanical equivalents; alphabetical list

of other vernacular names for these, with cross-references.

Reyes, L. J. Philippine woods. Tech. Bul. Dept. Agr. and Comm. Philippines

no. 7. 536 p. 88 pl. 1938,

Bibliography, principal distinctive characters used in wood anatomy; systematic list of 264 important and about 200 minor species, with vernacular names, distribution, size, general and structural characteristics of wood; classification of Philippine woods into 4 groups, weight, durability, etc., of woods.

Scribner, F. L. List of Philippine agricultural products and fiber plants. Bul.

Bur. Agr. Philippine Isl. no. 5. 47 p. 1904. Briefly annotated alphabetical list of fruits and vegetables, with vernacular names; annotated tabular list of fiber plants.

Wester, P. J. The food plants of the Philippines. Bul. Bur. Agr. Philippine Isl. no. 39. 3d ed. rev. x, 236 p. 67 pl., map. 1924. (1st ed. in Philippine Agr. Rev. v. 9. 1916; 2d ed. l. c. v. 14. 1921 (1922).)

Topography, climate, etc.; commercial statistics; annotated list of species (wild and cultivated) alphabeted by vernacular names; index of scientific names with

vernacular equivalents; bibliography.

Whitford, H. N. The principal forest trees. (The forests of the Philippines. Pt. II.) Bul. Bur. Forestry Philippine Isl. no. 10. 113 p. 103 pl. 1911.

Systematic list, with scientific, official, and usual trade names; key to principal timber trees; descriptive account of habit, bark, wood, uses, localities, vernacular names of each species, systematically arranged.

## Local

Brown, W. H., Merrill, E. D., and Yates, H. S. The revegetation of Volcano Island, Luzon, Philippine Islands, since the eruption of Taal Volcano in 1911. Philippine Jour. Sci. C, Bot. 12: 177-248. 2 fig. (maps), pl. 4-16 (incl. map).

Topography, former vegetation, revegetation, plant associations, etc.; annotated

list of vascular plants found since 1914.

Kanehira, Ryôzô. A list of plants collected at Davao, P. I. Bult. Sci. Fak. Terkult. Kjuŝu Imp. Univ. Fukuoka, Japan 7: 228–238. 1936.

List of vascular plants collected by the author, with localities and general

(Text in Japanese.) (Mindanao.)

Merrill, E. D. A flora of Manila. 490 p. 24 cm. Manila, 1912. [Philippine

Islands. Bureau of science. Publication no. 5.1

Descriptive flora of the wild and most of the cultivated vascular plants (1,007 species), with keys, local and extralimital range, vernacular names; glossary. The area covered is only about 100 sq. km. around Manila, but the flora is nearly complete for most inhabited regions at low altitudes in all parts of the Philippine Islands.—See also his Notes on the flora of Manila, with special reference to the introduced element. Philippine Jour. Sci. C, Bot. 7: 145-208. 1912. (Statistical tables of distribution of the species treated in his "Flora of Manila," with discussion; lists of introduced species.)—Also his Nomenclatural and systematic notes on the flora of Manila. l. c. 227-251, 1912.

The flora of Mount Halcon, Mindoro. Philippine Jour. Sci. C, Bot. 2: 251-309. 1907.

Botanical collections, plant formations, etc.; annotated list of spermatophytes with general range and occasional annotations. Contains references to papers on Pteridophyta, Orchidaceae, and Bryophyta of same locality.

The flora of the Lamao Forest Reserve. Philippine Jour. Sci. 1 (Suppl. 1): 1-141. 1906.

Topography, general features of flora, statistics; annotated list of hepatics, mosses, and vascular plants; general range indicated. The reserve is on Mount Mariveles, Province of Bataan, Luzon.

Hugh Cuming's letters to Sir William J. Hooker. Philippine Jour. Sci. 30: 153-184. port. 1926.

Includes (p. 174-176) explanation of erroneous labeling of some of Cuming's "Philippine" plants, with list of collecting numbers and localities.

On a collection of plants from the Batanes and Babuyanes Islands. Philippine Jour. Sci. C, Bot. 3: 385-442. 1909.

Geography, phytogeography; list of about 415 vascular plants, with localities. The Batanes (or Bashi) and the Babuyanes Islands form a group extending from near the north coast of Luzon to within about 160 km. of southern Formosa. Merrill, E. D., and Merritt, M. L. The flora of Mount Pulog. Philippine Jour. Sci. C, Bot. 5: 287-403. 4 pl., tab., map. 1910.

Geology, types of vegetation, statistical table of distribution, etc.; list of 528 cellular and vascular plants, of which 224 are endemic. Mount Pulog is the highest peak in Luzon.

Robinson, C. B. Botanical notes upon the island of Polillo. Philippine Jour.

Sci. C, Bot. 6: 185-228. 1911.

Geography, phytogeography, etc.; list of vascular plants. Polillo is an island off eastern Luzon.

#### POLYNESIA

See also Fiji Islands; Hawaiian Islands; Micronesia (Diels); Molucca Islands; Samoan Islands; Society Islands.

The following publication has not been available:
Seurat, L. G. Observations sur la structure, la faune et la flore de l'île Marutea du

Seurat, L. G.

Sud. Papeete, 1904.

## General

Drake del Castillo, Emmanuel. Illustrationes florae insularum Maris Pacifici.

458 p. 50 pl. 33 cm. Paris, 1886-1892.

The introduction summarizes the physiography, plant distribution, general features of flora, principal botanical explorations. Pages 103 to end contain a systematic list of the vascular plants of Polynesia (2,189 species), with synonyms, localities, collectors, and general range. The area covered includes Viti (Fiji), Tonga, Samoa, Society, Paumoto (Tuamotu), Marquesas, and the Hawaiian Islands. The exquisite plates illustrate characteristic species of various families.

Endlicher, Stephan. Bemerkungen über die flora der Südseeinseln. Annalen

Wiener Mus. Naturgesch. 1: 129-190. pl. 13-16. 1836.

Synoptical list of 1,672 species (of which 1,382 are vascular plants) with localities and authorities for records. The area included is Polynesia, Micronesia, and eastern Melanesia. The introduction consists mainly of geographical discussion.

Guppy, H. B. The Polynesians and their plant names. Jour. Trans. Victoria

Inst. (London) 29: 135-170. 1897.

Includes alphabetical list of important plants with vernacular names in Indian Archipelago, Malagasy, West Pacific, Fiji, West and East Polynesia, Micronesia, and elsewhere.—See also Safford, W. E. Cultivated plants of Polynesia and their vernacular names, an index to the origin and migration of the Polynesians. Proc. Pan-Pacific Scient. Conf. 1st, 1920 (Spec. Pub. Bern. P. Bishop Mus. 7): 183-187. 1921.

Jouan, Henri. Les plantes alimentaires de l'Océanie. Mém. Soc. Natl. Sci.

Nat. Cherbourg 19 (II, 9): 33-83. 1875.

Extensively annotated list of food plants, with vernacular names. Covers the Society, Marquesas, Sandwich (Hawaiian), Fiji, and Tonga Islands, New Caledonia, Wallis I., etc.

Les plantes industrielles de l'Océanie. Mém. Soc. Natl. Sci. Nat.

Cherbourg 20 (II, 10): 145-240. 1876.

Annotated list of useful plants (excluding edible plants), classified by uses; vernacular names given, but mostly not indexed. Covers the Society, Marquesas, Sandwich, Fiji, and Tonga Islands, New Caledonia, Wallis I., etc.

Merrill, E. D. Polynesian botanical bibliography, 1773-1935. Bul. Bern. P.

Bishop Mus. 144. 194 p. 1937.

List of full titles of periodicals cited; briefly annotated list of about 2,600 titles, arranged alphabetically by authors. Replaces his "Bibliography of Polynesian botany," l. c. 13. 68 p. 1924. The region covered is essentially the Pacific basin between 30° N. and 30° S. Lat., excluding the Bonin Islands, east to Juan Fernandez. New Caledonia, New Hebrides, Norfolk, and the Kermadec Islands are included. The larger archipelagos near New Guinea, such as the Louisiades, Solomons, and Bismarck Archipelago, are excluded.

### Local

Beaglehole, Ernest, and Beaglehole, Pearl. Ethnology of Pukapuka. Bul. Bern. P. Bishop Mus. 150. v, 419 p. 55 fig. (incl. maps), 6 pl. 1938.

Contains (p. 25-26) section on "Plant life," including list of "all plants growing in Pukapuka, as identified by Marie C. Neal, E. H. Bryan, Jr., and F. Raymond Fosberg," alphabetically arranged by vernacular names, with notes on (Pukapuka or Danger Islands, an atoll northeast of Samoan Islands, 165°50′ W. Long., 10°55′ S. Lat.)

Brown, F. B. H., and Brown, E. D. W. Flora of southeastern Polynesia. Bul. Bern. P. Bishop Mus. 84. 194 p. 18 fig. (incl. maps), 35 pl. 1931; 89. 123 p. 19 fig. (incl. maps), 21 pl. 1931; 130. 386 p. 70 fig., 9 pl. 1935.

Botanical explorations, topography, climate, native agriculture, etc.; annotated descriptive flora of vascular plants, with vernacular names and uses; bibliographies. The total indigenous flora includes 453 species and varieties. Pt. I, Monocotyledons; pt. II, Pteridophytes; pt. III, Dicotyledons. Covers the Marquesas, Tuamotu, and Austral Islands, Rapa Island, and the Mangareva-Henderson Island group.

Burkill, I. H., and Crosby, C. S. The flora of Vavau, one of the Tonga Islands. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 35: 20-65. 1901.

List of vascular plants, including 83 species additional to Hemsley's "Flora of the Tonga or Friendly Islands" (1894); general range given; botanical explorations, general features of vegetation, statistical table.

Cheeseman, T. F. The flora of Rarotonga, the chief island of the Cook group.

Trans. Linn. Soc. Bot. II, 6: 261-313. pl. 31-35. 1903.

Annotated list of 334 vascular plants, with vernacular names and general range; physiography, general features of vegetation.

Christophersen, Erling. Vegetation of Pacific equatorial islands. Bul. Bern. P. Bishop Mus. 44. 79 p. 7 pl. 1927. (Whippoorwill expedition, Pub. no. 2.) Separate annotated lists of vascular plants of Christmas, Jarvis, Fanning, Washington, Palmyra, Howland, and Baker Islands, all atolls of coral origin; geography, meteorology, soil, plant formations; bibliography.

Cranwell, L. M. Flora of Manihiki, Cook group. Rec. Auckland Inst. and Mus. 1: 169-171, 1933.

Geography, general features of flora; annotated list of cellular and vascular plants, with vernacular names; bibliography.

Drake del Castillo, Emmanuel. Flore de la Polynésie française. Description des plantes vasculaires qui croissent spontanément ou qui sont généralement cultivées aux îles de la Société, Marquises, Pomotou, Gambier et Wallis. xxiv, 352 p. map. 26 cm. Paris, 1892.

Physiography, geographical affinities, botanical collectors, annotated bibliography; descriptive flora, the vernacular names given but not indexed. In-

cludes 588 species, of which 161 are endemic.

Fosberg, F. R. Vegetation of Vostok Island, central Pacific. Proc. Hawaiian Acad. Sci. 11 (Spec. Pub. Bern. P. Bishop Mus. 30): 19. 1937.

List of 1 cellular and 2 vascular plants collected by Capt. W. J. Anderson. Vostok Island is a tiny isolated coral island in 10°66' S. Lat., 152°23' W. Long.

Fuentes, Francisco. Reseña botánica sobre la Isla de Pascua. Bol. Mus. Nac. Chile 5: 320-337. 1913.

Geology, climate, history, notes on introduced and cultivated plants; list of 124 vascular and cellular plants (including cultivated species), with general range and occasional annotations. (Easter Island.)

Guillaumin, André, Camus, Aimée, and Tardieu-Blot, Mme. Plantes vasculaires récoltées à l'Île de Pâques par la Mission Franco-Belge. Bul. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris II, 8: 552-556. 1936.

Botanical explorations, with bibliographical references; list of vascular plants collected in 1934-35, including additions to the known flora. (Easter Island.)

Hedley, Charles. General account of the Atoll of Funafuti. Mem. Austral. Mus. Sydney 3: 1-71. 3 fig. 1896.

Includes account of vegetation (p. 20-41), with mention of uses of plants. Funafuti is one of the Ellice Islands.

Hemsley, W. B. Elizabeth Island . . . In his Report on present state of knowledge of various insular floras . . . Report on the scientific results of the voyage of H. M. S. Challenger during the years 1873-76. Botany. v.1, Introd. p. 15. London, 1885.

List of 4 phanerogams. Elizabeth or Henderson Island lies between Pitcairn

Island and Ducie Island, southeast of the Tuamotu Islands.

Hemsley, W. B. The flora of the Tonga or Friendly Islands, with descriptions of and notes on some new or remarkable plants, partly from the Solomon Islands. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 30: 158-217. pl. 9-11. 1894.

Geography, geology, botanical explorations; systematic list of vascular plants (290 species), with names of collectors and general range; table of distribution

of the species.

Maldon Island . . . In his Report on present state of knowledge of various insular floras . . . Report on the scientific results of the voyage of H. M. S. Challenger during the years 1873-76. Botany. v. 1, Introd. p. 17-18. London, 1885.

List of phanerogams collected by James Macrae. Maldon or Malden Island is

in 3° 58' S. Lat., 155° W. Long.

Jardin, Édelestan. Essai sur l'histoire naturelle de l'archipel de Mendana ou des Marquises. 2. ptie: Botanique. Mém. Soc. Imp. Sci. Nat. Cherbourg 5: 289-331. 1857. (Reprinted with title: Essai d'une flore de l'archipel des Marquises. 43 p. 1858.)

List of vascular (221 species) and cellular plants collected or observed by the author in 1853-54 in the northwest group of the archipelago, with vernacular names and some annotations; notes on vegetation and knowledge of plants by

natives.

Linton, A. M. Notes on the vegetation of Penrhyn and Manihiki Islands. Jour. Polynesian Soc. 42: 300-307. pl. 1933.

General notes on agriculture; annotated list of useful plants, with mention of others, bibliography. Penrhyn and Manihiki are two of the Cook Islands.

Macgregor, Gordon. Ethnology of Tokelau Islands. Bul. Bern. P. Bishop Mus. 146. iv, 183 p. 25 fig. (incl. map), 10 pl., tab. 1937.

Includes (p. 11) list of known plants, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names. The Tokelau Islands are four atolls north of Samoa, also known as Union Group or Union Islands, about 8°-11° S. Lat., 171°-173° W. Long.

Maiden, J. H. The botany of Funafuti, Ellice group. Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S.

Wales 29: 539-556. 1904.

Annotated list of vascular plants and one lichen, with vernacular names and

Notes on the botany of Pitcairn Island. Rpt. Australas. Adv. Sci. 8: 262-271. 1901.

Botanical explorations, bibliography; partly annotated list of vascular plants, with vernacular names.

Riley, L. A. M. Notes on the flora of Rapa. ("St. George" Pacific expedition, 1924-5.) Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1926: 51-56. 1926.

General features of flora: list of 17 vascular plants. Rapa or Oparu Island is not far southeast of the Tubuai or Austral Islands.

Rock, J. F. C. Palmyra Island with a description of its flora . . . with the cooperation of O. Beccari, A. Zahlbruckner, U. Martelli, H. L. Lyon, and M. A. Howe. Bul. Col. Hawaii 4. 53 p. (incl. 20 pl.). 1916.

History, physiography, etc.; annotated list of 15 vascular plants (and 23

cellular).

St. John, Harold, and Fosberg, F. R. Vegetation of Flint Island, central Pacific. Occas. Papers Bern. P. Bishop Mus. v. 12, no. 24. 4 p. 1937.

General features of flora; annotated list of vascular plants, with authors' collecting numbers [based on a visit to the island Oct. 16, 1934]. Flint Island is a tiny coral island in the south central Pacific, 11° 25′ 43" S. Lat., 151° 48' W. Long.

Seurat, L. G. Flore économique de la Polynésie française. Bul. Soc. Natl. Acclim. France 52: 310-326, 355-359, 369-376. 1905.

Climate, general features of flora; running account of useful plants, grouped by uses.

Observations sur la structure de l'île Timoe (Crescent). 8 p. 8°. 1903.

Contains short lists of fauna and flora. (Not seen; title and annotation supplied by H. St. John.) (Southeastern part of Tuamotu Islands.)

Skottsberg, Carl. The phanerogams of Easter Island. In his The natural history of Juan Fernandez and Easter Island. v. 2, Botany, pt. 2, no. 5. p. 61-84. 2 fig., pl. 6-9. Uppsala, 1922.

Enumeration of phanerograms (30 native species, with supplementary lists of introduced species), with localities, general range, and critical notes; bibliography.—See also Christensen, C., and Skottsberg, C. The ferns of Easter Island. l. c. pt. 1, no. 2, p. 49-53. 3 fig. 1920.

Trelease, William. Report on the collection of plants made by Dr. [W. S.] Dixon, U. S. N. In Report of the eclipse expedition to Caroline Island, May, 1883.

Mem. Natl. Acad. Sci. 2: 88-90. 1884.

Annotated list of wild and cultivated vascular and cellular plants. The list of wild vascular species is repeated by Hemsley in Report on the scientific results of the voyage of H. M. S. Challenger during the years 1873-76. Botany. v. 1, Introd. p. 18. 1885. Caroline Island (not to be confused with the Caroline Islands, in Micronesia) is in  $9^\circ$  57' S. Lat., 150° 75' W. Long.

Wilder, G. P. The flora of Makatea. Bul. Bern. P. Bishop Mus. 120. 49 p.

1 fig. (map), 5 pl. 1934.

Topography, climate, phosphate industry, general features of animal and plant life; annotated list of vascular plants, with vernacular names and brief descriptions. Makatea is one of the Tuamotu Islands, also known as Paumotu Islands or Low Archipelago.

Flora of Rarotonga. Bul. Bern. P. Bishop Mus. 86. 113 p. 3 fig., 8 pl. 1931.

Topography, history, etc.; annotated list of vascular plants, with vernacular names and brief descriptions. Rarotonga is one of the Cook Islands.

### SAMOAN ISLANDS

See also Polynesia (general works).

### General

Bülow, Werner von. Die Samoa-inseln und ihre einheimischen nutzpflanzen. Gartenfl. 45: 412-415, 452-454, 518-520, 543-544, 574-575, 628-633. 1896.

Brief account, with vernacular names, the plants classified by uses.

Christophersen, Erling. Flowering plants of Samoa. Bul. Bern. P. Bishop Mus. 128. 221 p. 32 fig. 1935; 154. 77 p. 21 fig., 3 pl. 1938. Botanical explorations; annotated list of angiosperms; vernacular names,

bibliography. Apparently based mostly on specimens in Bernice P. Bishop Museum (collected from 1921 on ). Pt. 2 contains new records, etc.

Krämer, Augustin. Die Samoa-inseln. v. 2. illus., plates. 31 cm. Stuttgart, 1903.

The chapter on "Flora" (p. 359-388) contains an annotated alphabetical list of vernacular names with botanical identifications and uses.

Lauterbach, Carl. Beiträge zur flora der Samoa-inseln. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 41: 215-238, 1908.

Annotated list of species supplementary to Reinecke's and Krämer's papers. Essentially the same material published in Jahresber. Schles. Gesell. Vaterl. Cult. 86 (2. abt. Zool.-Bot. Sekt.): 17-26. 1909.

Reinecke, Franz. Die flora der Samoa-inseln. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 23: 237-368. 7 fig., pl. 4-5. 1896; 25: 578-708. 1 fig., pl. 8-13. 1898. (Reprinted.)

Botanical collections, geography, physiography, etc.; annotated list of cellular and vascular plants, with vernacular names (indexed) and extralimital range.

Die nutzpflanzen Samoas und ihre verwendung. Jahresber. Schles. Gesell. Vaterl. Cult. 73, Abt. II (Naturw. C): 22-46. 1896.

Annotated list of native and cultivated useful plants, classified by uses.

Samoa. 312 p. illus., map. 22 cm. Berlin, [1902].

General account of Samoa and its inhabitants; contains (p. 302-312) an annotated list of edible plants.

Setchell, W. A. American Samoa: pt. I. Vegetation of Tutuila Island. Pt. II. Ethnobotany of the Samoans. Pt. III. Vegetation of Rose Atoll. vi, 275 p. 57 fig., 37 pl. 25.5 cm. Washington, 1924. (Carnegie Inst. Washington, Pub. 341-Dept. Mar. Biol. v. 20.)

(I) Physiography, climate, plant formations, statistics of flora, etc.; annotated list of vascular and cellular plants with vernacular names and general range; bibliography. (II) Bibliography; running account of useful plants, classified by

241306°-42---9

uses. (III) Geography, history, geology, climate, fauna, ecology, etc.; annotated list of vascular and cellular plants. Rose Atoll is in  $14^\circ$  32' S. Lat.,  $168^\circ$  11' W. Long.

### Local

Horne, John. List of plants found in Upolu, while on a short visit to the Samoan, or Navigator Islands. *In* his A year in Fiji . . . p. 284-286. London, 1881.

Unannotated list of vascular plants.

### SAN AMBROSIO AND SAN FELIX

## General

Hemsley, W. B. On the vegetation of San Ambrosio and San Felix. *In* his Report on the botany of Juan Fernandez . . . Report on the scientific results of the voyage of H. M. S. *Challenger* during the years 1873–76. Botany. v. 1, pt. 3, p. 97–100. London, 1885.

Physiography, etc.; annotated list of species (8 phanerogams).

Philippi, Federico. La flora de las islas San Ambrosio i San Félix. Anales Univ. Chile 47 (Secc. 1): 185-194. 1875.

Annotated list of 12 phanerograms.

Skottsberg, Carl. Die flora der Desventuradas-inseln (San Felix und San Ambrosio) nach den sammlungen F. Johows und mit einfügung seiner hinterlassenen schriften herausgegeben und ergänzt . . . Göteborgs K. Vetensk.-o. Vitterhets-Samh. Handl. V, B, v. 5, no. 6. 87 p. 46 fig. (incl. map). 1937.

Topography, botanical investigations; critically annotated list of vascular and cellular plants; phytogeography, ecology; bibliography.

## Local

Johnston, I. M. The flora of San Felix Island. Jour. Arnold Arboretum 16: 440-447. pl. 165. 1935.

Physiography, general features of flora, botanical explorations; annotated list of 7 vascular plants.

### SOCIETY ISLANDS

See also Polynesia (general works; also Drake del Castillo; Seurat); French Guiana (Lanessan, Les plantes utiles, p. 842-872).

# General

Guillemin, J. B. A. Zephyritis taitensis. Énumération des plantes découvertes par les voyageurs, dans les Iles de la Société, principalement dans celle de Taîti. Annales Sci. Nat. II, Bot. 6: 297-320. 1836; 7: 177-192, 241-255, 340-370. 1837.—Supplément . . . par E. Jardin. Mém. Soc. Imp. Sci. Nat. Cherbourg 7: 239-244. 1860.

Botanical explorations, phytogeography, with special lists; list of cellular and vascular plants (363 species) known from the Society Islands, with references and localities, and many descriptions quoted from Forster's manuscript. The supplement adds 123 species of cellular and vascular plants.

Henry, Teuira. Flora of the Society and Tuamotu Islands. In her Ancient Tahiti. Bul. Bern. P. Bishop Mus. 48: 33-68. 1928.

Extensively annotated list of wild and cultivated useful plants, with vernacular names.

Seurat, L. G. Vocabulaire des termes d'histoire naturelle (animaux et plantes), dans les dialectes tahitien, tuamotu, mangarévien et marquisien. 28 p. 22.5 cm. [Chalon-s.-Saône, 19-?]

Alphabetical list of vernacular names, with scientific equivalents; bibliography.

## Local

Butteaud, Édouard. Flore tahitienne. 128 p. 23.5 cm. Papeete, 1891. Partly annotated list of vascular and cellular plants; alphabetical list of Tahitian names, with botanical and French equivalents. Cuzent, Gilbert. Iles de la Société. Tahiti. Considérations géologiques, météorologiques et botaniques sur l'île . . . 275 p. 1 pl., 2 maps. 25 cm. Roche-

Physiography, anthropology, etc.; economic plants; annotated list of 532 vascular plants, of which 248 are introduced, prepared with the assistance of M. Pancher.

Nadeaud, Jean. Énumération des plantes indigènes de l'île de Tahiti . . . v. 86 p. 24 cm. Paris, 1873.

General features of flora; annotated list of 508 plants (417 vascular) collected by author in 1856-59, with vernacular names (indexed).

Plantes usuelles des Tahitiens. 52 p. 25 cm. Montpellier. 1864. (Thèse.)

Extensively annotated list of useful plants of Tahiti, with vernacular names. Setchell, W. A. Phytogeographical notes on Tahiti. I. Land vegetation. Univ. Calif. Pub. Bot. 12: 241-290. 1926.

Plant formations, geographical relationships, statistics, etc.; bibliography.

—— Tahitian spermatophytes collected by W. A. Setchell, C. B. Setchell and H. E. Parks. Univ. Calif. Pub. Bot. 12: 143–213. pl. 23–36. 1926. Annotated list of species, with vernacular names; references to literature.

#### STIMATRA

See also Dutch East Indies (general works: also Junghuhn: Koorders-Schumacher: Rendle: Steenis. On the origin).

### General

Miquel, F. A. W. Prodromus florae sumatranae. xx, 656 p. 4 pl. 23.5 cm. Amsterdam, 1860. (His Flora Indiae batavae. Supplementum primum.) (German ed., 1862: Sumatra, seine pflanzenwelt und deren erzeugnisse.)

Botanical explorations, bibliography, physiography, climate, plant formations, economic plants; list of spermatophytes (2,642 species) with references to descriptions in vol. 1–3 of his Flora Indiae Batavae and descriptions of plants not included in those volumes.

### Local

Bartlett, H. H. Sumatran plants collected in Asahan and Karoland, with notes on their vernacular names. Papers Mich. Acad. Sci. 6: 1-66. 1927.

Two annotated lists; vernacular names, uses; notes on spelling of vernacular names, with bibliography of subject.—See also his The Batak lands of north Sumatra . . . Nat. and Appl. Sci. Bul. Univ. Philippines 4: 211-323. 2 maps. 1935. (Includes account of collections made in Oostkust, with footnote references: gazetteer.)

Bruijn Kops, G. F. de. Lijst van boomen en planten, gevonden wordende in de residentie Riouw, op de oostkust van Sumatra en omliggende landen. Tijdschr. Indische Taal-, Land- en Volkenk. 2: 271-317. 1854.

Alphabetical list of Malayan names, with botanical equivalents and uses.

Hasselt, A. L. van, and Boerlage, J. G. Bijdragen tot de kennis der flora van Midden-Sumatra. 50 p. 8 pl. 27.5 cm. Leiden, 1884. (Midden-Sumatra. Reizen en onderzoekingen der Sumatra-expeditie . . . 1877-79, beschreven . . . van P. J. Veth. 4. deel, natuurlijke historie, 2. gedeelte, Flora.)

Annotated list of vascular and cellular plants, collected on the Aardrijkskundig

Genootschap Sumatra expedition of 1877-79.

Merrill, E. D. An enumeration of plants collected in Sumatra by W. N. and C. M. Bangham. Contrib. Arnold Arboretum no. 8. 178 p. 14 pl. 1934.

Geographical affinities of flora, botanical explorations (with partial bibliography); list of about 484 vascular plants collected in 1931-32 in northern Sumatra.

New Sumatran plants. I-IV. Papers Mich. Acad. Sci. 19: 149-203. pl. 16-35. 1934; 20: 95-112. 1935; 23: 177-202. 1938; 24 (1): 63-92. 1939.

Part 1: descriptions of new species based on the collections of H. H. Bartlett, H. S. Yates, and others; pt. 2: records of species new to Sumatra and range extensions in Sumatra; pt. 3-4: new species and new records.

Ridley, H. N. A botanical excursion to northern Sumatra. Jour. Malay. Branch Roy. Asiatic Soc. 1: 46-113. 1923.

Annotated list of vascular plants collected by the author and others in 1921.

rou

Ridley, H. N. The flora of the Mentawi Islands. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1926: 57-94. 1926.

General features of flora; list of 365 species collected by the expedition of C. Boden Kloss in 1914. (West of Sumatra.)

Plants from Bencoolen, Sumatra. Collected by Mr. C. J. Brooks. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1925: 76-94. 1925.

List of phanerogams (also mosses, by H. N. Dixon). (West coast of Sumatra.)

——— Spermatophyta and Pterydophyta [sic]. In Results of an expedition to Korinchi Peak, Sumatra. Pt. IV. Jour. Fed. Malay States Mus. 8: 13–135. 1917.

List of 778 vascular plants, with locality, general range, and frequent anno-

tations.

Steenis, C. G. G. J. van. Report of a botanical trip to the Ranau region, south Sumatra. Bul. Jard. Bot. Buitenz. III, 13: 1-56. 11 fig. (incl. pl., maps). 1933. Topography, geology, botanical explorations (with footnote references), plant

associations, phytogeography; no complete list of species.

## NORTH AMERICA

New York Botanical Garden. North American flora. New York, 1905–1939. Complete but unannotated descriptive systematic treatment of the flora of the North American continent, Greenland, and the West Indies; Trinidad, Tobago, and Curação are not included. The work is planned to occupy 34 volumes, of which v. 16–34 are to be devoted to vascular plants; none of the latter are completed.

### ALASKA

See also Canada (Macoun); Mackenzie (Macoun and Holm); Yukon (Macoun, List of plants collected during 1911 and 1912); Greenland (Hooker; Ostenfeld, Flora Arctica); United States (general works).

## General

Dall, W. H. Alaska and its resources. xii, 627 p. illus., plates, map. 23.5 cm. Boston, 1870.

Includes (p. 589-594) unannotated list of useful plants, with localities; also

bibliography of Alaska.

Rothrock, J. T. Sketch of the flora of Alaska. Ann. Rpt. Smithsn. Inst. 1867: 433-463. 1872.

General features of flora; compiled list of 732 vascular and cellular plants, with localities.

Taylor, R. F. Pocket guide to Alaska trees. Misc. Pub. U. S. Dept. Agr. 55. 39 p. illus., map. 1929.

General features of forests: annotated briefly descriptive list of 28 trees, with local range; a popular treatment.

# Local

Anderson, J. P. Notes on the flora of Sitka, Alaska. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 23: 427-482. pl. 16-31. [1917.]

Topography, climate, botanical explorations, life zones, plant associations, economic plants, annotated list of fungi.

Localities visited; annotated list of vascular plants, mainly collected at Sitka and Juneau.

——— Plants used by the Eskimo of the northern Bering Sea and Arctic regions of Alaska. Amer. Jour. Bot. 26: 714-716. 1939.

Annotated list of 40 vascular plants, with vernacular names; used mostly for food.

Bongard, H. G. Observations sur la végétation de l'île de Sitcha. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VI. Sci. Math., Phys., et Nat. 2: 119-177. pl. 1-6. 1832 [1833].

Climate, soil, etc.; list of 222 vascular plants collected by Mertens, with technical annotations.

Cooper, W. S. The seed-plants and ferns of the Glacier Bay National Monument, Alaska. Bul. Torrey Club 57: 327-338. 1930.—Additions to the flora . . . 1935-1936. l. c. 66: 453-456. 1939.

Recent history of region, plant communities; annotated list of vascular plants. Coville, F. V. Flora of the region. *In* Brooks, A. H. The Mount McKinley region, Alaska . . . U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 70: 208-211. 1911.

List of vascular plants collected by L. M. Prindle, with localities.

List of plants, collected in Seward Peninsula by Arthur J. Collier. *In* Brooks, A. H. Reconnaissances in the Cape Nome and Norton Bay regions, Alaska, in 1900. p. 167–174. Washington, 1901.

Annotated list of vascular plants, with localities; also cellular plants. A pub-

lication of the U.S. Geological Survey.

- —— and Wight, W. F. List of plants collected in northern Alaska by W. L. Poto in 1901. In Mendenhall, W. C. Reconnaissance from Fort Hamlin to Kotzebue Sound, Alaska... U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 10: 58-65. 1902. Annotated list of vascular plants.
- Wight, W. F., and Merrill, E. D. Arctic plants collected. In Schrader, F. C. A reconnaissance in northern Alaska across the Rocky Mountains, along Koyukuk, John, Anaktuvuk, and Colville Rivers, and the Arctic coast to Cape Lisburne, in 1901. U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 20: 130-134. 1904.

List of vascular plants, with localities, collected from Nulato north to Point

Barrow.

Eastwood, Alice. A descriptive list of the plants collected by Dr. F. E. Blaisdell at Nome City, Alaska. Bot. Gaz. 33: 126–149, 199–213, 284–299. 10 fig. (incl. map). 1902.

Physiography, etc.; list of 170 vascular plants, with descriptions of all above

Juncaceae.

Evans, W. H. The agricultural outlook of the coast region of Alaska. U. S. Dept. Agr. Yearbook 1897: 553-576. pl. 32-35. 1898.

Includes (p. 561-566) notes on forests, grasses, berries, and other useful native

plants.

Funston, Frederick, and Coville, F. V. Botany of Yakutat Bay, Alaska. Contrib. U. S. Natl. Herb. 3: 325-353. 1896.

Annotated list (137 species and varieties of vascular plants, 27 of cellular plants) by Coville; field report by Funston.

Gorman, M. W. Economic botany of southeastern Alaska. Pittonia 3: 64-85. 1896.

Annotated list of useful plants.

Gray, Asa. Plants. In Report of the International Polar Expedition to Point Barrow, Alaska. p. 191–192. Washington, 1885.

Annotated list of vascular and cellular plants, the latter based on a report by

Farlow.

Hultén, Eric. Flora of the Aleutian Islands and westernmost Alaska Peninsula with notes on the flora of Commander Islands. 397 p. 6 fig. (incl. maps),

16 pl. 26 cm. Stockholm, 1937.

Botanical explorations, geology, climate, plant associations, phytogeography; annotated list of 477 species of vascular plants, with citation of exsicatae and map of distribution of each species in the region (plus 2 species added in "Additions," p. 341–342); bibliography. The region covered includes the westernmost tip of the Alaska Peninsula (from 162° westward), the Aleutian Islands, and the Commander Islands.

Kjellman, F. R. Fanerogamer från Vest-Eskimåernas land. *In* Nordenskiöld, A. E. Vega-expeditionens vetenskapliga iakttagelser. v. 2, p. 25-60. pl. 3. Stockholm, 1883.

Annotated list of phanerogams collected by the Vega Expedition in 1879 at Port Clarence, containing about 45 species not in Seemann's Flora.

—— Fanerogamfloran på S:t Lawrence-ön. In Nordenskiöld, A. E. Vegaexpeditionens vetenskapliga iakttagelser. v. 2, p. 1–23. pl. 1–2. Stockholm, 1883. Previous botanical explorations, plant geography, etc.; unannotated list of 96 phanerogams collected on St. Lawrence Island by the Vega Expedition in 1879;

list of species recorded but not found by the author.

Knowlton, F. H. List of plants collected by Mr. Charles L. McKay at Nushagak, Alaska, in 1881, for the United States National Museum. Proc. U. S. Natl. Mus. 8 (1885): 213-221. 1886.

Annotated list of vascular and cellular plants.

Kurtz, Fritz. Die flora des Chilcatgebietes im südöstlichen Alaska, nach den sammlungen der gebrüder Krause. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 19: 327-431. 1894.

Physiography, general features of the flora, life zones, useful plants, list of vernacular names (of Tlinkit Indians), bibliography; list of 498 vascular plants with localities, also cellular plants.

Macoun, J. M. A list of plants of the Pribilof Islands, Bering Sea, with notes on their distribution. In Jordan, D. S. The fur seals and fur-seal islands of

the North Pacific Ocean. pt. 3, p. 559-587. pl. 87-94. Washington, 1899.

Botanical explorations, general features of flora; annotated list of 184 vascular plants (also cellular plants) known from the area; table of distribution; bibliography.—See also McAtee, W. L. Additions to the flora . . . Torreya **22**: 67. 1922.

Merriam, C. H. Plants of the Pribilof Islands, Bering Sea, with critical notes

by J. N. Rose. Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington 7: 133-150. 1892.

Physiography, climate, general features of flora; annotated list of vascular and cellular plants, mainly from specimens collected by the author in 1891.

Mertie, J. B. The Chandalar-Sheenjek district, Alaska. U. S. Geol. Survey Bul. 810: 87-139. 2 fig. (maps), 2 fold. maps (in pocket). 1930.

Includes general account of woody plants and list of vascular plants collected by author and identified by P. C. Standley (p. 105-109).

Muir, John. The cruise of the Corwin. Journal of the Arctic expedition of 1881 in search of DeLong and the Jeannette. Edited by W. F. Bade. xxxi, 278 p.

plates, map. 21.5 cm. Boston, 1917.

The "Botanical notes" (p. 259-272) include general features of vegetation, physiography, etc., of Unalaska, St. Lawrence Island, St. Michael, Golofnin Bay, Kotzebue Sound, Cape Thompson, Cape Prince of Wales, 20 miles east of Cape Lisburne, Cape Wankarem (Siberia), Plover Bay (Siberia), Herald Island (Siberia), Wrangell Land (Siberia); all but the first two with lists of species collected. The "Botanical notes" are reprinted in Torreya 18: 197-210. 1918.

Osgood, W. H. Natural history of the Cook Inlet region, Alaska. North Amer. Fauna 21: 51-81. pl. 6-7. 1901.

Includes (p. 53-56) general features of the flora and list of woody plants collected or observed.

Porsild, A. E. Contributions to the flora of Alaska. Rhodora 41: 143-183,

199-254, 262-301. 1 fig. (map), pl. 551-554. 1939.

Botanical collections examined, author's itinerary in 1926, with general features of flora at various localities and list of principal collecting localities; list of vascular plants collected (648 species and principal subspecies and varieties, of which 93 are new to Alaska) with frequent annotations.

Flora of Little Diomede Island in Bering Strait. Proc. and Trans.

Roy. Soc. Canada III, 32 (V, Biol. Sci.): 21-38. 1938.

Topography, geology, climate, fauna, general features of flora; annotated list of vascular plants collected by author in 1926; bibliography. Also known as Krusenstern Island.

Seemann, Berthold. Flora of western Eskimaux-land. In his The botany of the voyage of H. M. S. Herald . . . during the years 1845-51. p. 9-56. pl. 1-11 (incl. map). London, 1852.

History, geography, soil, climate, general features of flora; list of 315 plants (249 vascular), with references, localities, and occasional annotations. (Coast from Norton Sound to Franklin Point, also St. Lawrence Island.)

Steffen, Hans. Ein beitrag zur flora von Alaska. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. Abt.

B, 54: 547-556. 3 fig. 1936.

General features of vegetation; list of 70 angiosperms collected in vicinity of Circle Springs, near Fairbanks, by Joseph Ulmer.—See also his Verstreute beiträge zur flora der Arktis I. Zur flora von Alaska. 1. c. 58: 100-104. 2 fig. 1938. (Adds 39 species.)

Tatewaki, Misao, and Kobayashi, Yoshio. A contribution to the flora of the Aleutian Islands. Jour. Faculty Agr. Hokkaido Imp. Univ. 36: 1-119. 5 fig.,

8 pl., map. 1934.

Geography, plant communities; annotated list of vascular plants collected by the authors.

Turner, L. M. Contributions to the natural history of Alaska. Results of investigations made chiefly in the Yukon district and the Aleutian Islands. 226 p. 26 pl. (pt. col.). 30 cm. Washington, 1886. (Arctic series of publications issued in connection with the Signal Service, U. S. Army, no. II.)

Includes (p. 61-85) a partly annotated list of vascular and cellular plants,

with localities, based on Rothrock's list of 1872.

#### CANADA

See also United States (general works, also Northeastern and Western). The boundaries of the Canadian Provinces have undergone considerable change during their recent history. The maps in the Times Survey Atlas of the World (1922) represent the present boundaries (except that Labrador now extends much farther west into Quebec), and have been followed as a guide. The three districts into which the Northwest Territories are divided are here separated, for convenience, as follows: Mackenzie, the mainland between Yukon Territory and 102° W. Long. Keewatin, mainland (exclusive of Boothia and Melville Peninsulas) between 102° W. Long. and Hudson Bay, together with islands (Southampton, Coats, and Mansel Islands, and those south of them) in Hudson and James Bays; Franklin, Boothia and Melville Peninsulas and all islands in Hudson Strait and Arctic waters except those adjacent to the Yukon coast.

Adams, John. A bibliography of Canadian plant geography to the end of the year 1920 [-35]. Trans. Roy. Canad. Inst. 16: 293-355. 1928; 17: 103-145. 1929; 17: 227-265, [for 1921-25] 267-295. 1930; [for 1926-30] 18: 343-373. 1932; [for 1931-35] 21: 95-134. 1936.

Unannotated list of floristic papers, grouped chronologically and arranged alphabetically by authors; 3,399 Canadian titles, plus 197 on Greenland in the "Appendix on the flora of Greenland" in the 1936 paper. M. H. Norwell was joint author in 1932 and 1936.

Fyles, Faith. Principal poisonous plants of Canada. Bul. Expt. Farms Canada 2d ser., no. 39. xi, 112 p. illus., 8 col. pl. 1920.

Annotated account, with descriptions, properties, symptoms, and remedies; bibliography.

MacKay, A. H. Bibliography of Canadian-botany, 1900[-15]. Proc. and Trans. Roy. Soc. Canada II, 7 (sect. IV): 141-142. 1901; 8 (sect. IV): 157-160. 1902; 9 (sect. IV): 169-172. 1903; 10 (sect. IV): 153-160. 1905; 11 (sect. IV): 143-152. 1906; 12 (sect. IV): 33-48. 1906; III, 4 (sect. IV): 121-153. 1911; 5 (sect. IV): 177-189. 1912; 6 (sect. IV): 129-137. 1913; 7 (sect. IV): 175-185. 1914. Trans. Roy. Soc. Canada III, 8 (sect. IV): 25-35. 1914; 9 (sect. IV): 251-261. 1916; 10 (sect. IV): 189-199. 1917.

Annual bibliographies, alphabeted by authors. Earlier numbers have title

Botanical bibliography of Canada.

Macoun, John. Catalogue of Canadian plants. 3 v. 24.5 cm. Montreal, 1883-1902.

Annotated list of vascular and cellular plants with localities; Alaskan and Newfoundland plants are included. The vascular plants (v. 1–2, 1883–1890) number 3,209 species (including additions in v. 2).—For additions see Macoun, J. M. Contributions to Canadian botany I–XVIII. Canad. Rec. Sci. 6: 23–27, 76–88, 141–153, 198–210, 264–276, 318–329, 405–415, 459–469. 1894–95; 7: 39–50, 267–286, 463–477. 1896–97. Ottawa Nat. 12: 161–172. 1898; 13: 159–169. 1899; 15: 71–79, 267–275. 1901–02; 16: 211–223. 1903; 20: 135–141, 162–171. 1906. (Reprinted.)

Morton, B. R., and Lewis, R. G. Native trees of Canada. Bul. Forest Branch Dept. Interior Canada no. 61. 233 p. (incl. illus. (maps), plates). 1917.

Descriptions, range, uses, maps showing local range of each species; synoptical descriptive tables, figures of leaves, fruits, and often twigs, habit photographs.

Penhallow, D. P. A review of Canadian botany from the first settlement of New France to the nineteenth century. Proc. and Trans. Roy. Soc. Canada 5 (sect. IV): 45-61. 1887.—Review... from 1800 to 1895. l. c. II, 3 (sect. IV): 3-56. 1897.

Botanical explorers, botanical gardens and societies; bibliographies.

Provancher, Léon, abbé. Flore canadienne ou descriptions de toutes les plantes des forêts, champs, jardins et eaux du Canada . . . 2 v. (cont. paged). 420 fig. 22.5 cm. Québec, 1862.

Descriptive flora, with vernacular names (largely artificial) and uses; includes

cultivated plants. Of little value as a flora.

### ALBERTA

See also Mackenzie (Preble); Manitoba (Tyrrell); United States, Western (Kirkwood; Rydberg, Flora of the Rocky Mountains).

# Local

Farr, E. M. Contributions to a catalogue of the flora of the Canadian Rocky Mountains and the Selkirk Range. Contrib. Bot. Lab. Univ. Penn. 3: 1–88. map. 1907.

General features of flora; list of vascular plants, with localities, based mainly on the author's collections in 1904–05. The region covered is in southern British

Columbia and southern Alberta, between Banff and Glacier.

Raup, H. M. Botanical investigations in Wood Buffalo Park. Bul. Natl. Mus.

Canada no. 74 (Biol. Ser. 20). 174 p. illus., maps. 1935.

Botanical investigations, soils, geology, physiography, climate, types of vegetation, plant associations; annotated list of vascular plants (449 species and 12 additional varieties); bibliography. The region is in northeastern Alberta and southeastern Mackenzie, south of Great Slave Lake.

Phytogeographic studies in the Athabaska-Great Slave Lake region.

I. Catalogue of vascular plants. Jour. Arnold Arboretum 17: 180-240, 241-315.

pl. 190-200, fold. map. 1936.

Botanical explorations, geography (with gazetteer); annotated list of 739 vascular plants (696 species), with citation of exsiccatae. Covers northeastern Alberta, northwestern Saskatchewan, and southeastern Mackenzie (about 105°–119° W. Long., 55°–63° N. Lat.).

Standley, P. C. Plants of the Alpine Club expedition to the Mount Robson region. Canad. Alpine Jour., special no. 1912. p. 76-97. 5 pl. 1912 (1913).

Annotated list of 147 species collected in the Mount Robson region of eastern British Columbia and western Alberta in 1911 by N. Hollister and J. H. Riley.

### BRITISH COLUMBIA

See also Alberta (Farr; Standley); Yukon (Macoun, List of plants collected by Dr. G. M. Dawson); United States, Western (Frye and Rigg; Kirkwood; McMinn and Maino; Rydberg, Flora of the Rocky Mountains).

# General

Anderson, J. B. Trees and shrubs, food, medicinal and poisonous plants of British Columbia. 165 p. illus., map. 25.5 cm. Victoria, B. C., 1925.

Descriptions of woody plants; annotated lists of food plants, with native methods of cooking, and of medicinal and poisonous plants.

Griffith, B. G. A pocket guide to the trees and shrubs of British Columbia. 69 p. 23 cm. Victoria, 1934.

Systematic list, with keys and descriptions.

#### Local

Brown, Robert (of Campster). On the vegetable products, used by the northwest American Indians as food and medicine, in the arts and in superstitious rites. Trans. Bot. Soc. Edinb. 9: 378–396. 1868. (Also in Pharm. Jour. and Trans. II, 10: 89–94, 168–174. 1868.)

Descriptive account, the plants classified by uses. Refers mainly to Oregon,

Washington, and British Columbia.

Carter, W. R., and Newcombe, C. F. A preliminary catalogue of the flora of Vancouver and Queen Charlotte Islands. 86 p. 26 cm. Victoria, 1921.

Annotated list of vascular plants.—For additions (1921-26) see Rpt. Prov. Mus. Nat. Hist. Brit. Columbia 1921: 16; 1922: 15; 1923: 15; 1924: 23; 1925: 17; 1926: 10.—Additions since 1926, l. c. 1937: 11.

Davidson, John. Contribution to the flora of British Columbia (Garibaldi Mountain region). Ann. Rpt. (2d, 1914) Bot. Off. Brit. Columbia 1: 58-74. 4 pl. 1915.

Annotated list of vascular plants.

List of plants found during the botanical exploration of the Skagit River basin. Ann. Rpt. (3d, 1915) Bot. Off. Brit. Columbia 1: 111-134. 1916. List of 456 vascular plants, with localities.

Glendenning, Reginald. An annotated check list of the flowering plants and ferns, native and introduced, growing without cultivation in the Cowichan district, Vancouver Island, B. C. Cowichan Field Nat. Club Bul. no. 1. 20 p. 1918.

Annotated list of vascular plants. The area covered includes the valleys of the Chemainus, Cowichan, and Koksilah Rivers, from Chemainus south to Shawnigan and west to Cowichan Lake. Publication has only cover title.

Graham, Roy. Notes on the flora of the Peace River. Rot. Prov. Mus. Nat. Hist. Brit. Columbia 1933: B13-B24. 1934.

List of about 250 vascular plants; general features of flora; useful and poisonous plants.

Henry, J. K. Flora of southern British Columbia and Vancouver Island, with many references to Alaska and northern species. xiii, 363 p. 21.5 cm. Toronto, 1915.

Descriptive flora of vascular plants, with keys; brief account of floral regions; glossary.

Osgood, W. H. Natural history of the Queen Charlotte Islands, British Columbia. North Amer. Fauna 21: 7-50. 1 fig., 5 pl. (incl. map). 1901.

Includes (p. 11-16) general features of the flora and list of cellular and vascular plants collected.

Raup, H. M. Phytogeographic studies in the Peace and upper Liard River regions, Canada, with a catalogue of the vascular plants. Contrib. Arnold Arboretum no. 6. 230 p. 6 fig., 9 pl., map. 1934.

History, geology, climate, phytogeography, formations, bibliography; annotated list of 754 species and 30 additional varieties of vascular plants. (Northeastern British Columbia and adjacent Mackenzie.)

Rosendahl, C. O. Observations on plant distribution in Renfrew district of Vancouver Island. Postelsia 1906: 1-132. pl. 1-11. 1906. Topography, climate, plant formations, etc.; annotated list of 253 vascular

Smith, H. I. Materia medica of the Bella Coola and neighbouring tribes of British Columbia. Bul. Natl. Mus. Canada 56: 47-68. 1929.

Systematic list of medicinal plants, with methods of use. (Bella Coola tribe of Bella Coola valley, Gitksan of Skeena River, the Carrier who live in the territory behind both these tribes, and the Sikani of the headwaters of Peace River.)

Steedman, E. V. Ethnobotany of the Thompson Indians of British Columbia. Based on field notes by James A. Teit. Ann. Rpt. Bur. Amer. Ethnol. 45 (1927/ 28): 441-522. 1930.

Principles of plant names used by these Indians; annotated classified lists of medicinal, edible, and other useful plants, with vernacular and botanical names; list of botanical names. (Southwestern British Columbia.)

Ulke, Titus. A flora of Yoho Park, British Columbia. Contrib. Biol. Lab.

Catholic Univ. Amer. no. 14. 89 p. 10 pl. 1934.

Botanical explorations, geology; annotated list of 565 vascular plants, with keys; bibliography. (On eastern edge of British Columbia, about 51°20' N. Lat.)

List of the vascular plants of the Horsethief Creek-Purcell Range, B. C. Canad. Field-Nat. 49: 49-55, 71-76. 1935.

Annotated list of 405 vascular plants collected by the author in 1928. (Extreme southeastern British Columbia.)

#### FRANKLIN

See also Greenland (Holm; Hooker; Ostenfeld, Flora Arctica; Rikli); Mackenzie (Porsild; Preble; Stefánsson); Manitoba (Tyrrell).

#### General

Simmons, H. G. A survey of the phytogeography of the Arctic American archipelago with some notes about its exploration. Lunds Univ. Arsskr. n. f., afd. 2, v. 9, no. 19, 183 p. 2 maps. 1913.

Botanical explorations, with table showing their results in number of species; geography, geology, temperature; list of islands, and localities where collections

have been made, with position; annotated list of 204 vascular plants, with localities; phytogeography, origin of flora, bibliography. The region covered is bounded by Banks Land, Victoria Land, Boothia Felix, Melville Peninsula, Southampton and adjacent islands, Baffin Land, Ellesmere Land, and Prince Patrick Island.

Local

Ambronn, Hermann. Phanerogamen und gefäss-kryptogamen vom Kinguafjord. In Die internationale polarforschung 1882-83. Die Deutsche expeditionen . . . v. 2, p. 75-92. Berlin, 1890.

Annotated list of vascular plants. (Baffin Land.) Fernald, M. L. Baffin Land plants collected by the Macmillan expedition, 1922.

Rhodora 25: 111-114. 1923.

List of vascular plants, with localities.

Greely, A. W. Botany. In his Report on the proceedings of the United States expedition to Lady Franklin Bay, Grinnell Land. v. 2, p. 11-18. Washing-

ton, 1888. (International polar expedition.)

Includes annotated list of 69 vascular plants collected in vicinity of Fort Conger, Grinnell Land (81°44' N., 64°45' W.); also list of mosses and lichens.-Essentially the same list is given by G. Vasey, Bot. Gaz. 10: 364-366. 1885. (Ellesmere Land.)

Johansen, Frits. Vascular plants collected during the Canadian Hudson Strait expedition in 1927. Canad. Field-Nat. 48: 126–131. 1934.

List of about 110 vascular plants collected by the author in 1927 at Port Burwell, Wakeham Bay, and Eric Cove, Ungava; Lake Harbour, at south end of Baffin Island; and Nottingham Island, at west end of Hudson Strait.

Macoun, J. M. List of plants collected by Mr. J. G. McMillan on Melville Island, in the autumn of 1908 and early summer of 1909. In Bernier, J. E. Report on the Dominion of Canada government expedition to the Arctic islands and Hudson Strait on board the D. G. S. Arctic. p. 489-491. Ottawa, 1910.

Unannotated list of vascular plants (and 2 mosses and lichens).

Ostenfeld, C. H. Vascular plants collected in Arctic North America (King William Land, King Point and Herschell Isl.) by the Gjoa expedition under Captain Roald Amundsen 1904–1906. Skr. Vidensk.-Selsk. Christiania I. Math.-Naturv. Kl. 1909. no. 8. vi, 73 p. 3 pl. 1910.

Separate annotated lists for King William Land (63 species) and for King

Point and Herschell Island (110 species); references to earlier publications. (King William Land, Franklin; King Point and Herschell Island, Yukon.)

Polunin, Nicholas. The flora of Akpatok Island, Hudson Strait. Jour. Bot. **72:** 197–204. 1934.

General features of flora; list of 391 cellular and vascular plants. There are 123 angiosperms, including 22 species, forms, and hybrids of Draba.

Simmons, H. G. Stray contributions to the botany of North Devon and some other islands, visited in 1900-1902. With . . . an alphabetical index to no. 2, Flora of Ellesmereland, no. 16, Plants of N. W. Greenland, and this paper. Report of the 2d Norwegian Arctic expedition in the Fram 1898-1902. no. 19. 36 p. 1 fig. (map). Kristiania, 1909.

Includes list of vascular plants from various localities in North Devon, Castle Island and Devil's Isle, North Kent, Graham and Buckingham Islands, Heiberg

Land, Schei Island and Big Island, Rignes Lands.

- The vascular plants in the flora of Ellesmereland. Report of the 2d Norwegian Arctic expedition in the Fram 1898-1902. no. 2. 197 p. 5 fig., 10 pl., map (in text). Kristiania, 1906.

Geography, botanical explorations, phytogeography, gazetteer; annotated list

of 115 species; bibliography.

### KEEWATIN

See also Franklin (Simmons, A survey); Mackenzie (Porsild); Manitoba (Tyrrell); Greenland (Hooker; Ostenfeld, Flora Arctica).

### Local

Polunin, Nicholas. The flora of Southampton Island, Hudson Bay. Jour. Bot. 76: 93-103. 1938.

Botanical explorations; list of 151 species and 20 minor forms of vascular plants now known, with names of collectors; bibliography.

Polunin, Nicholas. Vascular plants from Mansel (Mansfield) Island, N. W. T. Canad. Field-Nat. 52: 5-9. 1938.

History, botanical explorations: list of 45 species and 4 minor forms of angiosperms: bibliography.

Raup, H. M. Pteridophyta and Spermatophyta of Southampton Island. Mem. Carnegie Mus. Pittsburgh 12 (3): 17-30. 1936.

Botanical explorations; annotated list of 109 vascular plants, of which 66 had not been recorded previously.

#### T.ABRADOR

See also Newfoundland (Fernald, A botanical expedition; Waghorne),

## General.

Macoun, J. M. List of the plants known to occur on the coast and in the interior of the Labrador Peninsula. Ann. Rpt. Geol. Survey Canada n. s., 8: 353L-366L, 1897.

Table of vascular plants, showing range in Labrador.

Macoun, John. Catalogue of the plants reported by various travellers and others as growing on the coast of Labrador. In Packard, A. S. The Labrador coast. p. 451-474. New York, London, 1891.

Annotated list of vascular plants.

Meyer, E. H. F. De plantis labradoricis libri tres. xxii, 218 p. 19.5 cm. Lipsiae, 1830.

Bibliography of works on flora of Labrador and other northern regions; annotated list of 198 plants (168 vascular) from Labrador, with extralimital range; climate, phytogeography, etc., of Labrador and other northern regions.

Schlechtendal, D. F. L. von. Ueber die flora von Labrador. Linnaea 10: 76-114. 1836 [1835?].

Partly annotated list of 32 cellular and 206 vascular plants then known from Labrador, with references to E. Meyer's paper (1830) and Hooker's Flora Boreali-Americana; general features of flora.

### Local

Abbe, E. C. Botanical results of the Grenfell-Forbes northern Labrador expedition, 1931. Rhodora 38: 102-161. 7 fig. (maps), pl. 408-411. 1936. (Contrib. Gray Herb. 111.)

Geology, botanical explorations with bibliographical footnotes, author's itinerary, general features of flora, phytogeography; annotated list of vascular plants. The region covered is on the northeast coast from Aillik to Ikordlearsuk.

Ascherson, P. F. A. Nachtrag zur flora von Labrador. Flora 43: 369-370. 1860.

List of vascular plants collected by Lundberg at Nain in 1847 and not recorded by previous writers.

Butler, S. R. Labrador plants. Canad. Nat. n. s., 5: 350-353. 1870.

Annotated list of vascular plants collected by the author, mainly at Amour Point, Forteau Bay, and Caribou Island; includes also several plants collected by Miss Macfarlane. (Extreme southern Labrador.)

Delabarre, E. B. Report of the Brown-Harvard expedition to Nachvak, Labra-

dor, in the year 1900. Bul. Geog. Soc. Phila. 3: 65-212. plates, maps. 1902. Includes chapter on botany (p. 167-201); general features of flora, annotated bibliography, list of vascular and cellular plants collected, with localities. For corrections, see footnote to his chapter on Flora in Grenfell, W. T. Labrador, the country and the people. New ed. p. 392-393. N. Y., 1913. (1st ed., 1909.) Fernald, M. L., and Sornborger, J. D. Some recent additions to the Labra-

dor flora. Ottawa Nat. 13: 89-107. 1899.

Annotated list of rarer species collected by the Bowdoin College expedition of 1891 and by J. D. Sornborger.

Hantzsch, Bernhard. Verzeichnis einer anzahl im nordöstlichsten Labrador gesammelter pflanzenarten. In his Beiträge zur kenntnis des nordöstlichsten Labradors. Mitt. Ver. Erdk. Dresden 1 (8): 220-222. 1909. (English transl. List of a number of species of plants collected in the most north-eastern part of Labrador, in Canad. Nat. 45: 173-174. 1931.)

List of plants collected by the author and others north of 59° 30' N. Lat.,

with a few Eskimo names and uses.

Kew. Royal Gardens. Plants from Labrador. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew

1907: 76-88. 1907.

List of vascular and cellular plants collected in 1905 and 1906 by Sir William MacGregor on the Chidley Peninsula at the north tip of Labrador and at Anse Sablon on the south coast.

MacKay, A. H. Labrador plants. (Collected by W. H. Prest on the Labrador coast north of Hamilton Inlet, from the 25th of June to the 12th of August, 1901.) Proc. and Trans. Nova Scot. Inst. Sci. 10: 507-508. 1903.

Unannotated list of phanerogams.

St. John, Harold. Notes sur la flore du Labrador. Naturaliste Canad. 51:

195-201. 1925. Critical notes on a list of Labrador plants published by V. A. Huard in 1923, in the same journal (49: 183-186), which was based on observations by Abbé P. Lamay.

Wetmore, R. H. Plants of the Hamilton Inlet and Lake Melville region, Labrador. Rhodora 25: 4-12. 1923.

List of vascular plants collected by the author in 1921, with localities.

Woodworth, R. H. Interesting plants of northern Labrador. Rhodora 29: 54-57. 1927.

Annotated list of rarer species collected in northernmost Labrador by the author in 1926.

#### MACKENZIE

See also Alberta (Raup, Botanical investigations in Wood Buffalo Park, and Phytogeographic studies); British Columbia (Raup); Manitoba (Tyrrell); Greenland (Hooker; Ostenfeld, Flora Arctica).

## Local

Macoun, J. M., and Holm, Theodore. The vascular plants of the Arctic coast of America west of the 100th meridian, collected by the Canadian Arctic expedition 1913–18. Report of the Canadian Arctic expedition 1913–18. v. 5, Botany. pt. A. 24 p. 13 pl., map. Ottawa, 1921.

List of 230 species, with localities, from Alaska, Yukon, and Mackenzie.

Porsild, A. E. Edible roots and berries of northern Canada. 17 p. 13 fig. 24.5 cm. Ottawa, 1937.

Annotated list of about 20 edible vascular plants of Arctic and sub-Arctic Canada, as well as some lichens.

Preble, E. A. Trees and shrubs of Athabaska-Mackenzie region. In his A biological investigation of the Athabaska-Mackenzie region. North Amer. Fauna 27:515-534. fig. 16, pl. 24-25. 1908.

Annotated list, with notes on Indian uses. Covers Mackenzie and islands north of it, and the portions of Alberta and Saskatchewan north of 55° N. Lat.

Stefánsson, Vilhjálmur. My life with the Eskimo. ix, 538 p. plates, 2 maps. 23 cm. N. Y., 1913.

Contains (p. 445-448) notes on useful plants, with lists of species collected at Coronation Gulf (Mackenzie), southwestern Victoria Island (Franklin), Cape Bathurst (Mackenzie), and King Point (Yukon).

### MANITOBA

See also United States, Western (Rydberg, Flora of the prairies and plains).

# General

Burman, W. A. The Phanerogamia and Pteridophyta of Manitoba. In A handbook to Winnipeg and the Province of Manitoba prepared for the 79th annual meeting of the British Association . . . 1909. p. 157–182. map. Winnipeg, 1909.

Botanical districts; unannotated list of vascular plants.

Jackson, V. W., Higham, J. F., and Groh, Herbert. Check list of Manitoba

flora (with notes). 35 p. illus. (incl. map). 24 cm. [Winnipeg,] 1922. Briefly annotated list of 1,029 vascular plants. The map shows floral zones. In 1925 [?] the senior author issued an unpaged, unaunotated, multigraphed list of vascular plants (Check list of Manitoba flora revised to December, 1924).

# Local

Christy, R. M. Notes on the botany of Manitoba. Jour. Bot. 25: 241-276, 290–301. 1887.

General features of flora; annotated list of vascular plants (and 1 moss) collected by the author in 1883, mostly near Carberry.

Lowe, C. W. The flora of Warrens Landing, Lake Winnipeg, Man. Canad. Field-Nat. 34: 26-30. 2 fig. (incl. map). 1920.

General features of flora; unannotated list of vascular plants. (North end of

Lake Winnipeg.)

Størmer, Per. Plants collected by Frits Johansen in 1929, at Hudson Bay Railway and Port Churchill in Arctic Canada. Nyt Mag. Naturvidensk. 73: 259–272. 1933.

Annotated list of vascular plants.

Tyrrell, J. W. Classified list of plants. In his Across the sub-arctics of

Canada. p. 251–272. Toronto, 1897.
List of 233 plants (196 vascular), with localities, collected by the author in 1893 along route between Lake Athabasca and west coast of Hudson Bay, together with a collection made in 1885 at Ashe Inlet on north shore of Hudson Strait and a collection made by Marjorie Lofthouse at Fort Churchill. Identifications by J. Macoun.

#### NEW BRUNSWICK

# General

Fowler, James. Preliminary list of the plants of New Brunswick. Bul. Nat. Hist. Soc. New Brunswick 1 (4): 8-84. 1885. (Reprinted 82 p. 1885.)

Previous publications; annotated list of 942 vascular plants, with additional list of ballast plants. See also Report of the Committee on botany [list of plants new to the Province . . .] l. c. 3 (11): 48-50. 1893.—Also Hay, G. U. Additions to plants of New Brunswick. l. c. 5: 358-363. 1905.

# Local

Fowler, James. Report on the flora of St. Andrews, N. B. Contrib. Canad. Biol. Mar. Biol. Sta. Canada 1901: 41-48. 1901.

General features of flora; unannotated list of 331 plants (299 vascular) collected by the author in June-August, 1900.—Also appeared with slight changes as A visit to St. Andrew's, N. B., with a catalogue of plants collected in its vicinity. Proc. Nat. Hist. Assoc. Miramichi 2: 21-28. 1901.

Klugh, A. B. Notes on the flora of the St. Croix River valley and Passamaquoddy region, New Brunswick. Contrib. Canad. Biol. Mar. Biol. Sta. Canada 1906/10: 265–276. pl. 27–29. 1912.

Annotated list of vascular and some cellular plants collected by the author in July to September 1909, arranged in ecological groups.

Vroom, James. A list of flowering plants and ferns found in Charlotte County, New Brunswick. 12 p. 23.5 cm. St. Stephen, N. B., 1887.

Briefly annotated list of vascular plants.

### NEWFOUNDLAND (INCLUDING ST. PIERRE ET MIQUELON)

### General

Reeks, Henry. A list of the flowering plants and ferns of Newfoundland, with meteorological observations. 30 p. 21 cm. Newbury [England], 1873.

List, p. 2-7, of 371 species identified by the author in 1866-68. Many of the identifications are erroneous, and the list is long out of date.

Waghorne, A. C. The flora of Newfoundland, Labrador and St. Pierre et Miquelon. Proc. and Trans. Nova Scot. Inst. Sci. 8: 359-373. 1893; 9: 83-100. 361-401. 1896-98.

Bibliography; list of 538 species (Polypetalae and Gamopetalae), with locali-

ties; largely compiled.

## Local

Arsène, Louis, frère. Contribution to the flora of the islands of St. Pierre et Miguelon. Rhodora 29: 117-133, 144-158, 173-191, 204-221. 1927.

Previous botanical work, with bibliographical footnotes, author's explorations. soil, phytogeography; annotated list of newly recorded or otherwise noteworthy species; table of known vascular plants (487 species, of which 391 are native). showing names of collectors.

Delamare, Ernest, Renauld, F., and Cardot, J. Flora miquelonensis. Florule de l'île Miquelon (Amérique du Nord) . . . Annales Soc. Bot. Lyon 15: 65-143. 1888. (Reprinted 78 p.)

Botanical explorations, topography, geology, climate, phytogeography; anno-

tated list of vascular plants, mosses, hepatics, lichens, algae.

Eames, E. H. Notes upon the flora of Newfoundland. Rhodora 11: 85-99.

Records of plants from the western coast, collected in 1908 by E. H. Eames and C. C. Godfrey.

Fernald, M. L. A botanical expedition to Newfoundland and southern Labrador. Rhodora 13: 109-162. pl. 86-91. 1911. (Contrib. Gray Herb. 40.)

Previous botanical explorations, with footnote references to publications: itinerary of author's expedition, with mention of more important plants collected: geographic origin of flora. Known vascular plants are "scarcely 1,000 species."

Recent discoveries in the Newfoundland flora. Rhodora 35: 1-16. 47-63, 80-107, 120-140, 161-185, 203-223, 230-247, 265-283, 298-315, 327-346, 364-386, 395-403, 29 fig. (maps), pl. 232-273, 1933. (Contrib. Gray Herb. 101.)

Itinerary, etc.; phytogeography; range extensions, critical notes, and revision-

ary treatments of numerous species of plants.

- Two summers of botanizing in Newfoundland. Rhodora 28: 49-63, 74-87, 89-111, 115-129, 145-155, 161-178, 181-204, 210-225, 234-241. pl. 153-155. 1926-27. (Contrib. Gray Herb. 76.)

Running account of the author's expeditions in 1924 and 1925; annotated list

of noteworthy species collected.

Robinson, B. L., and Schrenk, Hermann von. Notes upon the flora of Newfoundland. Canad. Rec. Sci. 7: 3-31. 1896. (Reprinted.)

Previous explorations, general features of flora; annotated list of species collected by the authors in 1894. (Avalon Peninsula.)

#### NOVA SCOTIA

### General

Lindsay, A. W. H. A catalogue of the flora of Nova Scotia arranged according to Gray's Manual of botany . . . Proc. and Trans. Nova Scot. Inst. Nat. Sci. 4: 184-222. 1877.

Tabular list of vascular and cellular plants, with localities.—See also How, Henry. Additions . . , l. c. p. 312-319. 1877.

Prest, W. H. Edible wild plants of Nova Scotia. Proc. and Trans. Nova Scot. Inst. Sci. 11: 387-416. 1908. Annotated list of 77 plants classified according to parts used.

### Local

Bailey, L. W. Notes on the geology and botany of Digby Neck. Proc. and Trans. Nova Scot. Inst. Sci. 9: 69-82. pl. 4-6. 1896.

Includes unannotated partial list of spermatophytes. (On peninsula in southwestern Nova Scotia.)

Campbell, G. G. List of plants collected in the neighbourhood of Truro, Nova Scotia, during the summer of 1883 and 1884. Proc. and Trans. Nova Scot. Inst. Nat. Sci. 6: 209-225. 1885.—Supplementary list . . . l. c. 6: 283-285. 1886. Annotated list of vascular plants; Aster and Solidago omitted.

Cox, G. H. List of plants collected in and around the town of Shelburne. Proc. and Trans. Nova Scot. Inst. Sci. 8: 439-444. 1895.

Mostly unannotated list of vascular plants.

Fernald, M. L. The Gray Herbarium expedition to Nova Scotia, 1920. Rhodora 23: 89–111, 130–132, 153–171, 184–195, 223–245, 257–278, 284–300. pl. 130. 1921. (Contrib. Gray Herb. 63.)

Journal of expedition, with comments on various plants; annotated list of noteworthy species collected, including 110 new to Canada and 122 more first

recorded from Nova Scotia.

Notes on the flora of western Nova Scotia, 1921. Rhodora 24: 157-164, 165-180, 201-207. 1922. (Contrib. Gray Herb. 66.)

Itinerary; annotated list of noteworthy species collected, including 37 new to

Canada and 25 more new to Nova Scotia.

Fowler, James. Report on the flora of Canso, Nova Scotia. Further Contrib. Canad. Biol. Mar. Biol. Sta. Canada 1902/05: 59-70. 1907. General features of flora; unannotated list of 298 plants (244 vascular).

Perry, L. M. The vascular flora of St. Paul Island, Nova Scotia. Rhodora

33: 105-126. 1 fig. (map). 1931. (Contrib. Gray Herb. 94.)

Physiography, general features of flora; annotated list of about 300 vascular plants collected by the author and Dr. Muriel V. Roscoe in 1929.

Robinson, C. B. Contributions to a flora of Nova Scotia. I. Plants collected in eastern Nova Scotia in August, 1906. Bul. Pictou Acad. Scient. Assoc. 1: 30–44. 1907.

List of cellular and vascular plants collected by the author, with localities and occasional annotations.

Rousseau, Jacques. Notes floristiques sur l'est de la Nouvelle-Écosse. Naturaliste Canad. 65: 285-315, 317-335. 8 fig. 1938.

Ecology; annotated list of vascular plants collected by author in 1930, mostly from vicinity of Guysborough; bibliographical footnotes.

St. John, Harold. Sable Island, with a catalogue of its vascular plants. Proc. Boston Soc. Nat. Hist. 36: 1-103. pl. 1-2. 1921. (Contrib. Gray Herb. 62.) History, physiographic changes, animals, botanical explorations, plant habitats, phytogeography, etc.; annotated list of vascular plants (147 native species, varieties and forms; 51 adventive plants).

#### ONTARIO

See also Quebec (D'Urban; Potter); Michigan (Dodge, Flora of St. Clair County); Minnesota (Densmore); New York (Zenkert).

### General

White, J. H. The forest trees of Ontario and the more commonly planted foreign trees. A guide to their identification  $\dots$  80, v p. plates. 24.5 cm. Toronto, 1925.

Brief descriptions of the species, with illustrations of leaves, fruit, and twigs.

### Local

Bailey, L. H. Plants collected or observed on Hunters' Island, British America, July 26 and 27, 1886. Bul. Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey Minn. 3: 55-56. 1887.

Mostly unannotated list of vascular plants. (Southwestern Ontario, 48°15′ N. Lat., 91°30′ W. Long.)

Bell, John. On the plants of the Manitoulin Islands. Rpt. Prog. Geol. Survey Canada 1866/69: 449-469. 1870.

Topography, general features of flora; list of vascular plants, mosses, hepatics, lichens, and Characeae.

Billings, Braddish, jr. List of plants observed growing principally within four miles of Prescott, C. W., and for the most part in 1860. Annals Bot. Soc. Canada 1: 114-140. [1862.]

Annotated list of vascular plants, mosses, hepatics, lichens, and Characeae. Appears to consolidate his two earlier lists with similar titles in Canad. Nat. and

Geol. 3: 39-50. 1858; 5: 14-24. 1860.

Dewey, L. H. The plants of islands 74 and 85 in the French River, Ontario. Canad, Field-Nat. 53: 127-130. 1939.

Topography, geology, climate, general features of flora: list of vascular plants collected by the author in 1939.

Dickson, J. M., and Alexander, Andrew. Flora of Hamilton district. Jour. and Proc. Hamilton Assoc. 13: 95-127. 1897.

Bibliography; unannotated list of vascular plants and Marchantiaceae.

Dodge, C. K. Annotated list of flowering plants and ferns of Point Pelee, Ont., and neighbouring districts. Mem. Canada Geol. Survey 54 (Biol. Ser. 2). 131 p. 1914.

General features of flora; annotated list of 623 vascular plants. Also issued

in a French edition, 138 p., 1917.

— The flowering plants, ferns and fern allies growing without cultivation in Lambton County, Ontario. Rpt. Mich. Acad. Sci. 16: 132-200. 1914. Physiography, habitats, etc.; annotated list of vascular plants.

Fletcher, James. Flora ottawaensis. 101 p. 23.5 cm. [Ottawa, 1888-99.] Botanical collections, etc.; annotated list of phanerogams. Incomplete; breaks off in middle of treatment of *Scirpus pungens*. Pages 1-13 originally issued in Trans. Ottawa Field Nat. Club, v. 4 (Ottawa Nat., v. 2), p. 28-32, 61-64, 77-80. 1888, later reprinted and with the remaining pages issued as Suppl. to the same journal, v. 4-6 (Ottawa Nat., v. 2-4). Pages 62-69 are numbered 121-128.

Gibson, John, and Macoun, John. The plants of the eastern coast of Lake Huron, and their distribution through the northern and western portions of British North America. Canad. Jour. Sci., Lit. and Hist. n. s., 14: 635-657. 1875. (Reprinted 23 p. [1876?])

Tabular list of vascular plants of eastern shore of Lake Huron and southern and western shores of Georgian Bay, with indication of distribution in eastern Ontario, Lake Superior, and westward.—For ecological discussion of this region see their Botany of the eastern coast of Lake Huron, l. c. 467–478.

Holmes, E. M. Medicinal plants used by the Cree Indians, Hudson's Bay Territory. Pharm. Jour. and Trans. III, 15: 302-304. 1884. (Reprinted in Amer. Jour. Pharm. 56: 617-621. 1884.)

Annotated list.—See also Haydon, Walton. Medicinal plants used by the Cree Indians. Therapeutic Gaz. (Detroit) 8: 338-399. 1884. (Same material as in Holmes' paper.)—Also Strath, R. Materia medica, pharmacy and therapeutics of the Cree Indians of the Hudson Bay territory. St. Paul Med. Jour. 5: 735-746. 1903.

Hosie, R. C. Botanical investigations in Batchawana Bay region, Lake Superior . . . with A catalogue of the vascular plants, by T. M. C. Taylor . . . Bul. Natl. Mus. Canada 88, Biol. Ser. no. 23. v, 152 p. 34 fig. (incl. map).

Mainly ecological; includes annotated list of vascular plants. Batchawana Bay is about 20 miles north of Sault Ste. Marie, Ontario.

Kellerman, W. A. Flora of Hen and Chickens Islands, 1903. Ohio Nat. 4: 190-191. 1904.

Lists of vascular plants from these islands.—See also Schaffner, J. H. The flora of Little Chicken Island. l. c. 3: 331-332. 1902. (In Canadian waters at west end of Lake Erie.)

Kirkconnell, Watson. Botanical survey of South Victoria. A local check-list of plants found in the six southern townships of Victoria County, Ontario. 15 p. 21 cm. Lindsay, Ontario, 1926.

Topography, soils, climate; unannotated list of 620 higher fungi, bryophytes, and vascular plants.

Macoun, J. M. List of plants collected on the Rupert and Moose Rivers, along the shores of James' Bay, and on the islands in James' Bay, during the summers of 1885 and 1887 . . . In Low, A. P. Report on explorations in James' Bay and country east of Hudson Bay . . . Ann. Rpt. Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey Canada n. s., 3 (2, Rpt. J): 63-74. 1888.

Tabular list of vascular plants.

Macoun, John. Catalogue . . . of the plants collected by Dr. Robert Bell along the Michipicoten River and in the southern part of the basin of Moose River. In Bell, Robert. Reports . . . on the geology of the basin of Moose River . . . Rpt. Prog. Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey Canada 1880/82 (C): 17C-28C. 1883.

General features of the flora; tabular list of 320 vascular and cellular plants, with locality indicated.

Macoun, John, and Gibson, John. The rarer plants of the Province of Ontario. Trans. and Proc. Bot. Soc. Edinb. 12: 300-307. 1875.

Physicgraphy, geology, etc.; list of rarer phanerogams, with synonymy, descriptions, and local range.

Saunders, William. List of plants collected chiefly in the immediate neighbourhood of London, C. W. Canad. Jour. Sci., Lit. and Hist. n. s., 8: 219-238. 1863. (Reprinted 20 p. [1863?].)

Annotated list of vascular plants, mosses, hepatics, and lichens.

Scott, William. The seed plants of Toronto and vicinity. In Faull, J. H. The natural history of the Toronto region. p. 100-140. Toronto, 1913.

Partly annotated list of 798 spermatophytes. An annotated list of pterido-

phytes, by Ivey, T. J., is in same volume (p. 141-149).

Spotton, H. B. List of plants collected in the vicinity of the town of Barrie. Canad. Jour. Sci., Lit. and Hist. n.s., 15: 46-50. 1876.

Unannotated list of vascular plants.

# PRINCE EDWARD ISLAND

## General

Hurst, Blythe. Flowering plants and ferns of Prince Edward Island. Trans.

Rov. Canad. Inst. 19: 251-273. 1933.

Previous publications: unannotated list of 594 species and varieties of vascular plants.—See also Adams, John. Some additions to the flora of Prince Edward Island. Canad. Field-Nat. 51: 105-107. 1937.

#### QUEBEC

See also Franklin (Johansen); Mackenzie (Porsild); Ontario (Macoun, J. M., List of plants collected on the Rupert and Moose Rivers).

## General

Adams, John. Medicinal plants of Quebec. Ann. Rpt. Quebec Soc. Protect. Plants 7: 50-54. 1915.

Briefly annotated list of 60 species, classified according to parts used.

Louis-Marie, pere. Flore-manuel de la province de Québec. 319 p. illus.

21.5 cm. Montréal, 1931. (Contribution no. 23 Institut agricole d'Oka.) Elementary morphology, etc.; briefly annotated elementary flora of vascular plants, in form of keys; vernacular names, glossary.

## Local

Baum, H. E. A scanty flora. Plant World 4: 145-146. pl. 10. 1901. List of 3 phanerogams collected in 1900 by Miss E. E. Leach on Bird Rock, at

the northern tip of the Magdalen Islands, a famous rookery of gannets and other water birds.

Bowman, P. W. Notes on the flora of the Matemek River district, "North Shore," Quebec, Canada. Rhodora 34: 48-55. 1932.

Annotated list of vascular plants collected by the author in 1927.

Campbell, Robert. The flora of Montreal Island. Canad. Rec. Sci. 5: 208-234. 1892; 6: 397-405. 1895; 7: 146-151. 1896; 8: 11-24, 349-365. 1899-1901.

Annotated list of vascular plants, with four supplements (including the mosses). First contribution in vol. 8 has title: The Gramineae, Cyperaceae and Juncaceae of Montreal Island, by H. B. Cushing and Robert Campbell.—See also Emberson, F. C. The trees of Montreal Island. 1. c. 9: 78-83. 1903. (Unannotated list.)

Notes on the flora of Cap-à-l'Aigle. Canad. Rec. Sci. 4: 54-68. 1890.—Supplemental notes . . . 5: 38-40. 1892.—Additional notes . . . 8: 281-295. 1901.

Annotated list of vascular plants collected on the Murray and Loutre Rivers,

Charlevoix County, Quebec.

Carrier, J. C. Le flore de l'île de Montréal, Canada. Bul. Acad. Internatl. Géog. Bot. 10: 166–173, 228–232, 281–283. 1901; 11: 22, 79–80, 188. 1902; 12: 55–56, 209–210. 1903; 13: 268–281. 1904; 20: 53–56. 1910.

Annotated list of 633 vascular plants.

D'Urban, W. S. M. Catalogue of plants collected in the counties of Argenteuil and Ottawa, in 1858. Canad. Nat. and Geol. 6: 120-137. 1861.

Annotated list of 362 vascular and cellular plants collected by the author.

Argenteuil County is in Quebec, Ottawa in Ontario.

Lewis, H. F. An annotated list of vascular plants collected on the north shore of the Gulf of St. Lawrence, 1927–1930. Canad. Field-Nat. 45: 129–135, 174–179, 199–204, 225–228. 1931; 46: 12–18, 36–40, 64–66, 89–95. 1932.

Geology; list of anomalous occurrences of calcicolous plants; annotated list of 567 vascular plants (including minor forms). Covers essentially same area as St. John's "Botanical exploration of the north shore of the Gulf of St. Lawrence . . ." (1922).

Macoun, J. M. List of plants collected at Lake Mistassini, Rupert River and Rupert House . . . 1885. In Low, A. P. Report of the Mistassini expedition 1884-5. Ann. Rpt. Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey Canada n. s., 1 (Rpt. D): 36D-44D. 1885.

Tabular list of 306 vascular plants, with locality indicated.

Macoun, John. List and notes . . . of plants collected by Mr. Richardson on the Magdalen Islands. In Richardson, James. Report of a geological exploration of the Magdalen Islands. Rpt. Prog. Geol. Survey Canada 1879–80: 12G-15G. 1881.

Tabular list of 79 vascular plants; general features of flora.—See also Provancher, L. A. Liste des plantes . . . In his Un naturaliste aux îles de la Madeleine. Naturaliste Canad. 19: 246–247. 1890.

Marie-Victorin, frère. Études floristiques sur la région du lac Saint-Jean. Contrib. Lab. Bot. Univ. Montreal no. 4. 174 p. 28 fig. 1925.

Physiography, etc.; botanical explorations; author's itinerary, with critical notes on various species; list of cellular and vascular plants collected, with localities; plant associations, etc.

- La flore du Témiscouata. Rapport sur une nouvelle exploration botanique de ce comté de la province de Québec. Naturaliste Canad. 41: 99-108, 115-119, 132-138, 148-155, 165-170, 181-188. illus. (incl. map). 1915; 42: 6-12, 18-29, 34-44, 51-59, 68-79, 106-111, 121-126, 136-143, 153-158, 168-175, 181-187. illus. (incl. map). 1915-16.

Bibliography, climate, geology, plant formations; annotated alphabetical lists

of cellular and vascular plants.

Flore laurentienne. 917 p. 324 fig., maps (fig. A-K and fold. map).

29 cm. Montréal, 1935.

Botanical explorations, bibliography, physiography, geology, climate, phytogeography, evolution; annotated descriptive flora of 1,568 vascular plants, with keys, notes on biology; glossary. Covers the southern part of Quebec, north to about the level of the Saguenay River, Lake St. John, and the upper Ottawa River.

- and Meilleur, René. La florule de la Grosse-Ile. Naturaliste Canad. 66: 107–122. 13 fig. 1939.

Topography, geology, etc.; list of 255 vascular plants; phytogeography. (In the St. Lawrence River, 40 miles downstream from Quebec.)

Northrop, J. I. Plant notes from Termiscouata [sic] County, Canada. Bul. Torrey Club 14: 230-238. 1887. (Reprinted as Contrib. Herb. Columbia Col. no. 3.—Also in Osborn, H. F. A naturalist in the Bahamas. 1910.)

General features of flora; systematic list of vascular plants collected by author mostly at Notre Dame du Lac, on west shore of Lake Témiscouata.—See also Northrop, J. I. and A. B. Plant notes from Tadousac and Temiscouata County, Canada. Bul. Torrey Club 17: 27-32. 1890.

Penhallow, D. P. Notes on the flora of Cacouna, P. Q. Canad. Rec. Sci. 4: 432-460. 1891.

Geology, general features of flora; annotated list of 212 vascular plants collected by the author in August 1891.

Notes on the flora of St. Helen's Island, Montreal. Canad. Rec. Sci. 4: 369-372. 1891.

General features of woody flora; alphabetical list of plants observed by author.

Polunin, Nicholas. Vascular plants from Diana Bay, Hudson Strait. Canad. Field-Nat. 51: 111–114. 1937.

List of 75 vascular plants. Diana Bay is on the south shore of Hudson Strait, 61° N. Lat., 70° W. Long.

Potter, David. Plants collected in the southern region of James Bay. Rhodora 36: 274-284. 1 fig. (map). 1934.

Tabular list of vascular plants collected by the author in 1929, with indication of localities.

Rousseau, Jacques. Études floristiques sur la région de Matapédia (Québec). Bul. Mus. Natl. Canada 66 (Sér. Biol. no. 17): 1-25. 1 fig. (map), 2 pl. 1931. General features of flora; annotated list of vascular plants collected by the author in 1929; bibliography.

Saint-Cyr, D. N. List of plants gathered by D. N. Saint-Cyr, on the north shore, from St. Paul's Bay to Ouatchechou, and in the islands of Mingan, Anticosti and Grand Mecatina, during the summer of 1882 and the month of July 1885, during . . . his two trips to the lower St. Lawrence and the Gulf. In [Sessional papers, Prov. of Quebec] v. 20, pt. 3, no. 17B, p. 94-114. 1887.

List of vascular and cellular plants, with localities, identified by J. Macoun.

St. John, Harold. A botanical exploration of the north shore of the Gulf of St. Lawrence including an annotated list of the species of vascular plants. Mem. Canada Dept. Mines 126 (Biol. Ser. 4). iii, 130 p. 9 fig., pl., 2 maps. 1922. Geology, physiography, botanical explorations, relations between chemical nature of soils and plant distribution, bibliographies; annotated list (614 species and varieties, of which 574 are native).

Schmitt, Joseph. Monographie de l'île d'Anticosti (Golfe Saint-Laurent).

vi, 370 p. plates, maps. 25.5 cm. Paris, 1904.

Annotated list of vascular plants (identifications revised by Macoun), p. 59-234.—For additions, see Adams, John. Some additions to the vascular flora of Anticosti Island. Canad. Field-Nat. 48: 63-65. 1934.

#### SASKATCHEWAN

See also Alberta (Raup, Phytogeographic studies); Mackenzie (Preble); Manitoba (Tyrrell); United States, Western (Rydberg, Flora of the Rocky Mountains, and Flora of the prairies and plains).

# General

Fraser, W. P., and Russell, R. C. List of the flowering plants, ferns and fern allies of Saskatchewan. 46 p. 25.5 cm. Saskatoon, 1937.—Additions . . . 7 p. 28 cm. [Saskatoon,] 1938.

Annotated list of vascular plants, with localities for the rarer species. The

list of Additions processed.

## YUKON

See also Franklin (Ostenfeld); Mackenzie (Macoun and Holm; Porsild; Stefánsson); Greenland (Hooker; Ostenfeld, Flora arctica); United States, Western (Kirkwood).

# Local

Britton, N. L., and Rydberg, P. A. An enumeration of the flowering plants collected by R. S. Williams and by J. B. Tarleton. Bul. N. Y. Bot. Gard. 2: 149-187. 1901. (Contributions to the botany of the Yukon Territory, 4.)

List with localities and occasional annotations. The pteridophytes of the same collectors are listed by L. M. Underwood, l. c. 148-149. (Klondike region.)

Macoun, J. M. [List of plants collected during 1911 and 1912.] In Cairnes, D. D. The Yukon-Alaska international boundary, between Porcupine and Yukon Rivers. Mem. Canada Geol. Survey 67 (Geol. Ser. 49): 13-18. 1914.

List of vascular and cellular plants, preceded (p. 10-12) by notes on general

features of flora by D. D. Cairnes.

Macoun, John. List of plants collected by Dr. G. M. Dawson in the Yukon district and adjacent northern portion of British Columbia in 1887. In Dawson, G. M. Report on an exploration in the Yukon district . . . Montreal, 1888.

p. 215B-228B. (With Ann. Rpt. Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey Canada n. s., v. 3. pt. 1. 1889.)

List of 201 plants (198 vascular) with localities.

Macoun, John. List of plants collected by Mr. J. B. Tyrrell in the Klondike region in 1899. Ottawa Nat. 13: 209-218. 1899.

List of vascular and cellular plants.

# CENTRAL AMERICA (INCLUDING MEXICO)

Hemsley, W. B. Biologia centrali-americana; or, contributions to the knowledge of the fauna and flora of Mexico and Central America . . . Botany. 4 v.

110 (i. e. 111) pl. (pt. col., and incl. map). 31 cm. London, 1879-88.

The fundamental modern work. Systematic list of vascular plants of Mexico (excluding Lower California) and Central America, with synonymy, citation of exsiccatae, and statement of extralimital range, based chiefly on the material in Kew Herbarium; phytogeography; sketch of botanical exploration, in form of an annotated list of collectors; summary and analysis of flora; bibliography: separate lists of plants from Cozumel Island collected in 1885 by G. F. Gaumer, and from Holbox, Mugeres, Cozumel, and Ruatan Islands collected in 1886 by Gaumer. Includes 12,233 species, of which 11,626 are Phanerogamae; 8,193 of the latter are endemic.

#### BRITISH HONDURAS

## General

Sprague, T. A., and Riley, L. A. M. Materials for a flora of British Honduras. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1924: 1-20. 1924.

Systematic list with citation of exsiccatae, vernacular names, and occasional annotations; geography and physiography; plant formations; botanical explorations; short bibliography. Incomplete: Ranunculaceae-Elaeocarpaceae (Bentham and Hooker system). Total number of phanerogams estimated at 4,000; this enumeration not expected to contain over 800.

Standley, P. C., and Record, S. J. The forests and flora of British Honduras. Pub. Field Mus. Nat. Hist. 350, Bot. Ser. v. 12. 432 p. 16 pl. 1936.

Geography, geology, soils, climate, agriculture, forests, timbers, economic trees, bibliography, relationships of flora, botanical explorations; partly annotated list of 2,125 vascular plants, with vernacular names and uses, and keys and brief descriptions of woody plants.

### COSTA RICA

For Cocos Island, see under Insular Floras.

## General

Alfaro, Anastasio. Lista de las plantas encontradas hasta ahora en Costa Rica y en los territorios limítrofes, extractada de la "Biologia centrali-ameri-Anales Mus. Nac. Costa Rica 1: 1-101. 1888.

General features of flora; list of 3,386 vascular plants of Costa Rica and other Central American countries, of which 1,218 are definitely Costa Rican.

Durand, Théophile, and Pittier, H. F. Primitiae florae costaricensis. 3 v. 22 cm. Bruxelles, 1891-96; San José, 1898-1901.

List of species, with citation of exsiccatae and statement of extralimital range, prepared with the aid of many collaborators; sketch of plant geography; botanical exploration; gazetteer (1(1): 46-48). Durand's name appears as co-author only of vol. 1. Incomplete; includes (in vascular plants) Pteridophyta, Araceae, Iridaceae, Piperaceae, most Polypetalae, Euphorbiaceae, Gamopetalae except Solanaceae and Rubiaceae. The pagination of vol. 1 is involved. Vol. 1 (in 3 fasc.) 208, 191, 297 p. 1891-96; v. 2 (in 7 fasc.) 405 p. 1898-1900; v. 3 (fasc. 1). 69 p. 1901. Vol. 1 reprinted with changed pagination from Bul. Soc. Roy. Bot. Belg. 30: 7-97, 196-305. 1891; 31: 119-215. 1892; 32: 122-201. 1893; 35: 151-297. 1896; vol. 2 from Anales Inst. Fis. Geog. Costa Rica 9: 77-223.

Pittier, H. F. Ensayo sobre las plantas usuales de Costa Rica. xi, 176 p. 31 pl. 25 cm. Washington, 1908.

Extensively annotated alphabetical list of vernacular (Spanish) names of wild and cultivated plants; cross-reference index of scientific names, separate index of vernacular names used by Indian tribes; bibliography of flora of Costa Rica; sketch of botanical exploration; plant distribution; discussion of economic plants, classified by uses; origin of vernacular names.

Polakowsky, Hellmuth. Die pflanzenwelt von Costa-Rica; ein beitrag zur kenntnis der pflanzen-geographie und der flora von Central-Amerika. Jahresber. Ver. Erdk. Dresden 16 (Wiss. th.): 25-124. map. 1879. (Spanish translation by Manuel Carazo Peralta, with annotations by H. Pittier, as "La flora de Costa Rica. Contribución al estudio de la fitogeografía centro-americana." Anales Inst. Fis.-Geog. Nac. Costa Rica 2: 177-201. 1890.)

Geography, plant geography (indicated on the map), systematic list of plants (cellular and vascular) known from Costa Rica, with localities and collectors'

names.

Standley, P. C. Flora of Costa Rica. Pub. Field Mus. Nat. Hist. 391, 392,

420, 429, Bot. Ser. v. 18. 1616 p. map. 1937-38.

Physiography, plant zones, botanical explorations, bibliography; list of 6,085 spermatophytes with vernacular names, local and extralimital range, citation of type collection (if from Costa Rica) and often of other local collections: brief descriptions of genera and species in the case of the Dicotyledons. Orchidaceae by Oakes Ames. Index, p. 1573-1616, issued [1939]. A translation with slight changes has begun to appear as Museo Nacional de Costa Rica, Serie Botánica v. 1 (pt. 1, no. 1-3, p. 1-146. 1937-39).

#### GUATEMALA

See also Mexico (Bukasov).

## General

Guérin, René, González, Darío, and García Salas M., Jorge. Catalogue des produits présentés par la république de Guatémala à l'Exposition universelle de Paris, 1900. 117 p. 23 cm. Guatémala, 1900.

Annotated, classified lists of plant products; general summary of geographic

and other information about Guatemala.

Niederlein, Gustav. The Republic of Guatemala. 63 p. 23.5 cm. Philadel-

phia, 1898.

Includes (p. 19-30) chapter on vegetation with unannotated classified lists of principal economic plants, with vernacular and scientific names, also alphabetical lists of native names of woods and medicinal plants, without botanical equivalents.

Smith, J. D. Enumeratio plantarum guatemalensium necnon salvadorensium hondurensium nicaraguensium costaricensium. 8 v. plates. 23 cm. Oquawkae. (Title varies, that of vol. 1 is: Enumeratio plantarum guatemalensium imprimis a H. de Tuerckheim collectarum; v. 2-3: Enumeratio plantarum

guatemalensium.)

Each volume (1-7) consists of copies of the data of specimens distributed by J. D. Smith from Guatemala (and in the later volumes other Central American republics) during successive periods of years, arranged in systematic order. Vol. 8 contains an alphabetical list of all the species so distributed with references to their enumeration in earlier volumes. Lists 3,736 species, of which 1,189 are not given by Hemsley. Vol. 1-5 include also his Undescribed plants from Guatemala I-XXI, reprinted from Bot. Gaz. v. 12-16, 18-21, 23-25, 26.

[Tejada, R.?] Catálogo de plantas reputadas medicinales en la República de Guatemala. 71 p. 26 cm. Guatemala, [1913?]. (At head of title: Fiestas de Minerva de 1913. Exposición nacional.)

Alphabetical list of vernacular names (and botanical names when known), with localities and brief notes on medicinal uses. The "segunda edición" (55 p.. Guatemala, 1929) seems to be identical with the first, except for the omission of the short preface.

# Local

Blake, S. F. Native names and uses of some plants of eastern Guatemala and Honduras. Contrib. U. S. Natl. Herb. 24: 87-100. pl. 29-33. 1922. Briefly annotated list of vernacular and botanical names with local uses.

Guatemala. Ministerio de agricultura. Flora guatemalteca. Herbario nacional. Plantas clasificadas científicamente por el Prof. Paul C. Standley . . . y revisadas por el Prof. Ulises Rojas. v. 1 (19 p.). 26 cm. Guatemala, 1929. Alphabetical list of 583 vernacular names with botanical equivalents.

Johnston, J. R. Lista de plantas de Guatemala en el herbario de la Escuela nacional de agricultura, Chimaltenango. Revista Agr. (Guatemala) 15: 203-206, 249-260, 314-321. 1938; 16: 129-133. 1939. (Reprinted with title: Catálogo de plantas de Guatemala. 52 p.)

Mostly unannotated list of plants, collected principally by the author, with

some vernacular names.

Lundell, C. L. Plants probably utilized by the Old Empire Maya of Petén and adjacent lowlands. Papers Mich. Acad. Sci. 24: 37-56. 1939.

Topography, climate, anciently cultivated trees; annotated list of useful plants.

grouped by uses; bibliography.

The vegetation of Petén. With an appendix: Studies of Mexican and Central American plants I. ix, 244 p. 39 pl. (incl. map). 29.5 cm. Washington, D. C., 1937. (Carnegie Institution of Washington Publication no. 478.)

Botanical explorations, geology, climate, soils, history of vegetation, ecology, etc.; annotated lists of vascular plants known from northern Petén (785) species), central Petén (835 species), and southern Petén (191 species), with vernacular names.

Recinos, Adrián. Monografía del Departamento de Huehuetenango, República de Guatemala. xiv, 269 p. illus. (incl. maps). 25 cm. Guatemala, 1913. Includes chapter (p. 50-86) giving general features of topography, life zones, and annotated list of wild and cultivated economic plants, classified by uses. with vernacular names.

Record, S. J., and Kuylen, Henry. Trees of the lower Rio Motagua valley, Guatemala. Trop. Woods, Yale Univ. School Forestry 7: 10-29. 1926.

General features of tree flora; annotated systematic list of trees, with vernacular names (indexed).

#### HONDURAS

See also Central America (Hemsley, for list including the plants of Ruatan Island); Guatemala (Smith; Blake).

## General

Record, S. J. Trees of Honduras. Trop. Woods, Yale Univ. School Forestry

10: 10-47. 1927.

Annotated list, with vernacular names and uses; index of vernacular names.-See also Standley, P. C. A second list of the trees of Honduras. l. c. 21: 9-41. 1930.—Additions . . . l. c. 37: 27-39. 1934.

# Local

Conzemius, Édouard. Economic plants of the Bay Islands (Honduras). Gard. Chron. III, 81: 50-51, 69-70, 81, 117-118, 133, 180-181, 217, 270, 305, 413-414. fig. 42. 1927.

Geography, physiography, climate, natives, etc.; annotated list of wild and

cultivated useful plants.

Popence, Wilson. The useful plants of Copan. Amer. Anthropol. n. s., 21:

125-138. 1919.

Climate, soil, etc.; annotated list of useful plants, wild and cultivated, classified by uses, with vernacular names. Refers to the valley of the Copan River in western Honduras.

Standley, P. C. Flora of the Lancetilla Valley, Honduras. Pub. Field Mus.

Nat. Hist. 283, Bot. Ser. v. 10. 418 p. 68 pl. 1931.

Geology, climate, general features of flora, useful plants, botanical explorations; list of cellular plants; briefly descriptive flora of vascular plants, with vernacular names and uses. (Near Tela, Department of Atlantida.)

The woody plants of Siguatepeque, Honduras. Jour. Arnold Arboretum 11: 15-46. 1930.

General features of flora; annotated list of woody phanerogams collected by the author, with vernacular names. (Department of Comayagua.)

Yuncker, T. G. A contribution to the flora of Honduras. Pub. Field Mus.

Nat. Hist. 405, Bot. Ser. 17: 285-407. 18 pl. 1938.

Botanical explorations, general features of flora around Siguatepeque; annotated list of cellular and vascular plants collected by the author in 1934 and 1936 near Siguatepeque (Department of Comayagua), Potrerillas and Lake Yojoa (Department Cortés), including also species from the Lancetilla-Tela region not recorded by Standley.

#### MEXICO

See also Central America (Hemsley, for special lists of the plants of Cozumel, Holbox, and Mugeres Islands, Yucatan).

## General

Alcocer, G. V. Catálogo de los frutos comestibles mexicanos. Anales Mus. Nac. México II, 2: 413-488. 1905.

Annotated systematic list of wild and cultivated fruits, with vernacular names.

Apparently never finished.

Bukasov, S. M. Vozdelyvaemye rasteniia Meksiki, Gvatemaly i Kolumbii (The cultivated plants of Mexico, Guatemala, and Colombia). Prilozh. Trudy Prikl. Bot., Gen. i Selek. (Suppl. Bul. Appl. Bot., Gen. and Plant-Breed. Leningr.) no. 47. 553, [16,] xxxvii p. 365 fig. (incl. maps), 2 col. pl., fold. tab., fold, map. 1930.

Geography, climate, centers of origin, general features of agricultural regions, native and foreign cultivated plants. In Russian, with fairly full English summary. Supplementary articles on various plants by several authors. Work based

on the expedition of the Institute of Applied Botany in 1925-26.

Conzatti, Cassiano, and Smith, L. C. Flora sinóptica mexicana. pt. 2-3 (23, 225 p.). port., 9 tab. 22.5 cm. Oaxaca, 1895–97. (2d ed., pt. 3. 335 p. tab. México, 1910.)

Descriptive flora, with keys; in most genera only a part of the species are described, the others merely listed with locality; very few vernacular names. Incomplete; includes only Corolliflorae (Asclepiadales—Bignoniales), 2,505 species and 75 varieties. Pt. 1 never published.

Flores, Leopoldo. Manuel terapéutico de plantas mexicanas. 102 p. 21.5 cm.

México, 1909.

Annotated list of medicinal plants, arranged alphabetically by vernacular names; supplementary list of same classified by uses.

Léon, Nicolás. Biblioteca botánico-mexicana. Catálogo bibliográfico, biográfico y crítico de autores y escritos referentes á vegetales de México y sus aplicaciones, desde la conquista hasta el presente. 372 p. 23 cm. México, 1895.

Alphabetical list of 805 authors (with additions) and their works; botanical

explorations, collectors.

Martínez, Maximino. Catálogo de nombres vulgares y científicos de plantas

mexicanas. 551 p. 19 cm. México, 1937.

Alphabetical list of over 13,000 vernacular names, with indication of habit, color of flower, etc., botanical name and locality; includes cultivated plants; bibliography; no index of botanical names. Replaces his Catálogo alfabético de nombres vulgares y científicos de plantas que existen en México. 1923-[29?], which in turn replaced Ramírez and Alcocer's Sinonimia vulgar y científica de las plantas mexicanas. 1902.

Las plantas medicinales de México. 644 p. illus., col. plates. 20 cm.

México, 1933.

Annotated lists of (1) identified plants whose properties have been studied, (2) identified plants with imperfectly known properties, (3) unidentified plants, (4) plants extracted from the "Libro del Judio" published at Mérida, Yucatán, in 1834. Vernacular and botanical names, localities, uses, chemistry, properties, references, etc.

Las plantas mas utiles que existen en la República mexicana. 381 p. illus. 23 cm. México, 1928.

List of about 100 more important species, arranged alphabetically by vernacular names, with uses and bibliography under each species; indices.

Ramírez, José. La vegetación de México; recopilación y análisis de las principales clasificaciones propuestas. 271 p. maps. 23 cm. México, 1809.

Discussion of phytogeographical regions of Mexico proposed by various writers, including the author. Listed here on account of its tables (p. 148-248) of Mexican localities with altitudes, arranged alphabetically by States.

Rose, J. N. Notes on useful plants of Mexico. Contrib. U. S. Natl. Herb. 5: 209-259. pl. 28-64. 1899.

Annotated list of economic plants, classified by uses.

Standley, P. C. Trees and shrubs of Mexico. Contrib. U. S. Natl. Herb. v. 23.

1721 p. 1920-26.

Complete flora of the native woody vascular plants (about 5,700 species) with keys, brief descriptions, synonymy, statement of local and extralimital range, extensive account of vernacular names, and local uses; brief history of early explorations. Treatment of several families contributed by specialists.

Suc, Louis. Les plantes médicinales du Mexique. 236 p. 24 cm. Toulouse, 1912. (Université de Toulouse. Faculté mixte de médicine et de pharmacie.

1911-12. no. 15.)

Brief sketch of botanical explorations, life zones, etc.; systematic list of medicinal plants, with vernacular names, uses, composition, etc., with footnote references; bibliography of 20 titles.

Urbina, Manuel. Catálogo de plantas mexicanas (fanerógamas). vi, 487 p.

23.5 cm. México, 1897.

Systematic list, with synonymy, citation of exsiccatae with localities, and vernacular names, based on the material in the Museo Nacional of Mexico. Includes only about 3,000 species, and so is very far from representing the total flora.

# Local

Batalla, M. A., and Ramírez Cantú, Débora. Contribución al estudio floristico del Valle de México. Estudio cualitativo de las sinecias que habitan los Cerros del Norte del Valle de México. Anales Inst. Biol. México 10: 227-267. 20 fig. 1939.

Geology, geography, climate, ecology; list of 220 vascular plants from the Sierra de Guadalupe, with localities; bibliography. (State of Mexico and (?) Federal

District.)

Brandegee, T. S. A collection of plants from Baja California, 1889. Proc.

Calif. Acad. Sci. II, 2: 117-216. pl. 2-11, map. 1889.

Annotated list of vascular plants collected by the author in Baja California (from Margarita Island northward) in 1889; brief sketch of physiography and useful plants.

Flora of the Cape region of Baja California. Proc. Calif. Acad. Sci. II, 3: 108-182, 218-227. 1891-92.—Additions . . . Zoe 4: 398-408. pl. 31. 1894. List of 679 species (of which 674 are vascular plants), annotated as to locality, from region "south of a line drawn along the northern base of the mountains from Todos Santos to La Paz"; brief account of physiography. The additions bring the total number of vascular plants to 795.

Bravo Hollis, Helia. Observaciones florísticas y geobotánicas en el valle de Mezquital, Hidalgo. Anales Inst. Biol. México 8: 3-82 (incl. 12 pl.). 9 fold. tab.

1937.

Mainly ecological; includes list (p. 57-82) of cellular and vascular plants, with localities; bibliography.

Cuevas, Benjamin. Plantas medicinales de Yucatán y guía médica práctica doméstica. 278 p. 37 col. pl., port. 23 cm. Mérida, Yucatán, 1913.

Alphabetical list of vernacular names (with botanical equivalents when known), brief descriptions, medicinal and other uses. The second part of the work (p. 129-278) is a popular medical guide, with separate title page dated 1908. The colored figures (3 on each plate) are tiny and unsatisfactory.

Eastwood, Alice. List of plants recorded from Cedros Island, Mexico. Proc. Calif. Acad. Sci. IV, 18: 420-441. 1929.

Botanical explorations, list of species first described from the island, etc.; annotated list of 176 vascular plants.

Eastwood, Alice. A list of plants recorded from the Tres Marías Islands, Mexico. Proc. Calif. Acad. Sci. IV, 18: 442–468. 1929.

Botanical explorations, list of species first described from the island; list of 324 vascular plants with citation of exsiccatae.

List of the plants recorded from Guadalupe Island, Mexico. Proc. Calif. Acad. Sci. IV, 18: 394–420. pl. 33–34. 1929.

Botanical explorations, list of species originally described from the island, etc.; annotated list of 161 vascular plants.

Ferris, R. S. Preliminary report on the flora of the Tres Marías Islands. Contrib. Dudley Herb. Stanford Univ. 1: 63-81. 4 pl. 1927.

General features of flora, etc.; annotated list of vascular plants collected by the author in 1925, composed chiefly of those not hitherto recorded. Total flora said to consist of about 285 species.

Goldman, E. A. Plant records of an expedition to Lower California. Contrib. U. S. Natl. Herb. 16: 309-371. pl. 104-133, map. 1916.

Annotated list of vascular plants (and 1 lichen) collected by E. W. Nelson and E. A. Goldman in 1905-06 on a trip covering the whole extent of the peninsula, with vernacular names and notes on uses.

Greene, E. L. The botany of Cedros Island. Pittonia 1: 194-208. 1888.—A supplementary list of Cedros Island plants. l. c. 1: 266-269. 1889.

Geography, etc.; annotated list of 91 vascular plants.

Botany of the Coronados Islands. West Amer. Sci. 1: 69-71. 1885. Topography, etc.; mostly unannotated list of nearly 70 vascular plants. northwesternmost Lower California, 32°22' N. Lat., 117°30' W. Long.)

A catalogue of the flowering plants and ferns of Guadalupe Island. Bul. Calif. Acad. Sci. 1: 220-228. 1885.

Adds 13 species to Watson's list; notes on other species. Preceded (p. 214-220) by "Notes on Guadalupe Island"; general features of flora, climate, etc.

The vegetation of the San Benito Islands. Pittonia 1: 261-266. 1889. General features of flora; list of 24 vascular plants, of which 5 are endemic. Heilprin, Angelo. The temperate and alpine floras of the giant volcanoes of Mexico. (Being a report from the Committee on the Michaux legacy.) Proc. Amer. Phil. Soc. 30: 4-22. 1892.

Includes list of species reaching 10,000 feet or higher on Orizaba, Popocatepetl,

Ixtaccihuatl, and Nevada de Toluca, with discussion.

Johnston, I. M. Expedition of the California Academy of Sciences to the Gulf of California in 1921. The botany (the vascular plants). Proc. Calif. Acad. Sci. 1V, 12: 951-1218. map. 1924.

Annotated list of 456 vascular plants (and 20 fungi and lichens) collected in Lower California, Sonora, and islands in the Gulf of California; physiography, phytogeography, and history of botanical exploration.

The flora of the Revillagigedo Islands. Proc. Calif. Acad. Sci. IV, 20: 9-104. 1931.

Botanical explorations; physiography, etc., of each island with tabular list of species recorded and remarks on distribution, origin of flora; annotated list of 120 vascular plants.

Loesener, Theodor. Ueber Maya-namen und nutzanwendung yucatekischer pflanzen. In Festschrift Eduard Seler . . . herausgegeben von W. Lehmann. p. 321-343. Stuttgart, 1922.

Bibliography; systematic list of 348 plants, with Maya names (and translations) and notes on uses. (Yucatan.)

Millspaugh, C. F. Plantae yucatanae (regionis antillanae). Plants of the insular, coastal and plain regions of the peninsula of Yucatan, Mexico. Pub. Field Columbian Mus. 69, 92, Bot. Ser. 3: 1-84, 85-151. illus., plates, map. 1903-04.

Descriptive flora, with keys based primarily on fruiting characters; citation of exsiccatae; vernacular names, uses; text figure of each species (usually only fruiting details). Incomplete: fasc. 1, Polypodiaceae and Schizaeaceae (by Millspaugh), Gramineae and Cyperaceae (by Millspaugh and Agnes Chase); fasc. 2, Compositae (Millspaugh and Chase). Never completed.

Vegetation of Alacran Reef. Pub. Field Mus. Nat. Hist. 187, Bot. Ser.

2: 421-431. I fig., 2 pl., map. 1916. Topography, etc.; annotated list of 18 angiosperms. (In Campeche Bank, 75 miles north of Yucatan, about 22°33' N. Lat., 89°41' W. Long.)

Ortega, J. G. Informe sobre las plantas de las Islas Marías. Bol. Pro-Cult. Region. S. C. L. Mazatlán, Sinaloa 2 (2): 5-9. 1936.

Unannotated list of vascular plants of Tres Marías Islands, with vernacular

Ramírez Laguna, Antonio. Nota acerca del aprovechamiento de algunas plantas de importancia económica en la región del valle de Mezquital, Hgo. Anales Inst. Biol. México 8: 83–115. 10 fig. 1937.

Annotated list, alphabetically arranged by botanical names, with vernacular names and uses.

Reiche, K. F. Flora excursoria en el valle central de México. Claves analíticas y descripciones de las familias y géneros fanerógamicos. 303 p. 22 cm. México, 1926.

Keys to and descriptions of families and genera, with mention of more important species; vernacular names. (State of Mexico.)

La vegetación en los alrededores de la capital de México. 143 p. 27 fig., map. 24 cm. México, 1914.

Bibliography, physiography, plant formations, etc.; unannotated list of vascular plants, mosses, lichens, and fungi. Reprinted with some changes in Bot. Jahrb, Engler 58 (Beibl. 129): 1–116. 1922.

Reko, B. P. De los nombres botánicos aztecas (tomado de la obra inédita "Sinonimia vulgar y científica de la flora oaxaqueña"). México Antiguo 1: 113-157. 1919.

Etymology, hotanical terminology; annotated list of Aztec names, with botanical identifications.

Riley, L. A. M. Contribution to the flora of Sinaloa. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1923: 103-115, 163-175, 333-346, 388-401. 1923; 1924: 206-222. 1924.

Systematic list, with citation of exsiccatae, vernacular names, and occasional critical notations; brief sketch of geography and collectors, particularly Seemann. Incomplete (5 parts); includes only Polypetalae (Bentham and Hooker system).

Rose, J. N. List of plants collected by Dr. Edward Palmer in 1890 on Carmen Island. Contrib. U. S. Natl. Herb. 1: 129–134. pl. 12–14. 1892.

Physiography, etc.; annotated list of 68 phanerogams.

Plants of the Tres Marias Islands. North Amer. Fauna 14: 77-91. 2 fig. 1899.

Annotated list of vascular plants collected by E. W. Nelson in 1897.

Roys, R. L. The ethno-botany of the Maya. Pub. Middle Amer. Res. Ser. Tulane Univ. Louisiana no. 2. xxiv, 359 p. 1931.

Classified list of diseases, with remedies; annotated list of Maya plant names, with botanical identification and medicinal uses; alphabetical list of botanical names, with vernacular equivalents; annotated list of Maya zoological names: climate and food supply; bibliography. Refers to Yucatan only.

Sprague, T. A. Sessé and Mociño's Plantae Novae Hispaniae and Flora Mexicana. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1926: 417-425. 1926.

History of these works; gazetteer of localities mentioned in them; bibliography. Standley, P. C. Flora of Yucatan. Pub. Field Mus. Nat. Hist. 279, Bot. Ser. 3: 157-492. 1930.

Geology, climate, general features of vegetation, botanical explorations, Maya vernacular names, bibliography; annotated list of 1,263 plants (nearly all vascular), with vernacular names (Maya, Spanish, and English), uses, and very brief descriptions. The area covered includes Campeche, Yucatan, and the territory of Quintana Roo. The information on useful plants in this work has been extracted and classified in a paper by R. M. Harper, Useful plants of Yucatan, Bul. Torrey Club 59: 279–288. 1932.

Vasey, George, and Rose, J. N. Plants collected in 1889 at Socorro and Clarion Islands, Pacific Ocean. Proc. U. S. Natl. Mus. 13: 145-149. 1890. (Scientific results of explorations by the U. S. Fish Commission steamer *Albatross*, no. 16.)

List of 26 species (18 from Socorro, 12 from Clarion Island).

Watson, Sereno. List of plants collected by Dr. Edward Palmer in south-western Chihuahua, Mexico, in 1885. (His Contributions to American botany [no. 13, pt. 1].) Proc. Amer. Acad. Arts and Sci. 21: 414-445. 1886.

Localities, etc.; systematic list of vascular plants, with localities, collector's numbers, and frequent annotations.

Watson, Sereno. On the flora of Guadalupe Island, Lower California. [and] List of a collection of plants from Guadalupe Island, made by Dr. Edward Palmer, with his notes upon them. Proc. Amer. Acad. Arts and Sci. 11: 105-112, 112-121. 1876.

Climate, general features of flora, etc.; annotated list of 119 plants (of which 105 are vascular).

Williams, Llewelyn. Arboles y arbustos del Istmo de Tehuantepec, México. Lilloa 4: 137-171. 7 fig. 1939.

Plant formations; list of woody and herbaceous plants, alphabeted by vernacular names, with botanical equivalents. (Vera Cruz and Oaxaca.)

#### NICARAGUA

See also Guatemala (Smith).

# General

Lévy, Pablo. Notas geográficas y económicas sobre la República de Nicaragua; su historia, topografía, clima, producciones y riquezas, poblacion y costumbres, gobierno, agricultura, industria, comercio, etc. . . . xvi, 627 p. fold. map. 26.5 cm. Paris, 1873.

Contains sections (p. 166-191) on woods and other useful plants, classified by uses, with vernacular names.

Ramírez Goyena, Miguel. Flora nicaragüense. 2 v. (1064 p.). 29 cm. [Managua,] 1909-11.

Descriptive flora of vascular plants (plus Chara); vernacular names (separate index); detailed account of medicinal plants. Not of value as a flora.

## Local

Record, S. J. Trees and shrubs collected by F. C. Englesing in northeastern Nicaragua. Trop. Woods, Yale Univ. School Forestry 17: 18-38. 1929. Annotated list, with vernacular names (indexed).

#### PANAMA

For Cocos Island, see Insular Floras.

## General

Seemann, Berthold. Flora of the Isthmus of Panama. In his The botany of the voyage of H. M. S. Herald. p. 57-254. pl. 12-50 (incl. map). London, 1852-54.

Annotated list of 1,204 species (of which 1,164 are vascular plants); botanical exploration, physiography, economic plants, agriculture. (Includes not only the present country of Panama but also the former Territory of Darien; i. e., the coastal region of Colombia from the Isthmus of Panama south to Río San Juan, about 4°10′ N. Lat.)

## Local

Johansen, Holger. A handbook of the principal trees and shrubs of the Ancon and Balboa districts, Panama Canal Zone. 97 p. (incl. front., 32 pl., map). 25.5 cm. [Washington,] 1925.

Annotated list including both wild and cultivated species, with location of the living specimens.

Record, S. J. Contributions to the arborescent flora of western Panama. Trop. Woods, Yale Univ. School Forestry 16: 9-35. 1928.

Systematic list of trees and a few herbaceous plants collected by G. P. Cooper in 1926-28, with vernacular names (indexed).

Standley, P. C. The flora of Barro Colorado Island, Panama. Contrib. Arnold Arboretum no. 5. 178 p. 21 pl., map. 1933.

Physiography, botanical explorations, partly annotated lists of cellular and vascular plants, with brief diagnostic characters of many of the species; bibliography. Replaces the author's work of the same title published in Smithsonian Misc. Coll. v. 78, no. 8. 1927, and its two supplements (Pub. Field Mus. Nat. Hist. 258, Bot. Ser. 4: 143-158. 1929; Jour. Arnold Arboretum 11: 119-129. 1930); first supplement by L. A. Kenoyer and Standley.

Standley, P. C. Flora of the Panama Canal Zone. Contrib. U. S. Natl. Herb. v. 27. x, 416 p. 7 fig., 67 pl. 1928.

A condensed flora of the spermatophytes, with keys, vernacular names and uses, and often brief descriptions. The introduction discusses the physiography, composition of the flora, agriculture, and history of botanical exploration.

#### SALVADOR

# General

Guzmán, D. J. Especies utiles de la flora salvadoreña médico-industrial con aplicación a la medicina, farmacia, agricultura, artes, industrias y comercio. 2 v. in 1 (678 p.). 24.5 cm. San Salvador, 1924-26.

Annotated list, with vernacular names, brief descriptions, and uses (largely

medicinal); appendix on timbers, etc.

Salvador. Ministero de instrucción pública. Flora salvadoreña. 5 v. 500

pl. (part col.). 18.5 x 28.5 cm. [San Salvador] 1926-[32?].

Photographs, with brief descriptive text, of both wild and cultivated plants, especially those which are useful or ornamental; vernacular names. The plates represent specimens in the herbarium of Félix Choussy.

Standley, P. C., and Calderón, Salvador. Lista preliminar de las plantas de El Salvador. 274 p. 23.5 cm. San Salvador, [1925].-2. suplemento. p. 275-

302. 12 pl. San Salvador, 1927.

Annotated list of about 2,070 native and cultivated species, including nonvascular plants; vernacular names. The first supplement is a part of the original list (p. 273-274).

#### GREENLAND

See also Canada (Adams); United States, general (Gray; Watson).

# General

Holm, Theodore. Contributions to the morphology, synonymy, and geographical distribution of Arctic plants. Report of the Canadian Arctic expedition

1913-18. v. 5, Botany, pt. B. 139 p. illus. 1922.

Morphological and systematic studies, geographical distribution, composition of Arctic flora; tables of distribution (including Old World), with discussion; extensive bibliography of Arctic floras. The geographical table of species covers Greenland, Arctic American archipelago, Spitzbergen, Nova Zembla, and Arctic Scandinavia, Russia, and Siberia, and includes also records of the same species from other northern or elevated regions.

Hooker, J. D. Outlines of the distribution of Arctic plants. Trans. Linn. Soc. Bot. 23: 251-348. pl. 32 (map). 1861.

Plant geography: table showing world-wide distribution of Arctic vascular plants (805 species); critical systematic notes. The table shows general distribution of all vascular plants known from north of 66°30' N. Lat. in both hemispheres.

Lange, Johan, and others. Conspectus florae groenlandicae. Meddel. om

Grønland. v. 3 in 3 pts. (L, 1,016 p.). 57 fig., 2 pl., 3 maps. 1880-94.

Pt. 1: Botanical explorations; bibliography; notes on Greenland (by A. Kornerup); annotated list of 378 vascular plants; index of vernacular names, with supplementary list. A French translation of the Danish introductory matter is given (p. 215-229). [Pt. 1 is practically a reprint of the first issue of 1880 (Meddel. om Grønland v. 3. xxxvi, 231 p. 3 maps).] Pt. 2: Additional collections, chronological table of collections made in Greenland, 1813-1886; additions and corrections to annotated list, bringing total to 395 species; treatment of mosses (by Lange and C. Jensen). Pt. 3: Cellular cryptogams (by various authors); list of vascular plants, reducing total number to 374 (by L. K. Rosenvinge); index of vascular plants; gazetteer of localities mentioned. Rosenvinge's list, "Andet tillaeg til Grønlands fanerogamer og karsporeplanter," Meddel. om Grønland 3: 645-749. 1892, is often cited separately.

Lauridsen, Peter. Bibliographia groenlandica, eller fortegnelse paa vaerker, afhandlinger og danske manuskripter, der handle om Grønland indtil aaret 1880 incl. Meddel. om Grønland 13. 247 p. 1890.

Includes (p. 83-93) unannotated list of 134 botanical titles, arranged alphabetically by author.

Ostenfeld, C. H., ed. Flora arctica containing descriptions of the flowering plants and ferns, found in the Arctic regions, with their distribution in these countries. Pt. I. Pteridophyta, Gymnospermae, and Monocotyledones. xi, 134 p. 95 fig., map (in text). Copenhagen, 1902.

Bibliography; descriptive flora with keys, references, local and general range (212 species). The area covered includes all Greenland and Baffin Land, the extreme northern part of Canada, Alaska, Siberia and Russia, Nova Zembla, etc. Pt. 1 by O. Gelert and C. H. Ostenfeld. No more published.

The flora of Greenland and its origin. Biol. Meddel. K. Danske

Videnskab. Selsk. v. 6, no. 3. 71 p. illus. (maps). 1926.

General features of flora; plants brought by Norsemen; phytogeography; endemic species (8); tabular list of 390 vascular plants, with distribution indicated by districts; bibliography.

Porsild, M. P. Alien plants and apophytes of Greenland. Meddel. om Grøn-

land 92: 1-85. 2 maps. 1932.

Annotated list of 91 introduced angiosperms, with extralimital range; apophytes (annotated list of 63 species), hemerophytes, discussion of plant introduction by Norsemen, bibliography.

# Local

Abromeit, Johannes. Samenpflanzen (phanerogamen) aus dem Umanaks-und Ritenbenks-distrikt. In Botanische ergebnisse der von der Gesellschaft für erdkunde zu Berlin unter leitung Dr. v. Drygalski's ausgesandten Grönlandsexpedition nach Dr. Vanhöffen's sammlungen bearbeitet. B. 105 p. pl. 2-5 (3 col.). 31 cm. Stuttgart, 1899. (Bibliotheca botanica h. 42, [lfg. 2].)

Annotated list of 142 phanerogams from northwest Greenland collected in 1891-93. The vascular cryptogams are listed by the same author in pt. A,

p. 69-75, 1897, of the same work.

Böcher, T. W. Biological distributional types in the flora of Greenland. A study on the flora and plant-geography of south Greenland and Eastgreenland between Cape Farewell and Scoresby Sound. Meddel. om Grønland v. 106, no. 2. 339 p. 147 fig. (incl. maps), 2 pl. 1938. (6. og 7. Thule-expedition til Sydøstgrønland 1931-33.)

Table of collectors with references to publications, climate, geology, topography, tabular list of vascular plants collected; annotated list of 391 vascular plants known from the region, with references; biological types, phytogeography, bibliography. The numerous maps of ranges show the known stations

for all of Greenland.

Phytogeographical studies of the Greenland flora based upon investigations of the coast between Scoresby Sound and Angmagssalik. Meddel. om Grønland v. 104, no. 3. 56 p. 13 fig. (incl. maps), pl. (map). 1933.

Includes tabular list of about 150 vascular plants known from the region indicated (65°55′-69°55′ N. Lat.), with indication of range; bibliography.

Devold, J., and Scholander, P. F. Flowering plants and ferns of southeast Skrift. Svalbard og Ishavet (Oslo) no. 56. 209 p. (incl. 46 fig., 7 pl. (maps)), fold. map. 1933.

Botanical explorations, list of localities; annotated list of 233 vascular plants; plant formations; bibliography. Covers area in southeast Greenland "south of

Angmagssalik, and in Kangerdlugsuak lat. 68°15′ N."

Dusén, Per. Zur kenntnis der gefässpflanzen Ostgrönlands. Bihang K. Svenska Vetensk.-Akad. Handl. v. 27, afd. 3, no. 3. 70 p. 2 fig., 6 pl. (incl. map). 1901.

Botanical explorations, localities, plant formations, with footnote references; annotated list of vascular plants collected by the Swedish expeditions of 1899 and 1900. (East coast, 70°-75° N. Lat.)

Gelting, Paul. Studies on the vascular plants of East Greenland between Franz Joseph Fjord and Dove Bay (Lat. 73°15'-76°20' N.). Meddel. om Grønland v. 101, no. 2. 340 p. 47 fig. (incl. maps), 4 pl. 1934.

Botanical explorations, descriptive list of localities; annotated list of 163 vascular plants known from region, with localities and collectors; climate, phyto-

geography, life forms, etc.; bibliography.

Hartz, Nikolaj. Fanerogamer og karkryptogamer fra nordøst-Grønland, c. 75°-70° N. Br., og Angmagsalik, c. 65°40′ N. Br. Meddel. om Grønland 18: 315–393. 1 fig. 1895.

Botanical collections; annotated list of 165 vascular plants from northeast Greenland with localities; table showing local distribution of 248 vascular plants in northeast and northwest Greenland; table showing local distribution of the 165 vascular plants listed above; phytogeography; list of 64 vascular plants collected by E. Bay at Angmagsalik.

Kruuse, Christian. List of the phanerogams and vascular cryptogams found in the Angmagsalik District on the east coast of Greenland between 65°30′ and 66°20′ lat. N. Meddel. om Grønland 30: 209–287. 1906.

Localities, botanical explorations, bibliography; annotated list of 183 vascular

plants.

List of phanerogams and vascular cryptogams found on the coast 75°-66°20′ lat. N. of East Greenland. Meddel. om Grønland 30: 143-208. 1905.

Localities; annotated list of 178 vascular plants.

Lundager, Andreas. Some notes concerning the vegetation of Germania Land, north-east Greenland. Meddel. om Grønland 43: 347-414. 18 fig., pl. 17 (map). 1917 (1912).

Mainly ecological; includes tabular list of 48 phanerogams.

Ostenfeld, C. H. Flowering plants and ferns from north-western Greenland collected during the Jubilee expedition 1920–22 and some remarks on the phytogeography of north-Greenland. Meddel. om Grønland 68: 1–42. 1 fig. (map). 1925. (Reprinted as Arb. Bot. Have København nr. 105. 1925.)

Botanical collections, localities; annotated list of 97 vascular plants; tabular list showing distribution of 125 vascular plants found in Greenland north of

76° N. Lat., with discussion; bibliography.

—— Flowering plants and ferns from Wolstenholme Sound, N. W. Greenland. Meddel. om Grønland 64: 189-206. 1927 (1923). (Den II. Thule ekspedition til Grønlands nordkyst 1916-18, nr. 6.)

List of 95 vascular plants, with localities and occasional annotations.

——— Plants collected during the first Thule expedition to northernmost Greenland. Meddel. om Grønland 51: 371-381. 1915.

Localities visited; annotated list of 45 vascular plants (also mosses), including 28 not before reported from the northern part of northwestern Greenland; list of 10 additional species from that region not collected on this expedition.

Two plant lists from Inglefield Gulf and Inglefield Land (77°28' and 79°10' N. Lat.), N. W. Greenland. Meddel. om Grønland 64: 207-214. 1927 (1923). (Den II. Thule ekspedition til Grønlands nordkyst 1916-18, nr. 7.)

Includes lists of vascular plants from Inglefield Gulf at Kangerdlugssuak (40 species), and from Cape Agassiz, Inglefield Land (44 species); also list of 6

species from Cape Leiper, Rensselaer Bay, 78°44' N. Lat.

The vegetation of the north-coast of Greenland based upon the late Dr. Th. Wulff's collections and observations. Meddel. om Grønland 64: 221–268. 5 fig. (incl. map), 5 pl. 1927(1923). (Den II. Thule ekspedition til Grønlands nordkyst 1916–18, nr. 9.)

Table of vascular plants, showing localities; annotated list of 70 vascular plants; general features of vegetation and climate, biological features, plant formations. (Northern coast from Low Point, 83°6′ N. Lat., to Midgaardsormen, 81°15′ N. Lat.)

and Lundager, Andreas. List of vascular plants from north-east Greenland (N. of 76° N. lat.) collected by the Danmark-expedition 1906–1908. Meddel. om Grønland 43: 1–32. 3 fig., 6 pl. 1910.

Localities visited, bibliography; annotated list of 92 vascular plants.

Porsild, A. E. Contributions to the flora of West Greenland at 70°-71°45′ N. lat. Meddel. om Grønland 58: 157-196. 2 fig. 1926. (Reprinted in Arb. Danske Arkt. Sta. Disko nr. 12. 1926.)

Localities visited by author in 1921, with notes on plants of each; list of 114 vascular plants from Pâtût: annotated list of 203 vascular plants from the Nordost Bugt and the Waygat coast of Nûgssuaq Peninsula; discussion of affinity between flora of Nordost Bugt and that of Scoresby Sound; bibliography.

Porsild, M. P. List of vascular plants collected by Dr. N. C. Engell in the vicinity of the great glacier of Jakobshavn, about 69° lat. n. Meddel. om Grønland 34: 243-251. 1910.

Partly annotated list of vascular plants, with localities.

—— The plant-life of Hare Island off the coast of West Greenland. Meddel. om Grønland 47: 249–274. 10 fig. (incl. map). 1911 (1910). (Arb. Danske Arkt. Sta. Disko nr. 3.)

Botanical explorations, geology, climate, plant formations; annotated list of

112 vascular plants; phytogeography, bibliography.

—— and Porsild, A. E. The flora of Disko Island and the adjacent coast of West Greenland from 66°-71° N. lat. With remarks on phytogeography, ecology, flowering, fructification and hibernation. Part 1. Meddel. om Grønland 58: 1-155. 1926. (Preprinted in Arb. Danske Arkt. Sta. Disko nr. 11. 1920.)

History of botanical investigations, annotated list of important localities;

annotated list of 285 species and varieties of vascular plants.

Rikli, Martin. Die den 80°n erreichenden oder überschreitenden gefässpflanzen. (Vorläufige mitteilung.) Vierteljahrsschr. Naturf. Gesell. Zürich 62: 169–193. 1917.

Annotated tabular list of 112 vascular plants, with highest latitude record, localities, etc.; bibliography, phytogeography. Covers northern Greenland, Ellesmere Land, Spitzbergen, Franz Joseph Land.

Seidenfaden, Gunnar. The vascular plants of south-east Greenland 60°04′ to 64°30′ N. lat. Meddel. om Grønland v. 106, no. 3. 129 p. 23 fig., map. 1933.

Botanical explorations, descriptive list of localities; annotated list of 206 vascular plants known from area, with localities and collectors; phytogeography, etc.; bibliography.

and Sørensen, Thorvald. The vascular plants of northeast Greenland from 74°30′ to 79°00′ N. Lat. and a summary of all species found in East Greenland. Meddel. om Grønland v. 101, no. 4. 215 p. 59 fig. (incl. maps), 4 pl. 1937.

Botanical explorations, with annotated list of localities; annotated list of 128 vascular plants; ecology, etc.; tabular list of 321 vascular plants of East Greenland (60°04′-79°30′ N. Lat.), showing range by districts, etc., with critical notes on many species; phytogeography; bibliography.

Simmons, H. G. A revised list of the flowering plants and ferns of north western Greenland with some short notes about the affinities of the flora. Report of the 2d Norwegian Arctic expedition in the *Fram* 1898–1902. no. 16. 111 p. 1 fig. (map). Kristiania, 1909.

Geographical and botanical explorations, gazetteer of localities, phytogeography; annotated list of 122 species; bibliography. Covers area north of Cape

York (76° N. Lat.).

Sørensen, Thorvald. The vascular plants of East Greenland from 70°00′ to 73°30′ N. Lat. Meddel. om Grønland v. 101, no. 3. 177 p. 7 fig. (incl. maps), 20 pl. 1933.

Climate, gazetteer; annotated list of 172 species of vascular plants; local dis-

tribution, bibliography.

Vaage, Jakob. Vascular plants from Eirik Raude's Land (East Greenland 71°30'-75°40' lat. N.). Skrift. Svalbard og Ishavet (Oslo) no. 48. 87 p. (incl. map). 3 pl. 1932.

Botanical explorations, list of localities, general features of flora; annotated list of 183 vascular plants; tabular list of species, showing localities and collec-

tors; bibliography.

#### UNITED STATES

#### GENERAL

Atwood, A. C. State and local floras . . . Annotations by S. F. Blake. Bul. Wild Flow, Preserv. Soc. no. 1. 16 p. 1930.

Briefly annotated list, geographically arranged, of principal regional and local floras of the United States; includes popular floras, but comparatively few strictly local lists.

Bergen, F. D. Popular American plant names. Bot. Gaz. 17: 363-380. 1892; 18: 420-427. 1893; 19: 429-444, 1894; 22: 473-487. 1896; 26: 247-252, 253-

258. 1898. (Reprinted from Jour. Amer. Folk-Lore v. 5-7, 9-10. 1892-1894, 1896-1898.)

Lists of vernacular names, with localities where used, systematically arranged: mostly from northeastern United States, some from Southern and Western States.

Brendel, Frederick. Historical sketch of the science of botany in North America from 1635 to 1840 [and to 1858]. Amer. Nat. 13: 754-771. 1879; 14: 25-38. 1880. (Reprinted, 31 p.—Additions . . . l. c. 14: 443. 1880.)

Sketch of early collectors and botanists (in region north of Mexico).

Britton, N. L. A list of State and local floras of the United States and British America. Annals New York Acad. Sci. 5: 237-300. 1890. (Reprinted as Contrib. Columb. Univ. no. 14.)

List of 791 floras and floristic papers, geographically arranged.

- and Shafer, J. A. North American trees; being descriptions and illustrations of the trees growing independently of cultivation in North America, north of Mexico and the West Indies. x, 894 p. 781 fig. 26 cm. New York,

Full descriptions of all species growing without cultivation in the United States and Canada; illustration of each species.

Bruhin, T. A. Prodromus florae adventicae boreali-americanae. Vorläufer einer flora der in Nordamerika eingewanderten freiwachsenden oder im grossen cultivirten pflanzen. Verhandl. K. K. Zool.-Bot. Gesell. Wien 35: 387-450. 1886.

Annotated systematic list of 623 escaped or cultivated introduced species, with localities and native habitat.

Carter, J. M. G. A synopsis of the medical botany of the United States. x. 176 p. 23.5 cm. St. Louis, 1888.

Bibliography; compiled systematic list, with medicinal properties and dosage; indices.

Gray, Asa. Synoptical flora of North America . . . Continued and ed. by B. L. Robinson. v. 1-2, pt. 1. 27 cm. New York, 1878-97 (v. 1, pt. 1, 1895-97; v. 1, pt. 2, 1884; v. 2, pt. 1, 1878).

Descriptive flora, with synoptical keys to genera and partial keys to species, of the flowering plants of the North American continent north of the Mexican border, including Greenland. Incomplete: v. 1, pt. 1, Ranunculaceae-Polygalaceae; v. 1, pt. 2, Caprifoliaceae—Compositae; v. 2, pt. 1, Goodeniaceae—Plantaginaceae. A supplement to v. 1, pt. 2, issued in 1886, containing additions (including new species), corrections, and index consists of p. 445-480, and is to be carefully distinguished from the same pages of the first edition. There are other irregularities in paging in reissues. Vol. 1, pt. 2 and v. 2, pt. 1, containing all the Gamopetalae, were reissued in 1886 by the Smithsonian Institution.

Heller, A. A. Catalogue of North American plants north of Mexico, exclusive of the lower cryptogams. 2d ed. 8 p., 9-236 numb. 1., 237-252 p. 23 cm. [n. p.,] 1900. (1st ed., 1898.)

Systematic name-list of 16,673 species and varieties of vascular plants (14,534 in ed. 1). A third edition, issued 1912-14, was never completed (p. 13-276). It covers Ophioglossum to Uva-ursi (Arctostaphylos) part, and reaches no. 15319.

Henkel, Alice. Wild medicinal plants of the United States. Bul. Bur. Plant Ind. U. S. Dept. Agr. no. 89. 76 p. 1906.

Briefly annotated alphabetical list of botanical and vernacular names of

medicinal plants of commercial value, compiled from trade lists of drug dealers.-See also her Weeds used in medicine. Farmers' Bul. U. S. Dept. Agr. no. 188. 1904; American root drugs. Bul. Bur. Plant Ind. U. S. Dept. Agr. no. 107. 1907; American medicinal barks. l. c. no. 139. 1909; American medicinal leaves and herbs, l. c. no. 219. 1911; American medicinal flowers, fruits, and seeds. Bul. U. S. Dept. Agr. no. 26. 1913.—The material in all these publications, with some omissions and additions, is summarized and condensed in Sievers, A. F. American medicinal plants of commercial importance. Misc. Pub. U. S. Dept. Agr. no. 77. 74 p. 128 fig. 1930.

Johnson, Laurence. A manual of the medical botany of North America. xi, 292 p. 160 fig., 9 col. pl. 23.5 cm. New York, 1884.

Systematically arranged account; descriptions, habitat, part used, constituents, preparation, medical properties, and uses. Covers the United States (mainly eastern) and Canada only.

Medsger, O. P. Edible wild plants. xv, 323 p. illus., plates. 21 cm. New York, 1939.

Descriptive account of edible plants of the United States and Canada, the plants grouped according to the parts used; synoptical annotated lists of the same, divided geographically.

Meisel, Max. A bibliography of American natural history; the pioneer century, 1769–1865. The rôle played by the scientific societies; scientific journals, natural history museums and botanic gardens; State geological and natural history surveys; Federal exploring expeditions in the rise and progress of American botany, geology, mineralogy, palaeontology and zoology. 3 v. 23.5 cm. New York, 1924–29.

Vol. 1: Annotated bibliography of publications relating to history, biography, and bibliography of American [i. e. the United States] natural history from 1769 to 1865; selected list of biographies and bibliographies of principal United States naturalists up to 1865. Vol. 2: History and bibliography of principal institutions, societies, surveys, and periodicals concerned with natural history, organized up to 1844. Vol. 3: Same continued to 1865; annotated bibliography of books, pamphlets, and miscellaneous articles on natural history, 1590–1865, chronologically arranged; chronological table of publications of the different institutions; indices of authors and institutions; appendices.

Millspaugh, C. F. American medicinal plants; an illustrated and descriptive guide to the American plants used as homoeopathic remedies... 2 v. 180 col. pl. 29 cm. New York, 1884-87. (Republished as: Medicinal plants

. . 1892.)

Treats of 180 plants, native (128 species), naturalized, or cultivated, each illustrated by a colored plate showing floral details; descriptions, history and habitat, part used, preparation, chemical constituents, physiological action; bibliographies (general and by species).

Muenscher, W. C. Poisonous plants of the United States. xvii, 266 p. 75

fig. 22 cm. New York, 1939.

General considerations, lists of special groups of poisonous plants, etc.; systematic list of over 400 vascular plants, with description, distribution, poisonous properties, symptoms, treatment, references; bibliography.

Pammel, L. H. A manual of poisonous plants chiefly of eastern North America, with brief notes on economic and medical plants. 2 v. (viii, 977 p.). 458 fig., plates. 23.5 cm. Cedar Rapids, 1910-11. (Also issued as 1 vol., 1911.)

General consideration of plant poisons; annotated systematic list of the more important poisonous plants of the United States and Canada, with bibliography; chemistry of alkaloids; annotated systematic list of poisonous plants of the United States and Canada (including bacteria and cellular cryptogams); tabular systematic catalog of poisonous plants of world, showing properties and locality; bibliography (by H. S. Kellogg) of 1,097 titles.

Sargent, C. S. Manual of the trees of North America (exclusive of Mexico). 2d ed. xxvi, 910 p. 783 fig., map. 22 cm. Boston, New York, 1922. (1st ed. 1905.)—Corrections and emendations of the second edition . . . Jour. Arnold

Arboretum 7: 1-21. 1926.

Descriptive flora, with keys. Includes 717 species with additional varieties; figure of each species; glossary; map showing tree regions.

—— The silva of North America: a description of the trees which grow naturally in North America exclusive of Mexico. 14 v. 740 pl. 37 cm. Boston, 1891–1902.

Systematic treatment of trees of North America north of Mexico; full synonymy, descriptions, range, wood, history, cultivation, with frequent biographical footnotes. The beautiful plates are by C. E. Faxon.

Saunders, C. F. Useful wild plants of the United States and Canada. 3d and rev. ed. 275 p. 20.5 cm. New York, 1934. (1st ed., 1920.)

Popular treatment, the plants classified by uses; classified list, geographically arranged.

Sudworth, G. B. Check list of the forest trees of the United States, their names and ranges. Misc. Cir. U. S. Dept. Agr. no. 92. 295 p. [1927.]

Systematic list of native and escaped species and varieties of trees (also cultivated varieties), with detailed range and vernacular names (with localities

where used). Revision of his earlier publication of same title. Bul. Div. Forestry U. S. Dept. Agr. no. 17. 1898.

Van Dersal, W. R. Native woody plants of the United States, their erosioncontrol and wildlife values. Misc. Pub. U. S. Dept. Agr. no. 303. 362 p. 44 pl., 3 maps. 1938.

Map of zones of plant growth, with discussion, etc.; briefly annotated alphabetical list of woody plants, with vernacular names, notes on viability, value for

wild and domestic animals; bibliography. Watson, Sereno. Bibliographical index to North American botany; or citations of authorities for all the recorded indigenous and naturalized species of the flora of North America, with a chronological arrangement of the synonymy. Pt. I. Polypetalae. Smithsn. Misc. Collect. no. 258. vi, 476 p. 1878.

A laborious compilation of synonymy, never completed (Ranunculaceae-Cornaceae). Covers North American continent north of Mexico, and Greenland.

Yanovsky, Elias. Food plants of the North American Indians. Misc. Pub.

U. S. Dept. Agr. no. 237. 83 p. 1936.

Systematic list of 1,112 species, with brief annotations and references; bibliography. Intended to summarize all previous publications on the subject. (United States and Canada.)

Youngken, H. W. The drugs of the North American Indian. Amer. Jour.

Pharm. 96: 485-502. 1924; 97: 158-185, 257-271. 1925.

Annotated list of 75 plant drugs (without botanical names), also animal and mineral drugs; annotated list of plant drugs alphabeted by scientific names; bibliography. (United States, principally.)

#### NORTHEASTERN

Britton, N. L. Manual of the flora of the northern states and Canada. 3d ed., rev. and enl. xxiv, 1,112 p. 20 cm. New York, 1907. (1st ed., 1901; 2d ed., 1905.)

Descriptive flora of vascular plants, with keys, based on the text of Britton and Brown's Illustrated Flora, and covering the same area.

- and Brown, Addison. An illustrated flora of the northern United States, Canada and the British possessions, from Newfoundland to the parallel of the southern boundary of Virginia, and from the Atlantic Ocean westward to the 102d meridian. 2d ed., rev. and enl. 3 v. 4,666 fig. 27.5 cm. New York, 1913. (1st ed., 1896-98.)

Descriptive flora of vascular plants, with keys and partial synonymy; figure

of each species (4,666 species); extensive index of vernacular names.

Chamberlain, L. S. Plants used by the Indians of eastern North America. Amer. Nat. 35: 1-10. 1901.

Lists of useful plants of the tribes belonging to the Algonquian and Iroquoian families, with uses and references; bibliography.

Clute, W. N. A dictionary of American plant names. [2d ed.] 248 p. 20.5

cm. Joliet, Ill., 1923 [193?]. (1st ed., 1923.)

List of wild plants of northeastern North America (Gray's Manual range), with vernacular names, the families systematically arranged, the genera and species alphabetically; index. Cover title: American plant names. 2d ed.

Day, M. A. The local floras of New England. Rhodora 1: 111-120, 138-142, 158, 174-178, 194-196, 208-211. 1899.—Addenda. l. c. 2: 73-74. 1900. (Reprinted. 28 p. 1899.)

Briefly annotated list of 258 State and local floras.

Gray, Asa. Gray's new manual of botany (7th ed. illustrated). A handbook of the flowering plants and ferns of the central and northeastern United States and adjacent Canada, rearranged and extensively revised by B. L. Robinson and M. L. Fernald. 926 p. 1,036 fig. 21.5 cm. New York, 1908. (1st ed., 1848, 2d ed., 1856, 3d ed., 1859, 4th ed., 1863, 5th ed., 1867, 6th ed., rev. and extended westward to the 100th meridian by Sereno Watson and J. M. Coulter [1890], 2d issue [with additions and corrections. 1891].)

Descriptive flora, with keys, of the vascular plants (4,079 species and 806 varieties and forms, of which 3,413 and 766, respectively, are native); glossary. Covers area from Nova Scotia, Prince Edward Island, and New Brunswick and the greater part of Quebec and Ontario west to Minnesota and south to eastern Kansas, Missouri, Kentucky, and Virginia. Earlier editions had title, Manual

of the botany of the northern United States . . . —See also Robinson, B. L., and Fernald, M. L. Emendations of the seventh edition of Gray's Manual. Rhodora 11:33-61. 1909.

Hough, R. B. Handbook of the trees of the Northern States and Canada east of the Rocky Mountains. x, 470 p. 498 fig. 24.5 cm. Lowville, N. Y., 1907.

Descriptive account, with excellent photographs of each species showing leaves, fruit, buds, trunk, and usually cross section of wood, and small maps showing range; wood, uses; systematic synopsis with keys.

Klincksieck, Paul. Les plantes d'Europe adventices ou naturalisées aux États-Unis d'Amérique, constatées à deux intervalles: 1832 et 1896. Bul. Soc. Bot. France 54 (Sess. Extr.): xxx-xlii. 1908.

List of 501 species extracted from Britton and Brown's Illustrated flora, with

indication of those (116 species) recorded by Schweinitz in 1836.

New England Botanical Club. Committee on floral areas. Preliminary lists of New England plants I-XXXIII. *In* Rhodora v. 1-11, 18-23, 27-29, 31, 38. 1899-1909, 1916-21, 1925-27, 1929, 1936.

Tabular lists of different families, showing ranges in the New England States, with annotations on rarer species. Not published in systematic order; un-

finished.

Toussaint, Anatole, *abbé*. Europe et Amérique (nord-est). Flores comparées comprenant tous les genres européens et américains, les espèces communes aux deux contrées, naturalisées et cultivées. Bul. Soc. Amis Sci. Nat. Rouen 45: 109–441. 1910: 46: 93–414. 1911. (Reprinted 650 p. 1912.)

Systematic list of genera of vascular plants in Europe and the eastern United States and Canada, with number of species in each region, mention of species common to the two areas (with range), cultivated species, etc.; statistics.

#### SOUTHEASTERN

Chapman, A. W. Flora of the southern United States: containing an abridged description of the flowering plants and ferns of Tennessee, North and South Carolina, Georgia, Alabama, Mississippi, and Florida . . . 3d ed. xxxix, 655 p. 23 cm. Cambridge, Mass., 1897. (1st ed., 1860; 2d ed., 1883.)

Descriptive flora, now nearly obsolete, lacking the numerous discoveries of the last 40 years. Reissue of ed. 2 [1892] contains 2 supplements, paged contin-

uously (N. Y. Bot. Garden).

Coker, W. C., and Totten, H. R. Trees of the southeastern states, including Virginia, North Carolina, South Carolina, Tennessee, Georgia, and norther Florida. 2d ed. vii, 417 p. illus., plates. 20.5 cm. Chapel Hill, 1937. (1st ec., 1934.)

Briefly descriptive flora, with keys, range, variations; bibliography, glossary. Porcher, F. P. Resources of the southern fields and forests, medical, economical, and agricultural; being also a medical botany of the Southern States; with practical information on the useful properties of the trees, plants and shrubs. New ed., rev. and largely augmented. xv, 733 p. 23.5 cm. Charleston, S. C., 1869. (1st ed., 1863.)

Annotated, systematically arranged list of useful plants of the Confederate

States, wild and cultivated.

Small, J. K. Flora of the southeastern United States: being descriptions of the seed-plants, ferns, and fern-allies growing naturally in North Carolina, South Carolina, Georgia, Florida, Tennessee, Alabama, Mississippi, Arkansas, Louisiana, and in Oklahoma and Texas east of the one hundredth meridian. 2d ed. xii, 1,394 p. 25 cm. New York, 1913. (1st ed., 1903.)

Descriptive flora, with keys.

—— Manual of the southeastern flora; being descriptions of the seed plants growing naturally in Florida, Alabama, Mississippi, eastern Louisiana, Tennessee, North Carolina, South Carolina and Georgia. xxii, 1,554 p. illus. 23.5 cm. New York, 1933.

Physiographic provinces, etc.; descriptive flora of 5,557 spermatophytes; text figure of floral characters for each genus. The Pteridophyta of the same region are described in his Ferns of the Southeastern States... 517 p. illus. (incl.

map). 1938.

#### WESTERN

Abrams, LeRoy. An illustrated flora of the Pacific States, Washington. Oregon, and California. v. 1 (xi, 557 p. 1,299 fig.). 27.5 cm. Stanford University, 1923.

Descriptive flora of vascular plants with keys, partial synonymy, and figure of each species. To be completed in 4 volumes; v. 1, Filicales-Aristolochiaceae. Coulter, J. M. New manual of botany of the central Rocky Mountains (vascular plants) . . . rev. by Aven Nelson. 646 p. 22 cm. New York, [1909]. (1st

Descriptive flora of vascular plants, with keys, covering Colorado, Wyoming, Black Hills of South Dakota, northern half of New Mexico, adjacent Arizona, eastern Utah, most of Montana, southern Idaho; glossary. Includes 2,733 accepted species.

Frye, T. C., and Rigg, G. B. Northwest flora. 453 p. 25.5 cm. Seattle.

Keys to the flowering plants of Oregon, Washington, Idaho, and southwest British Columbia, with descriptions of genera and higher groups. Remarkable

for the ingenuous ingenuity of its explanations of generic names.

Howell, Thomas. A flora of northwest America. Containing brief descriptions of all the known indigenous and naturalized plants growing without cultivation north of California, west of Utah, and south of British Columbia. Vol. 1. Phanerogamae. 792, [24] p. 24 cm. Portland, Oreg., 1897-[1903].

Descriptive flora of Oregon, Washington, and Idaho. with partial keys. No more published. Dates of issue: p. 1-112, Mar. 15, 1897; 113-274, Apr. 1, 1898; 275-386, Aug. 21, 1900; 387-474, Mar. 21, 1901; 475-562, Nov. 20, 1901; 563-666, July 20, 1902; 667-792, Aug. 10, 1903. The additional 24 pages, not found in all copies, are index.

Kirkwood, J. E. Northern Rocky Mountain trees and shrubs. xvii, 340 p.

87 fig., 35 pl. 23 cm. Stanford University, 1930.

Annotated descriptive flora (248 species), with keys. Includes region from Yellowstone Park, Wyoming, "north and northwest through Montana and Idaho and the Canadian Rockies, and covers the various ranges and the immediately adjacent plains."

McMinn, H. E., and Maino, Evelyn. An illustrated manual of Pacific coast

trees . . . xii, 409 p. 415 fig., col. pl. 20 cm. Berkeley, 1935.

Descriptive flora of native trees growing from British Columbia to California, inclusive, and about 400 introduced species and varieties; bibliography; list

of trees recommended for planting (by H. W. Shepherd).

Palmer, Edward. Food products of the North American Indians. Rpt. U. S. Commr. Agr. 1870: 404-428. pl. 19-28. 1871.—Plants used by the Indians of the United States. Amer. Nat. 12: 593-606, 645-655. 1878. (Also in Amer. Jour. Pharm. 50: 539-548, 586-592. 1878.)

Annotated list, the plants classified according to parts utilized. Refers mainly to western United States. The second part includes edible and some other useful

plants.

Rydberg, P. A. Flora of the prairies and plains of central North America.

vii, 969 p. 600 fig. 23.5 cm. New York, 1932

Descriptive flora of 3,988 vascular plants, with keys; covers Kansas, Nebraska, Iowa, Minnesota, North Dakota, South Dakota, southern Manitoba, and southeastern Saskatchewan.

Flora of the Rocky Mountains and adjacent plains, Colorado, Utah, Wyoming, Idaho, Montana, Saskatchewan, Alberta, and neighboring parts of Nebraska, South Dakota, North Dakota, and British Columbia. 2d ed. xii, 1,144 p. 23 cm. New York, 1922. (1st ed., 1917.)

Descriptive flora of vascular plants, with keys; brief sketch of life zones; glossary. Includes 6,029 species. The only essential change in the 2d edition is the addition of p. 1111-1144 containing "Additions and corrections."

Stuhr, E. T. Manual of Pacific coast drug plants . . . 189 p. map. 23.5 cm. [n. p.,] 1933.

Annotated list of 1,160 wild and cultivated plants, the families arranged alphabetically; bibliography, glossary.

Sudworth, G. B. Forest trees of the Pacific slope. 441 p. 207 fig. (partly on pl.), 2 maps. 23 cm. Washington, 1908.

Description and figure of each species, with detailed account of habit and bark, size and age, range and occurrence. Publication of U.S. Department of Agriculture, Forest Service.

#### ALABAMA

## General

Cary, C. A., Miller, E. R., and Johnstone, G. R. Poisonous plants of Alabama. 42 p. 40 fig. 23 cm. [Auburn, 1924?] (Also as Alabama Polytech. Inst. Ext. Serv. Cir. 71.)

Annotated list.

Harper, R. M. Economic botany of Alabama, pt. 2. Catalogue of the trees, shrubs and vines of Alabama, with their economic properties and local distribution. 357 p. (incl. 66 fig., 23 maps). 23 cm. University, Ala., 1928. (Geol. Survey Alabama, Monogr. 9.)

Annotated bibliography; climate, soils, etc.; annotated list of woody plants (including cultivated ones) with uses. Pt. 1 is his Geographical report on

forests (Monograph 8, 1913).

Mohr, C. T. The medicinal plants of Alabama. Systematic list of the medicinal plants, occurring within the limits of the state, with notes on their distribution and proper time of collecting the parts used. 17 p. 21.5 cm. Mobile,

Annotated systematic list, without mention of uses.

——— Plant life of Alabama. Contrib. U. S. Natl. Herb. v. 6. 921 p. 13 pl. (incl. map). 1901. (Reprinted as "Alabama edition," publication Ala-

bama Geological Survey.)

Annotated systematic list of the plants (Myxomycetes-Carduaceae); physiography, plant associations; tables of geographic distribution. Total number of species and varieties 4,473, of which 2,476 are spermatophytes.

## Local

Bates, F. A. Indigenous botany of Perry County. Proc. Med. Assoc. State Alabama 6: 58-68. 1853.

Annotated list of medicinal plants.

Cocks, R. S. Catalogue of trees growing naturally in the vicinity of Sardis, Dallas County, Alabama. Jour. Arnold Arboretum 6: 189-195. 1925.

Annotated list of about 130 species and varieties, nearly all growing on about

300 acres of land along the Alabama River.

Denny, Andrew. Report on the indigenous botany of Clarke County. Proc. Med. Assoc. State Alabama 5: 41-69. 1852; 6: 30-33. 1853.

Annotated list of medicinal plants, with properties and uses.

Earle, F. S. The flora of the metamorphic region of Alabama. Bul. Alabama

Agr. Expt. Sta. 119. p. 41-120. 1902.

Ecology; annotated list of 1,146 species and varieties of vascular plants. The area covered extends from Lee County north to Cleburne County, then southwest to Chilton County, then southeast to Lee County, and includes the southernmost extension of the Appalachian mountain system.

See also New Mexico (Castetter; Castetter and Opler).

# General

Ewan, Joseph. Bibliography of the botany of Arizona. Amer. Midl. Nat. 17: 430-454. 1936.

Annotated chronological list; geographic and author indices.

# Local

Britton, N. L. A list of plants collected at Fort Verde and vicinity and in the Mogollon and San Francisco Mountains, Arizona, 1884-1888, by Dr. E. A. Mearns, U. S. A. Trans. New York Acad. Sci. 8: 61-76. 1889. (Reprinted as Contrib. Herb. Columbia Col. no. 9.)

List of plants, with localities and collecting numbers.

Britton, N. L., and Kearney, T. H. An enumeration of the plants collected by Dr. Timothy E. Wilcox, U. S. A., and others in southeastern Arizona during the years 1892-1894. Trans. New York Acad. Sci. 14: 21-44. 1894.

List of species, mostly from Fort Huachuca and Fort Apache.

Castetter, E. F., and Underhill, R. M. The ethnobiology of the Papago Indians. Univ. New Mexico Bul. 275 (Biol. Ser. v. 4, no. 3). 84 p. 1935.

(Ethnobiological studies in the American southwest II.)

General features of Papago life; account of useful plants and animals, classified by uses, with lists of species and vernacular names; bibliography. The region covered is a narrow strip along the Mexican border between the Gila River in southern Arizona and the Altar in northern Sonora.

Davidson, Anstruther. Flora of Clifton district, Arizona. Bul. So. Calif. Acad. Sci. 3: 110-111. 1904; 4: 18-19, 35-36. 1905; 5: 67-70. 1906; 6: 34-36.

1907.

Annotated list of dicotyledons collected by the author. (Greenlee County.) Hough, Walter. The Hopi in relation to their plant environment. Amer. Anthropol. 10: 33-44. 1897.

Includes list of 144 useful plants, with Hopi and botanical names and uses,

grouped by uses. (Northeastern Arizona.)

Matthews, Washington. Navajo names for plants. Amer. Nat. 20: 767-777.

Systematically arranged list of vernacular names, with botanical identifications, translations, and notes on uses. (Northeastern Arizona.)

Nelson, Aven. Flora of the Navajo Reservation. Amer. Bot. 26: 48-56, 87-89. 1920; 28: 20-25. 1922.

Annotated list of 152 vascular plants collected by W. N. Clute in 1919; not in systematic order. (Northeastern Arizona.)

Patraw, P. M. Check-list of plants of Grand Canyon National Park. Nat.

Hist, Bul. Grand Canyon Nat. Hist, Assoc. no. 6. ix, 75 p. map. 1936.

Annotated list of cellular and vascular plants. (Processed publication.)—
See also Dodge, N. N. Trees of Grand Canyon National Park. 1. c. no. 3. 69 p. illus. 1936. (Processed publication.) (Coconino County.)

Read, A. D. The flora of the Williams division of the Tusayan National Forest, Arizona. Plant World 18: 112-123. 2 fig. 1915.

Plant zones; unannotated list of vascular plants. (Coconino County.)

Reagan, A. B. Plants used by the White Mountain Apache Indians of Arizona. Wisconsin Archeol, 8: 143-161. 1929.

Plant zones, agriculture, running account of useful plants; annotated alphabetical list of scientific names; no vernacular names given. (Apache County.)

Russell, Frank. The Pima Indians. Ann. Rpt. Bur. Amer. Ethnol. 26: 3-389.

100 fig., 47 pl. 1908.

Includes (p. 69-80) annotated list of wild edible and medicinal plants, with vernacular names. These Indians inhabit the Gila River and Salt River Valleys, in Pinal and Maricopa Counties.

Thornber, J. J. Vegetation groups of the Desert Laboratory domain. In Spalding, V. M. Distribution and movements of desert plants. p. 103-112. Washington, D. C., 1909. (Carnegie Institution of Washington Pub. no. 113.) Includes list of 449 species (442 vascular) from an area in the vicinity of Tucson (Pima County).

Whiting, A. F. Ethnobotany of the Hopi. Bul. Mus. North. Arizona 15. viii, 120 p. 1939.

Includes (p. 61-100) annotated systematic list of useful plants, with vernacular names and uses; bibliography. (Northeastern Arizona.)

## ARKANSAS

## General

Branner, J. C., and Coville, F. V. A list of the plants of Arkansas. Ann. Rpt. Geol. Survey Arkansas 1888 (4): 155-242. 1891.

Botanical explorations, bibliography; list of 1,610 vascular plants (plus a very few cellular) with localities for scarcer species.—See also Buchholz, J. T., and Palmer, E. J. Supplement to the catalogue of Arkansas plants. Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 25: 91-155. pl. 6-13. 1926. (Includes bibliography.)

Harvey, F. L. The arboreal flora of Arkansas. Amer. Jour. Forestry 1: 413-

424. 451-458. 1883. (Reprinted 20 p.)

Geology, general features of forest distribution; annotated systematic list of trees, with vernacular names and local distribution.—A more popular recent work, with description and figure of most of the species, is Turner, L. M. Trees of Arkansas. Ext. Cir. Col. Agr. Arkansas no. 180. 112 p. illus. 1937. (Revision of Buchholz, J. T., and Mattoon, W. R. Common forest trees of Arkansas . . . 1924.)

# Local

Evans, J. P. Medicinal plants of the Cherokees. Proc. Amer. Pharm. Assoc. 8: 391-397. 1859.

Annotated list, classified by uses. Region referred to is in northern Arkansas and Oklahoma.

Palmer, E. J. The ligneous flora of Hot Springs National Park and vicinity. Jour. Arnold Arboretum 7: 104-135. 1926.

History, botanical explorations, geology, physiography, plant associations; annotated list of woody plants. (Garland County.)

The ligneous flora of Rich Mountain, Arkansas and Oklahoma. Jour. Arnold Arboretum 5: 108-134. 1924.

Geology, general features of flora; annotated list of woody plants collected (Le Flore County, Oklahoma, and Polk County, Arkansas.) by author.

The Red River forest at Fulton, Arkansas. Jour. Arnold Arboretum 4: 8-33. 1923.

General features of flora; annotated list of woody plants. Additions are given by author, l. c. 7: 140-141. 1926. (Hempstead County.)

#### CALIFORNIA

# General

Brewer, W. H., Watson, Sereno, and Gray, Asa. Botany [of California].

2 v. 27 cm. Cambridge, Mass., 1876-80.

The classical work on the flora of California, although long out of date. Full descriptions, pertinent synonymy, and localities; general range stated; glossary; historical sketch of botanical collections (2: 553-559). Gamopetalae by A. Gray, various families by other authors.

Hall, H. M., and Grinnell, Joseph. Life-zone indicators in California. Proc. Calif. Acad. Sci. IV, 9: 37-67. 1919.

Discussion of life zone concept; lists of characteristic plants and animals;

bibliography.

Jepson, W. L. A flora of California. v. 1, pt. 1-7; v. 2, pt. 1-3; v. 3, pt. 1.

illus., plates. 27 cm. San Francisco, Berkeley, 1909-39.

Descriptive flora of spermatophytes, including numerous varieties and forms, with localities, exsiccatae, and references. The 11 parts so far issued cover Pinaceae-Convolvulaceae. The part numbers on the cover titles indicate the order of appearance of the text and do not correspond with the consecutive pagination.

A manual of the flowering plants of California. 1,238 p. 1,023 fig.,

map. 22.5 cm. Berkeley, c1923-25.

Keys to and descriptions of the vascular plants, including Pteridophyta; local range and often extralimital range given; short discussion of plant geography and life zones. Enumerates 4,019 species, of which 3,727 are native and 1,416 endemic. Treatment of various groups contributed by specialists.

——— The silva of California. 480 p. 11 fig., 85 pl., 3 maps. 32.5 cm. Berkeley, 1910. (Memoirs of the University of California, v. 2.)

Descriptive flora with keys, synonymy and references; details of distribution, vernacular names and uses, forest provinces, life zones, dendrological characteristics, bibliography.

The trees of California. 2d ed. 240 p. 124 fig. 20.5 cm. Berkeley, 1923. (1st ed., [1909].)

Descriptive flora with keys; illustration of nearly every species; uses, vernacular names, forest provinces; relation to fires, endemic species, etc.

McMinn, H. E. An illustrated manual of California shrubs . . . xi, 689 p. 775 fig., col. pl. 24.5 cm. San Francisco, 1939.

Descriptive flora including about 800 species and 200 varieties of native shrubs, undershrubs, and woody vines; bibliography, horticultural uses.

Schneider, Albert. The medicinal plants of the California Indians. Merck's Report 15: 63-66, 95-96, 127-128. 1906.

Annotated list, the species alphabetically arranged by botanical names; bibliography.

Pharmacal plants and their culture. Bul. State Bd. Forestry Calif.

no. 2. 175 p. 1912.

Includes bibliography and chapter, "The native and introduced medicinal and poisonous plants of California, with index to common names," containing annotated list of 869 plants, arranged alphabetically.

# Local

Abrams, LeRoy. Flora of Los Angeles and vicinity. x, 432 p. 18 cm. Stanford University, 1917. (Earlier eds. 1904, 1911.)

Descriptive flora with keys of the Spermatophyta of the coast area of Los Angeles and Orange Counties.

A phytogeographic and taxonomic study of the southern California trees and shrubs. Bul. N. Y. Bot. Gard. 6: 300–485. pl. A–J. 1910.

Annotated catalog with keys to genera and species; type locality, local range, exsiccatae; physiography, climatology, life zones. Covers area south of 35° 45′ N. Lat.—See also Parish, S. B. Additions and emendations. Muhlenbergia 7: 73-81. fig. 12. 1911.

Applegate, E. I. Plants of the Lava Beds National Monument, California. Amer. Midl. Nat. 19: 334-368. 6 fig. 1938.

Geology, climate, geography, relationships and general features of flora; annotated list of about 200 plants. The Lava Beds National Monument lies in northeastern Siskiyou and northwestern Modoc Counties.

Barrett, S. A., and Gifford, E. W. Miwok material culture. Bul. Pub. Mus. Milwaukee 2: 117-376 (incl. 2 maps). fig. 23-87, pl. 28-76. 1933.

Includes (p. 140-178) annotated account of plant food, medicines, etc. The Indians lived in the Sierra Nevada and in part of the Sacramento-San Joaquin Valley.

Barrows, D. P. The ethnobotany of the Coahuilla Indians of southern California. 82 p. 24 cm. Chicago, 1900.

Includes account of useful plants. The Cahuilla, Coahuilla, or Coahuila Indians live in western Riverside and southwestern San Bernardino Counties.

Blankinship, J. W. On the natural history of the Farallon Islands. Zoe 3: 144-165. 1892.

Geology; list of vascular and cellular plants including those in gardens.

Brandegee, Mrs. M. K. Curran. Catalogue of the flowering plants and ferns growing spontaneously in the city of San Francisco. Zoe 2: 334-386. pl. 17 (map). 1892. (Reprinted.)—Additions . . . l. c. 3: 49-50, 1892.

General features of flora, list of plants flowering in January; annotated list of 578 vascular plants and 42 mosses.

---- Flora of Bouldin Island. Zoe 4: 211-218. 1893.

General features of flora; partly annotated list of vascular plants. Bouldin Island is a small island at the junction of the San Joaquin and the Mokelumne Rivers (San Joaquin County.)

List of the plants described in California, principally in the Proc. of the Cal. Acad. of Sciences, by Dr. Albert Kellogg, Dr. H. H. Behr, and Mr. H. N. Bolander; with an attempt at their identification. Bul. Calif. Acad. Sci. 1: 128–151. 1885.

The scope of the paper is indicated by its title.

Brandegee, T. S. Flora of the Californian islands. Zoe 1: 129–148. 1890. Tabular list giving distribution of 512 vascular plants by islands, with footnote annotations; brief bibliography. Includes San Clemente, Santa Catalina, Santa Cruz, Santa Rosa, and San Miguel Islands.—For additions see Clokey, I. W. Notes on the flora of Santa Cruz Islands [Island]. Bul. So. Calif. Acad. Sci.

30: 60-61. 1931.—Also Hoffman, R. Notes on the flora of the Channel Islands off Santa Barbara, California. Bul. So. Calif. Acad. Sci. 31: 46-60, 101-120. 1932.

Brandegee, T. S. Flora of the Providence Mountains. Zoe 5: 147-153. 1903. Physiography, etc.; partial list of spermatophytes collected by the author. (In the Mohave Desert, in San Bernardino County.)

Chesnut, V. K. Plants used by the Indians of Mendocino County, California. Contrib. U. S. Natl. Herb. 7: 295–408. fig. 66–78, pl. 10–21. 1902.

Annotated systematic list of cellular and vascular plants used by various tribes of Indians; list of species classified by uses; index of Indian names.

Congdon, J. W. Mariposa County as a botanical district. Zoe 2: 234-236. 1891; 3: 25-43, 125-131. 1892.

Plant zones; partly annotated lists of foothill plants totaling 508 species, and list of 122 species of the coniferous belt.

Constance, Lincoln. Flora of Redwood Peak, Oakland Hills, California. Res. Studies State Col. Washington 3: 12–24. 1935.

Geology, associations, etc.; unannotated list of vascular plants. (Alameda County.)

Coville, F. V. Botany of the Death Valley expedition. Contrib. U. S. Natl. Herb. v. 4. 363 p. 21 pl., map. 1893.

Itinerary, plant distribution (general and local), characteristics and adaptations of desert flora; annotated systematic list of vascular and cellular plants (1,261 species and varieties); catalog of specimens collected, numerically arranged; annotated bibliography; index to map. (Inyo County.)

Davidson, Anstruther, and Moxley, G. L. Flora of southern California.

452 p. 19.5 cm. Los Angeles, 1923.

Keys to all groups down to and including species, with descriptions of families and genera; local range. Includes Santa Barbara, San Bernardino, Riverside, Imperial, San Diego, Orange, and Los Angeles Counties.

Eastwood, Alice. A flora of the south fork of Kings River from Millwood to the head waters of Bubbs Creek. Pub. Sierra Club no. 27. 96 p. 9 fig. 1902.

Botanical explorations; descriptive flora of vascular plants, with keys to families and genera. (In Fresno and Tulare Counties, in the southern Sierra Nevada.)

—— Notes on the plants of San Nicolas Island. In her Studies in the herbarium and field no. 2. Proc. Calif. Acad. Sci. III, Botany 1: 89–120. pl. 8. 1898.

Geology, etc.; annotated list of 80 vascular plants collected in 1897 by Mrs. Blanche Trask.—For additions see Howell, J. T. The vascular plants from San Nicolas Island . . . l. c. IV, 21: 277-284. 1935.

——— The plant inhabitants of Nob Hill, San Francisco. Erythea 6: 61-67. 1898.

General features of flora; list of 64 vascular plants, of which 55 are introduced. (San Francisco County.)

Fawcett, R. A. Flora of Riverside and vicinity. Western Riverside County, to the east edge of the Coachella Valley, and a contiguous portion of San Bernardino County to the north foot of the San Bernardino Mountains and keys for determining the names of native trees, shrubs, herbs, ferns, and most of the weed plants of cultivated fields (the grasses omitted). Occas. Papers Riverside Junior Col. v. 9, no. 1. 172 p. illus., map. 1939.

Unannotated flora in form of keys, the authorities for botanical names omitted; glossary.

Greene, E. L. Flora franciscana. An attempt to classify and describe the vascular plants of middle California. 480 p. 24.5 cm. San Francisco, 1891–97. Incomplete (Ranunculaceae-Cynarocephalae [Compositae]). Pt. 4 (Cynarocephalae, p. 353–480) is rare, most of the stock having been destroyed by fire before distribution. Notable for its attribution of generic names to Dioscorides, Catullus, Lobelius, and the like.

— Manual of the botany of the region of San Francisco Bay, being a systematic arrangement of the higher plants growing spontaneously in the counties of Marin, Sonoma, Napa, Solano, Contra Costa, Alameda, Santa Clara, San Mateo, and San Francisco. xiii, 342 p. 24.5 cm. San Francisco, 1894.

168

Descriptive flora. Omits sedges, grasses, ferns, and some minor groups.—See also Burtt Davy, J. Additions . . . Erythea 4: 90, 145, 152. 1896.

Greene, E. L. Notes on the botany of Santa Cruz Island. Bul. Calif. Acad. Sci. 2: 377-416. 1887.

Botanical explorations, etc.; annotated list of 321 vascular plants.—For additions, see Brandegee, T. S., Proc. Calif. Acad. Sci. II, 1: 201-205. 1888.

The vegetation of the summit of Mount Diablo. Erythea 1: 166-179.

1893.
Topography, climate, botanical explorations; annotated list of 156 spermatophytes. (Contra Costa County.)

The vegetation of the summit of Mount Hamilton. Erythea 1: 77-97.

1893. List of 212 vascular plants. (Santa Clara County.)

Hall, H. M. A botanical survey of San Jacinto Mountain. Univ. Calif. Pub. Bot. 1: 1-140. 14 pl. (incl. 2 maps). 1902.

Botanical collections; topography, life zones, relationships of flora; annotated list of spermatophytes collected in or above the yellow pine belt (excludes the foothill flora). (Riverside County.)

and Hall, C. C. A Yosemite flora; a descriptive account of the ferns and flowering plants, including trees, of the Yosemite National Park. vii, 282 p. 170 fig., 11 pl. 19 cm. San Francisco, 1912.

Popular descriptive flora of the vascular plants; the grasses, sedges, and rushes

are omitted. (In Tuolumne, Mariposa, and Madera Counties.)

Jepson, W. L. Botany of the Marysville Buttes. Bul. Torrey Club 18: 317-

327. 1891.

General features of flora; annotated list of vascular plants collected by the author in April 1891. The Marysville Buttes are an isolated group of mountains in the level plain between the upper Sacramento and Feather Rivers. (Sutter County.)

A flora of western middle California. 2d ed. 515 p. 20.5 cm. San

Francisco, [1911]. (1st ed., 1901.)

Descriptive flora, with keys, of the Spermatophyta. Includes area from San Francisco Bay north to southern boundary of Mendocino, Lake, and Colusa Counties, east to the Sacramento and San Joaquin Rivers, south to the Pajaro River and Pacheco Pass (essentially the southern boundary of Santa Clara and

Santa Cruz Counties).

——— Vegetation of the summit of Mt. St. Helena. Erythea 7: 105-113. pl. 1899.

Topography, general features of flora; annotated list of 36 species found above 2,400 feet elevation. (Napa County.)

Johnston, I. M. The flora of the pine belt of the San Antonio Mountains of southern California. Plant World 22: 71-90, 105-122. 2 fig. 1919.

Geography, collectors, life zones; annotated list of 315 native species and varieties of vascular plants. (On the Los Angeles-San Bernardino County boundary line)

McClatchie, A. J. Flora of Pasadena and vicinity. In Reid, H. A. History of Pasadena . . . p. 605-649. illus. Pasadena, 1895. (Reprinted.)

Topography, etc.; annotated list of cellular and vascular plants. (Los Angeles County.)

Merriam, C. H. Results of a biological survey of Mount Shasta, northern California. North Amer. Fauna no. 16. 179 p. illus., 4 pl. 1899.

Includes (p. 135–169) an annotated list of plants collected on Mount Shasta. (Siskiyou County.)

Millspaugh, C. F., and Nuttall, L. W. Flora of Santa Catalina Island (California). Pub. Field Mus. Nat. Hist. 212, Bot. Ser. v. 5. 413 p. 14 pl., map. 1923.

Descriptive flora of vascular plants, with keys, synonymy, and citation of exsiccatae; enumeration of non-vascular plants, with occasional descriptions; description of island and of principal collecting stations; annotated list of collectors. Includes 882 species, of which 467 are vascular plants.

Munz, P. A. A manual of southern California botany. xxxix, 642 p. 310 fig. 22.5 cm. Claremont, 1935.

Geology, physiography, life zones, phytogeography, endemism; briefly descriptive flora of vascular plants; list of collectors for whom species have been

named, glossaries. Covers Los Angeles, San Diego, Orange, Riverside, San Bernardino, and Ventura Counties, and part of Santa Barbara, Kern, and Inyo Counties.

Parish, S. B. A bibliography of the southern California flora. Bul. So. Calif. Acad. Sci. 8: 71-75. 1909; 9: 57-62. 1910; 19: 24-29. 1920.

Unannotated list of papers, chronologically arranged under authors' names, referring to Los Angeles, San Diego, San Bernardino, Riverside, and Orange Counties. In the 1920 supplement the area is extended to include Santa Barbara, Ventura, Kern, and Inyo Counties.

An enumeration of the pteridophytes and spermatophytes of the San Bernardino Mountains, California. Plant World 20: 163-178, 208-223, 245-259. 3 fig. 1917; 21: 220-221. 1918.

Geography, climate, etc.; annotated list of vascular plants. (San Bernardino

County.)

——— The immigrant plants of southern California. Bul. So. Calif. Acad. Sci. 19 (4): 3-30. 1920.

General history of introduction of weeds into California; bibliography; an-

notated list of 281 species and varieties of introduced plants.

Plant ecology and floristics of Salton Sink. In MacDougal, D. T. The Salton Sea. (Carnegie Institution of Washington Pub. no. 193.) p. 85-114. Washington, 1914. (List preprinted, 11 p., 1913, with title: Catalogue of plants collected in the Salton Sink.)

Includes (p. 104-114) annotated list of cellular and vascular plants. (At the

junction of San Diego, Imperial, and Riverside Counties.)

Peirson, F. W. Plants of Rock Creek Lake basin, Inyo County, California. A check list. 16 p. 23 cm. Los Angeles, 1938.

Annotated list of vascular plants collected by the author at 10,500 feet elevation and higher.

Smiley, F. J. A report upon the boreal flora of the Sierra Nevada of Cali-

fornia. Univ. Calif. Pub. Bot. v. 9. 423 p. 7 pl. 1921. Keyed list of the vascular plants of the higher Sierra Nevada (mainly above

6,500 feet); type locality, general range, life zone, local exsiccatae, with numerous critical notes; geography, physiography, climatology, life zones, statistics of flora. Includes 682 species and varieties.

Sparkman, P. S. The culture of the Luiseño Indians. Univ. Calif. Pub. Amer. Archaeol. and Ethnol. 8: 187–234. pl. 20. 1908.

Includes (p. 228-234) annotated systematic list of useful plants, with vernacular names. The paper relates to the region of Rincon, San Diego County.

Voegelin, E. W. Tübatulabal ethnography. Anthropol. Rec. 2: 1-84. 16 fig. (incl. map.), 6 pl. 1938.

Includes account of useful plants (p. 14-21), with Indian vernacular names. (Processed publication.) (Upper part of the Kern River valley.)

Yates, L. G. Insular floras. Ann. Rpt. State Mineralogist Calif. 9: 179-188.

1890. (Reprinted in his Channel Islands [1890], p. 11-20.)

Includes tabular list of vascular plants from San Miguel, Santa Rosa, Santa Cruz, and Anacapas (Anacapa) Islands of the Santa Barbara group. The flora of Anacapa Island has apparently not been listed elsewhere.—For additions see Hoffmann, R. Notes on the flora of the Channel Islands. Bul. So. Calif. Acad. Sci. 31: 46–60, 101–120. 1932.

#### COLORADO

See also Utah (Graham).

## General

Allison, E. M. Bibliography and history of Colorado botany. Univ. Colorado Studies 6: 51-76. 1908.

Partly annotated list referring principally to Spermatophyta, arranged alphabetically by authors, their papers arranged chronologically; biographical notes on botanists who have worked in Colorado.

Cary, Merritt. Principal trees and shrubs of Colorado. In his Biological survey of Colorado. North Amer. Fauna 33: 212-246. fig. 30-39 (incl. map). 1911.

Annotated list, with details of local distribution.

Durrell, L. W., and Newsom, I. E. Colorado's poisonous and injurious plants. Bul. Colorado Expt. Sta. 455. 71 p. 92 fig. 1930.

Annotated list, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names.

Ramaley, Francis. Colorado plant life. viii, 299 p. illus., 10 pl. (3 col.). 23.5 cm. Boulder, 1927. (University of Colorado semicentennial series, v. 2.) General popular account of life zones, associations, etc.; no list of species; bibliography.

Jard. Bot. Buitenz. Suppl. 3 (2): 493-504. 1 fig. (map). 1910.

Topography, climate, sources of introduction; annotated list of 95 angiosperms; local distribution, etc.

Rydberg, P. A. Flora of Colorado. Bul. Colorado Agr. Expt. Sta. 100. xxii,

448 p. 1906.

Keys to the orders, families, genera, and species of vascular plants (2,912 species); general range, altitudinal range, and Colorado localities given.

# Local

Ashton, R. E. Plants of Rocky Mountain National Park. iv, 157 p. illus.,

col. pl., fold. tab. 23 cm. Washington, 1933.

A popular flora, with partial keys, but including all the species (about 700) of vascular plants known to occur in the Park; bibliography. Published by the National Park Service. (North central Colorado, northwest of Boulder, in Larimer, Grand, and Boulder Counties.)

Cockerell, T. D. A. The alpine flora of Colorado. Amer. Nat. 40: 861-873.

Lists of species classified by geographical and altitudinal range, based on Rydberg's Flora of Colorado.

Daniels, F. P. The flora of Boulder, Colorado, and vicinity. Univ. Missouri Studies Sci. Ser. v. 2, no. 2. 311 p. 1911.

Physiography, plant zones, bibliographies; annotated list of 1,225 vascular plants.—See also Cockerell, T. D. A. Notes on the flora of Boulder County, Colorado. Torreya 8: 177-183. 1918. (Covers Boulder County.)

Eastwood, Alice. A popular flora of Denver, Colorado. 57 p. 23 cm. San Francisco, [1893].

Annotated list of 487 vascular plants. (Denver County.)

Holm, Theodor. The vegetation of the alpine region of the Rocky Mountains in Colorado. Mem. Natl. Acad. Sci. v. 19, no. 3. 45 p. 7 pl. 1923.

Annotated list of about 170 plants collected by the author; phytogeography, morphology.

Ramaley, Francis. Botany of the San Luis Valley in Colorado, I. Univ. Colorado Studies 17: 27-44. 4 fig. (incl. maps), 2 pl. 1929.

Geography, soils, climate, history, etc.; unannotated list of vascular plants; vegetation of sand dunes and sand hills; bibliography. (Saguache County.)

Vascular plants of the Tolland region in Colorado. Univ. Colorado Studies 12: 27-51. 1917.

List of 722 vascular plants, annotated by symbols. Tolland is in Boulder Park, in Gilpin County, at 8,889 feet elevation.

Woody plants of Boulder County. His The silva of Colorado III. Univ. Colorado Studies 5: 47-63. 2 fig. (incl. map). 1907.

Botanical explorations, economic plants, geography, plant zones; annotated list of 112 woody plants.

Schmoll, H. M. Vegetation of the Chimney Rock area, Pagosa-Piedra region, Colorado . . . iii, 58 p. 5 fig. (incl. map). Chicago, 1935. (Dissertation—Chicago.)

Mainly ecological; includes tabular list of cellular and vascular plants, with indication of their plant association; bibliography. The Chimney Rock area is in Archuleta County. (Processed publication.)

Soth, Blanche. List of plants collected above timber line on Pikes Peak, with altitudinal extensions and notes. Bul. Torrey Club 38: 237-242. 1911.

Alphabetical list of 157 spermatophytes, with list of altitudes for some of these; notes on various species. (On boundary line between Teller and El Paso Counties.)

#### CONNECTICUT

See also New York (Taylor, Flora of the vicinity of New York).

## General

Graves, C. B., Eames, E. H., Bissell, C. H., Andrews, Luman, Harger, E. B., and Weatherby, C. A. Catalogue of the flowering plants and ferns of Connecticut growing without cultivation. Bul. Conn. Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey 14. 569 p. 1910.—First supplement. Additions to the flora of Connecticut. l. c.

Bul. 48. 94 p. 1930 [1931].

Annotated systematic list of 2.228 species, varieties, and named forms (1,942 species, of which 1,481 are native), plus 169 fugitives. Supplement includes "Additions" published by Harger and others in Rhodora v. 19 and 24. Harger main author of supplement; R. W. Woodward and G. H. Bartlett replaced Bissell and Andrews as joint authors of supplement.—See also Eames, E. H. Further additions to the Connecticut flora. Rhodora 33: 167–170. 1931.

## Local

Andrews, Luman. A list of the flowering plants and higher cryptogams growing upon the summit of Meriden Mountain, Conn. [15 p.] 20.5 cm. Southington, Conn., 1900. (Reprinted as Conn. School Document 195 (1901, no. 3). 1901.)

Soil, general features of flora; annotated list of 287 vascular plants. (In

town of Meriden, New Haven County.)

Berzelius Society. A catalogue of the flowering plants and higher cryptogams growing without cultivation within thirty miles of Yale College. vii, 71 p. map.

23 cm. New Haven, 1878.

Notes on rarer species, etc.; list of vascular plants and bryophytes, unannotated except for localities. Includes over 100 species from the northern shore of Long Island, not found in Connecticut.—See also Eaton, D. C. Plants new to the Connecticut flora. Bul. Torrey Club 10: 102. 1883.—Miller, E. S. A few additions to the Berzelius catalogue. 1. c. 10: 120-121. 1883.

Bissell, C. H., and Andrews, Luman. Flora of the town of Southington and vicinity. A list of the fern and seed plants growing without cultivation. Rpt. Bd. Educ. Conn. [1900/01] (Pub. Doc. no. 8): 391-506. map. 1902.

Physiography, etc.; annotated list of 1,201 vascular plants (including 990 native

species.) (Hartford County.)

Blewitt, A. E. Flora of Waterbury, Conn., and vicinity. 160 p. 23.5 cm. [Lancaster, Pa.] 1926.

Physiography, etc.; annotated list of 1,271 vascular plants, of which 953 are

native. (New Haven County.)

Brace, J. P. List of plants growing spontaneously in Litchfield and its vicinity. Amer. Jour. Sci. 4: 69–86, 292–309. 1822.

Partly annotated list of vascular plants, on the Linnaean system. Brace's herbarium is still preserved at Williams College, Williamstown, Mass. (fide C. A. Weatherby). (Litchfield County.)

[Holcomb, Irving.] Native trees, shrubs and woody vines growing in the vicinity of Granby, Conn. 1 leaf. 27 cm. [Granby, 1901.]

Unannotated list of 144 woody plants. (Hartford County.)

Leonard, E. J. Catalogue of the phaenogamous and vascular cryptogamous plants, found growing in Meriden, Conn. ("Incompleted.") Trans. Scient. Assoc. Meriden, Conn. 1: 1–40. 1885.

Sparsely annotated list of 749 vascular plants.—See also Kendrick, Mrs. E. B. Additional plants... found growing in Meriden... since issue of Catalogue...l. c. 2: 54-57. 1887.—Also Davis, C. H. S. A list of the forest trees and shrubs to be found in Meriden, Conn. l. c. 3: 46-78. 1889. (New Haven County.)

Rogers, Mrs. E. E. Flora of Norwich and vicinity. Rpt. Bd. Educ. Conn. [1900/01] (Pub. Doc. no. 8): 342-372. 1902.

Annotated list of 833 vascular plants. (New London County.)

#### DELAWARE

See also Pennsylvania (Keller and Brown; Pennell).

## Local

Tatnall, Edward. Catalogue of the phaenogamous and filicoid plants of Newcastle County, Delaware. Arranged according to the natural system, as recently revised by Prof. A. Gray and others. With the synonyms of modern authors. 112 p. 22.5 cm. Wilmington, 1860.

Annotated list of 1,106 species and varieties of vascular plants; unannotated

list of diatoms and desmids, by C. Febiger.

Williamson, C. S. Notes on the flora of central and southern Delaware. Torreya 9: 160-166. 1909.

List of miscellaneous species with localities.

# DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA

# General

Hitchcock, A. S., and Standley, P. C. Flora of the District of Columbia and

vicinity. Contrib. U. S. Natl. Herb. v. 21. 329 p. 42 pl. 1919.

Bibliography, general features of flora; annotated systematic list of vascular plants with keys. Lists formally 1,630 species (of which 287 are introduced); 108 others, occurring only as waifs, incidentally mentioned. Covers the area within 15 miles of the Capitol, including parts of adjacent Virginia and Maryland. Replaces Ward, L. F. Guide to the flora of Washington and vicinity. Bul. U. S. Natl. Mus. no. 22. 264 p. 1881, and 6 lists of additions, 1884–1901 (2d by F. H. Knowlton, 3d-5th by T. Holm, 6th by E. S. Steele).—See also McAtee, W. L. Seventh supplement to the flora of the District of Columbia and vicinity. Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington 43: 21-54. 1930.

Ricker, P. L. A sketch of botanical activity in the District of Columbia and vicinity. Jour. Washington Acad. Sci. 8: 487–498, 516–521. 1918.

Botanical collectors and societies; annotated bibliography.

#### FLORIDA

## General

Small, J. K. Florida trees; a handbook of the native and naturalized trees . . . ix, 107 p. 23.5 cm. New York, 1913.

Descriptive flora, with keys; general range briefly indicated; wood characters

very briefly described.

Shrubs of Florida; a handbook of the native and naturalized shrubs. . x, 140 p. 23.5 cm. New York, 1913.

Descriptive flora, with keys; general range briefly indicated.

Stuhr, E. T. Medicinal plants of Florida. Jour. Amer. Pharm. Assoc. 17: 761-766. 1928.

Unannotated systematic list.

## Locar

Baerecke, J. F. Analytical key to the ferns and flowering plants in the Atlantic section of middle Florida (wild and cultivated). 2d ed. 177 p. 20 cm. Deland, 1914. (1st ed., 1906.)

Annotated flora, in form of keys; authorities for botanical names omitted.

Bowman, H. H. M. Botanical ecology of the Dry Tortugas. Papers Dept. Mar. Biol. Carnegie Inst. Washington 12: 109-138. 7 fig. (maps), 6 pl. 1918. Geology, climate, general features of vegetation, discussion of each key with list of species and map showing location of each species; ecology; list of marine

Chapman, A. W. A list of plants growing spontaneously in the vicinity of Quincy, Florida. West. Jour. Med. and Surg. (Louisville, Ky.) n. s., 3: 461-483.

1845. (Reprinted, 23 p.) Unannotated list of vascular plants. (Gadsden County.) Harper, R. M. Geography and vegetation of northern Florida. Ann. Rpt. Florida State Geol. Survey 6: 163-437 (incl. map, plates). 1914. (Reprinted.) Includes lists of principal species, divided according to habit, from 20 local regions north of the southern boundaries of Lafayette, Alachua, Putnam, and St. Johns Counties, with account of geology, soils, topography, vegetation types, and economic features of each region; annotated bibliography.

Geography of central Florida. Ann. Rpt. Florida State Geol. Survey

13: 71-288. fig. 2-43 (incl. maps), 1921.

Includes (p. 84-153) brief lists of the commonest plants in 10 regions from Levy, Marion, and Volusia to Hillsborough, Polk, Osceola, and Brevard Counties, with notes on topography, geology, soils, vegetation, agriculture, etc., of each region.

Hitchcock, A. S. A list of plants collected in Lee County, Florida. Proc.

Iowa Acad. Sci. 9 (1901): 189-225. 1902.

General features of flora; annotated list of 549 vascular plants collected by the author in 1900.

McAtee, W. L. A list of plants collected on St. Vincent Island, Florida. Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington 26: 39-51. 1913.

List of 261 vascular plants collected in late autumn and winter, with notes on fruiting and flowering. (Near Apalachicola, in Franklin County.)

Melvill, J. C. List of the phanerogams of Key West, south Florida, mostly observed there in March, 1872. Mem. Manchester Lit. and Phil. Soc. III, 8: 138-154. 1884.

Topography; annotated list of 168 vascular plants, plus a few sedges, grasses, and ferns. (Monroe County.)

Millspaugh, C. F. Flora of the sand keys of Florida. Pub. Field Mus. Nat. Hist. 118, Bot. Ser. 2: 191-245. illus. (maps). 1907.

List of vascular plants of each of the sand keys to the westward of Key West, with map of each key, showing graphically the distribution of each species; table summarizing local distribution.

Murrill, W. A. Flora of Alachua County, Florida. Preliminary check list. 35 p. 28 cm. Gainesville, 1937.

Soils, etc.: list of vascular plants, annotated as to abundance, divided into vines, shrubs, trees, Compositae, etc.; the grasses, sedges, and rushes "reserved for a separate publication." (Processed publication.)

Small, J. K. Flora of Miami; being descriptions of the seed-plants growing naturally on the Everglade keys and in the adjacent Everglades, southern peninsular Florida. xii, 206 p. 23.5 cm. New York, 1913.

Descriptive flora, with keys; general range stated. (Dade County.)

—— Flora of the Florida Keys; being descriptions of the seed-plants growing naturally on the islands of the Florida reef from Virginia Key to Dry Tortugas. xii, 162 p. 23.5 cm. New York, 1913.

Descriptive flora, with keys; extralimital range given.

#### GEORGIA

#### General

Anonymous. Catalogue of the flora in Georgia, arranged according to the Linnean and natural system. *In* White, George. Statistics of Georgia. suppl. p. 43-77. Savannah, 1849.

Unannotated alphabetical list of vascular plants, of uncertain authorship.

Harper, R. M. Georgia's forest resources. South. Woodlands 1 (3): 4-23, (4): 1-19, (5): 3-19, (6): 15-32. illus. (maps), 3 pl., map. 1907-98.

Botanical explorations and publications, phytogeographical regions; annotated list of 134 trees, in reverse of the usual systematic order, with mention of about 20 others of probable occurrence.

Justice, R. S. Some medicinal and poisonous plants of Georgia. Bul. Univ. Georgia v. 39, no. 9. iii, 49 p. 2 fig. (maps). 1939.

Includes annotated alphabetical lists of medicinal and poisonous plants.

# Local

Feay, W. T. Catalogue of phaenogamous plants, growing spontaneously within thirty miles of Savannah, Geo., with their periods of inflorescence, heights, stations, etc., arranged alphabetically for convenience of reference, and numbered consecutively for facilitating exchanges. Oglethorpe Med. and Surg. Jour. 3: 167–217. 1860.

Annotated alphabetical tabular list of 794 plants.

Harper, R. M. Notes on the flora of middle Georgia. Bul. Torrey Club 27: 320-341. pl. 22. 1900.

Topography, etc.; lists of species belonging to different floral areas; records of rare species. (In Clarke, Jackson, Oconee, and Walton Counties.)

Notes on the flora of south Georgia. Bul. Torrey Club 27: 413-436.

Lists of species of different habitats; annotated list of rarer vascular plants collected by the author in 1895-97, mostly in vicinity of Americus, Sumpter County.

A phytogeographical sketch of the Altamaha grit region of the coastal plain of Georgia. Annals N. Y. Acad. Sci. 17: 1-357. 28 pl., map. 1906. Topography, climatology, habitat groups, etc.; annotated list of plants (739 vascular); general features of distribution; bibliography. (A roughly diamond-shaped region in southern Georgia, south of 32°50' N. Lat., extending from the southwest corner of the State northeast to Screven County.)

Wright, A. H., and Wright, A. A. The habitats and composition of the vegetation of Okefinokee Swamp, Georgia. Ecol. Monog. 2: 109-232. 75 fig. (incl. maps). 1932.

Ecological; includes lists of vascular plants of different habitats. (The area is mostly in Charlton County.)

#### IDAHO

See also Oregon (Hemenway); Washington (St. John, Flora of southeastern Washington; St. John and Warren, Preliminary list of the plants of the Kaniksu National Forest).

#### Local

Holzinger, J. M. Report on a collection of plants made by J. H. Sandberg and assistants in northern Idaho in the year 1892. Contrib. U. S. Natl. Herb. 3: 205-287. pl. 3-4. 1895.

List of vascular and cellular plants, with data of collections of each. A critical review by A. A. Heller (Bul. Torrey Club 23: 155-157. 1896) should be consulted in connection with this list. (Principally in Nez Perce, Latah, and Kootenai Counties.)

Spinden, H. J. The Nez Percé Indians. Mem. Amer. Anthropol. Assoc. 2: 165-274. fig. 2-6, pl. 6-10. 1908.

Includes (p 200-205) an account of plants used as food. These Indians inhabited Idaho, Oregon, and Washington from the Bitterroot Mountains to the Blue Mountains.

# ILLINOIS

See also Indiana (Schneck); Missouri (Engelmann Botanical Club).

#### General

Carter, J. M. G. A synopsis of the medical botany of Illinois. 45 p. 24.5 cm. Chicago, 1884.

Briefly annotated systematic list, including cultivated plants.

Miller, R. B., and Tehon, L. R. The native and naturalized trees of Illinois. Bul. Illinois Nat. Hist. Survey 18: 1-339 (incl. 149 fig., 98 pl.). 1929.

Keys; list, with descriptions, distribution, uses; forest reserves, etc.

Patterson, H. N. Catalogue of the phaenogamous and vascular cryptogamous plants of Illinois, native and introduced. 54 p. 21.5 cm. Oquawka, 1876. Annotated list of 1,542 vascular plants.

# Local

Brendel, Frederick. Flora Peoriana; the vegetation in the climate of middle

Illinois. 89 p. 26 cm. Peoria, 1887.

Topography, climate, habitats, etc.; list of vascular and cellular plants (835 vascular), with very brief annotations. (Peoria County.) An enlarged and corrected issue of his Flora Peoriana originally published in Természetrajzi füzetek v. 5, pt. 2–4, 1882. (Reprinted, 107 p.)

Gates, F. C. Contribution to the flora of Cass County, Illinois. Trans. Illi-

nois State Acad. Sci. 15: 165-170. 1922.

Topography, etc.; unannotated list of over 650 vascular plants.

The vegetation of the beach area in northeastern Illinois and south-eastern Wisconsin. Bul. Illinois State Lab. Nat. Hist. 9: 255-372. pl. 37-56. 1912.

Mainly ecological; contains annotated list of plants; bibliography.

Gleason, H. A. The vegetation of the inland sand deposits of Illinois. Bul. Illinois State Lab. Nat. Hist. 9: 23-174. 20 pl. 1910.

Mainly ecological; contains annotated list of vascular plants; bibliography. (Includes several areas north of 40° N. Lat.)

Henderson, L. B. The plants of Castle Rock. A preliminary report. Trans. Illinois State Acad. Sci. 21: 144-151. 1929.

Geology, general features of flora; list of cellular and vascular plants, ecologically arranged. (Ogle County.)

Huett, J. W. Essay toward a natural history of La Salle County, Ill. Pt. I—Botany. Flora La Sallensis. 136 p. 23.5 cm. Ottawa, Ill., 1897.

Botanical explorations, topography, geology, climate, general features of flora, etc.; annotated list of vascular plants.

Patterson, H. N. A list of plants collected in the vicinity of Oquawka, Henderson County, Ills. 18 p. 23 cm. Oquawka, 1874.

List of 709 vascular plants (also mosses), with flowering dates and occasional annotations. Has only cover title; caption title reads: Catalogue.

Pepoon, H. S. An annotated flora of the Chicago area. xxii, 554 p. illus. (incl. maps), pl. 23.5 cm. Chicago, 1927. (Bulletin 8, Natural history survey

[Chicago Academy of Sciences].)

Geology, floral regions; annotated list of 1,903 vascular plants. Replaces the earlier "Flora of Cook County, Illinois, and a part of Lake County, Indiana" of W. K. Higley and C. S. Raddin, 1891.—See also Buhl, C. A. Supplement . . . Bul. Chicago Acad. Sci. 5: 5-12. 1934. (Region in vicinity of Lake Michigan from north of Waukegan, Illinois, nearly to Michigan City, Indiana, including Cook, Du Page, and part of Will and Lake Counties, Ill., and northern part of Lake and Porter Counties, Ind.)

Raddin, C. S. Catalogue of the phaenogamous plants of Evanston and vicinity, for 1883. 26 p. 19 cm. Evanston, 1883.

Unannotated list of 706 species. (Cook County.)

Ridgway, Robert. Notes on the native trees of the lower Wabash and White River valleys, in Illinois and Indiana. Proc. U. S. Natl. Mus. 5: 49–88. 1883 (1882).—Additions and corrections to the list of native trees of the lower Wabash. Bot. Gaz. 8: 345–352. 1883.—Additional notes . . . Proc. U. S. Natl. Mus. 17: 409–421. pl. 10–15. 1895.

Local distribution, dimensions of large trees; annotated list of 92 trees, with special mention of large specimens. (Southeastern Illinois and adjacent Indiana from about 37°50′ to 38°50′ N. Lat., with especial reference to vicinity of Mount

Carmel, Wabash County, Illinois.)

Sampson, H. C. An ecological survey of the prairie vegetation of Illinois. Bul. Illinois State Nat. Hist. Survey 13: 523-577. illus. (maps), pl. 48-77. 1921. Includes (p. 559-568) tabular list of vascular plants, with indication of their plant associations.

Thone, Frank. Preliminary check list of the vascular plants of the Illinois State Park at Starved Rock, LaSalle County. Trans. Illinois State Acad. Sci. 17: 100-106. 1925.

Botanical explorations; unannotated list of vascular plants; bibliography.—See also Ries, D. T. Additions to the flora of Starved Rock State Park. 1. c. 32: 89-90. 1989.

INDIANA

See also Illinois (Pepoon; Ridgway).

## General

Coulter, J. M. A century of botany in Indiana. Proc. Indiana Acad. Sci. 1916: 236-260. 1917.

Brief summary of local botanical history; mostly unannotated bibliography, arranged alphabetically by authors. Incorporates and replaces, except for a few annotations, Underwood, L. M. Bibliography of Indiana botany. 1. c. 1893: 20–30. 1894.

Coulter, Stanley. A catalogue of the flowering plants and of the ferns and their allies indigenous to Indiana. Ann. Rpt. Indiana Dept. Geol. and Nat. Res. 24: 553-1002, 1019-1074. 1900.—Additions to the flora of Indiana. Proc. Indiana Acad. Sci. 1900: 136-143. 1901.—Contributions . . . l. c. 1901: 297-303. 1902.

Geography, physiography, plant societies, poisonous plants, etc.; bibliography; annotated list of vascular plants.—See also Deam, C. C. Plants new to Indiana I-XX. In Proc. Indiana Acad. Sci. 1904–06, 1909, 1911, 1914–16, 1918, 1920–23, 35 (1925), 37 (1927), 39 (1929)–44 (1934), passim. 1905–35. Title varies.

Deam, C. C. Flora of Indiana: on the distribution of the ferns, fern allies and flowering plants. Proc. Indiana Acad. Sci. 34: 39-53. 1925.

Summary of floral investigations; topography, climate, life zones, botanical habitats, bibliography. Total flora (vascular plants) 1,980 species.

Annotated descriptive flora of shrubby plants; list of excluded species.

Trees of Indiana. 2d rev. ed. Pub. Dept. Conserv. Indiana 13. 326 p. (incl. 140 pl., maps). 1932. (Other eds., 1912, 1918, 1919, 1921.)

Descriptive flora, with keys; list of excluded species; tables of measurements of large trees and of specific gravity of woods.

McDonald, E. S., sister. The life-forms of the flowering plants of Indiana. Amer. Midl. Nat. 18: 687-773 (incl. 7 pl.). 1937.

Includes systematic list of 2,109 species of spermatophytes of the State, furnished by C. C. Deam, with ecological annotations by symbols, but no data on distribution.

# Local

Baird, J. F., and Taylor, J. L. Catalogue of phaenogamous and vascular cryptogamous plants of Clark County, Indiana. *In Manual of the public schools of Clark County*, Ind., for 1878–79. p. 46–65. 1878.

List of vascular plants, with flowering dates.

Barnes, C. R. Catalogue of phaenogamous and vascular cryptogamous plants found growing wild in Jefferson County, Indiana . . . To which is added a list of plants growing in Clark County, but not found in Jefferson. By J. F. Baird. 9 p. 24 cm. Madison, 1878.—Addenda. Bot. Gaz. 3:13. 1878.

Unannotated list of vascular plants.

Blatchley, W. S. A catalogue of the uncultivated ferns and fern allies (Pteridophyta) and the flowering plants (Spermatophyta) of Vigo County, Indiana. Ann. Rpt. Indiana Dept. Geol. and Nat. Res. 21: 577-708. 1897.

Topography, soils, etc.; annotated list of 853 vascular plants.

Bradner, E. A partial catalogue of the flora of Steuben County. Ann. Rpt. Indiana Dept. Geol. and Nat. Res. 17 (1891): 135-159. 1892. Partly annotated list of 729 vascular plants.

Clark, H. W. Flora of Eagle Lake and vicinity. Proc. Indiana Acad. Sci. 1901: 128-192. 7 fig. 1902.

Physiography, general features of flora, plant formations; annotated list of 578 vascular plants. Eagle or Winona Lake is in Kosciusko County.

Coulter, J. M. A partial list of the flora of Jefferson County, Indiana. Ann. Rpt. Geol. Survey Indiana 6 (1874): 230-277. 1875.—Some plants new to Jefferson County. Bot. Bul. (i. e. Bot. Gaz.) 1: 34-35. 1876.

Annotated list of 721 plants, nearly all vascular.

Erlanson, E. W. List of Indiana plants, chiefly from Putnam County, collected 1910-1915 by Earl J. Grimes. Proc. Indiana Acad. Sci. 33 (1923): 123-162. 1924.

List of vascular plants, with data.

Evermann, B. W., and Clark, H. W. The flora of Lake Maxinkuckee and vicinity. In their Lake Maxinkuckee . . . Pub. Dept. Conserv. Indiana no. 7,

v. 2, p. 117-447. 1920. Aquatic flora, land flora, etc.; annotated lists of algae, aquatic plants, and

vascular plants (838 species). (Marshall County.)

Heimlich, L. F. Native plants of White County III-VI. Proc. Indiana Acad. Sci. 1920: 219-224. 1921; 1921: 117-119. 1922; 1922: 281-289. 4 fig.

1923 (v. 33): 225-231. 5 fig. 1924.

Partly annotated list of 440 vascular plants. Titles vary slightly. The first two papers of the series were his The primrose-leaved violet in White County. 1. c. 1914: 213-217. 1915.—The trees of White County, Indiana, with some reference to those of the State. l. c. 1917: 387-471. 32 fig. (incl. maps). 1918.

Lyon, M. W., jr. List of flowering plants and ferns in the Dunes State Park and vicinity, Porter County, Indiana. Amer. Midl. Nat. 10: 245-295. 1927 .-Supplement. l. c. 12: 33-43. 1930.

Habitats, brief bibliography: annotated list of 825 species and varieties of

vascular plants (including supplement).

McDonald, E. S., sister. The ferns and the flowering plants of Saint Joseph County, Indiana. Amer. Midl. Nat. 15: 203-240. 1 fig. (map). 1934.

List of vascular plants, with localities; bibliography.

Meyncke, O. M. The flora of Franklin County . . . Bul. Brookville [Ind.] Soc. Nat. Hist. 1: 13-38. 1885; 2: 45-49. 1886.

Annotated list of spermatophytes.

Peattie, D. C. Flora of the Indiana dunes. A handbook of the flowering plants and ferns of the Lake Michigan coast of Indiana and of the Calumet district. 432 p. 38 fig., map. 19.5 cm. Chicago, 1930.

Annotated descriptive flora of over 1,300 vascular plants, with keys. (In Lake, Porter, and La Porte Counties.)—See also Buhl, C. A. Notes on the flora

of the Indiana dunes. Amer. Midl. Nat. 16: 248-253. 1935.

Phinney, A. J. Catalogue of the flora of central-eastern Indiana. (Alpine, or elevated, district of the State.) Ann. Rpt. Indiana Dept. Geol. and Nat. Hist. **12**: 196–236. 1883.

General features of flora; annotated list of 789 vascular plants from Delaware, Wayne, Randolph, and Jay Counties, mostly (720) from Delaware County.

Price, Gladys, and Welch, W. H. Enumeration of the vascular flora of a limestone area of the Bloomington quadrangle, Monroe County, Indiana. Proc. Indiana Acad. Sci. 39 (1929): 127-131. 1930.

Unannotated list of 399 species and varieties of vascular plants in an area

of 4 square miles northeast of Bloomington.

Schneck, Jacob. Catalogue of the flora of the Wabash Valley below the mouth of White River, and observations thereon. Ann. Rpt. Geol. Survey Indiana 7 (1875): 504-579. 1876.

Topography, general features of flora, measurements of large trees; annotated list of 867 vascular plants and Characeae. The region covered is in Gibson and Posey Counties, Ind., and Wabash, Edwards, White, and Gallatin Counties, Ill.—For additions, see the author's Some plants of the lower Wabash. Bot. Gaz. 2: 83. 1877.—Also Deam, C. C. Additions . . . Proc. Indiana Acad. Sci. 1911: 365-369. 1912.

Smith, C. P. Report upon a botanical survey of the Indiana State forest reservation. Ann. Rpt. State Bd. Forestry Indiana 3: 73-[161] (incl. 45 pl.). map. 1904.

Soil, etc.; annotated lists of trees and of other vascular plants. (Clark

County.)

Van Gorder, W. B. Flora of Noble County. Ann. Rpt. Dept. Geol. and Nat. Res. Indiana 18 (1893): 33-71. 1894.

Annotated list of 724 vascular plants.

Welch, W. H. Enumeration of the vascular flora of Jasper County, Indiana. Proc. Indiana Acad. Sci. 36: 213–220. 1927.—Additions . . . I–II. l. c. 40: 119–121. 1931; 45: 77. 1936.

Unannotated list of 662 species and varieties.

Wilson, Guy. Flora of Hamilton and Marion Counties, Indiana. Proc. Indiana Acad. Sci. 1894: 156-176. 1895.

Annotated list of cellular and vascular plants.—See also Douglass, B. W. Additions to the flora of Marion County . . . l. c. 1904: 223-224. 1905.

Young, A. H. Manual of the botany of Jefferson Co. Rpt. Geol. Survey Indiana 2: 241-292. 1871.—Notes on some interesting plants found in Jefferson County. Bot. Bul. (i. e. Bot. Gaz.) 1: 6-8. 1875.

Annotated list of 609 angiosperms; medicinal uses indicated.

## IOWA

See also Minnesota (MacMillan); Wisconsin (Smith, Ethnobotany of the Meskwaki Indians).

# General

Bode, I. T., and MacDonald, G. B. A handbook of the native trees of Iowa. 95 p. illus. 19 cm. Ames, [1928?].

Annotated descriptive list, with figure of each species; popular treatment.

Cratty, R. I. The immigrant flora of Iowa. Iowa State Col. Jour. Sci. 3: 247–269. 1929.—Notes on the immigrant flora . . . I. l. c. 8: 309–311. 1934.

Annotated list of 263 vascular plants, with date of first record.

The Iowa flora. An annotated list of the ferns, fern allies and the native and introduced flowering plants of the State represented in the Iowa State College herbarium. Iowa State Col. Jour. Sci. 7: 177-252. 1933.

Annotated list of 1,608 vascular plants, of which 1,263 are native.

Fitzpatrick, T. J. Manual of the flowering plants of Iowa. 2 pts. (143 p.) 22.5 cm. [Lamoni, Iowa,] 1899.

Descriptive flora; distribution given in some detail. Pt. 1, Polypetalae; pt. 2, Gamopetalae; no more published.

Greene, Wesley. Plants of Iowa. A preliminary list of the native and introduced plants of the State, not under cultivation. 264 p. 22.5 cm. Des Moines, 1907. (Bulletin of the State Horticultural Society.)

Annotated list of 3,115 species, of which about 1,600 are vascular plants.

Macbride, T. H. Twenty-five years of botany in Iowa. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 19: 43-63. 1912. (Reprinted and rev. 1914.)

Sketch of botanical work; unannotated bibliography for 1888-1912.

Pammel, L. H. A century of botany in Iowa. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 31 (1924): 45-68. [1925?]

Biological organizations, explorations, running account of botanical activities in various fields.

Native shrubs of Iowa. Rpt. Iowa State Hort. Soc. 49: 34-43. 2 pl. 1915.

Annotated list.

and Fogel, E. D. A catalogue of the poisonous plants of Iowa. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 14: 147-176 (incl. 4 maps). 1907.

Bibliography; annotated systematic list of 275 plants.

King, C. M., and others. The weed flora of Iowa. rev. ed. Iowa Geol. Survey Bul. no. 4. vi, 715 p. 512 fig. 1926. (1st ed. 1913.)

Systematic list, with brief descriptions, range, and method of treatment;

chapters on seed characters, weed migrations, etc.; bibliography.

Rauch, J. H. Report [on the medical and economical botany of Iowa]. Proc. Iowa State Med. and Chirurg. Soc. 2: 11-52. 1851.

Annotated list of medicinal and other useful plants of Iowa.

## Local

Barnes, W. D., Reppert, Fred, and Miller, A. A. The flora of Scott and Muscatine Counties. Proc. Davenport Acad. Sci. 8: 199-287 (incl. 2 pl.). 1901.

Annotated list of 1,068 vascular plants.

Boot, D. H. Plant studies in Lyon County, Iowa. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 24 (1917): 393–414 (incl. fig. 80, pl. 11–12). [1918?]

Mainly ecological; includes tabular list of 162 vascular plants.

Burk, M. M. J. Flowering plants of Black Hawk County, Iowa. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 38 (1931): 135-149. [1932?]

General features of flora; unannotated list of angiosperms.

Conard, H. S. Plants of central Iowa, being a third edition of the Grinnell flora . . . 99 p. illus. 22 cm. Grinnell, [1929?] (1st ed. [1923], 2d ed. [1925].)

Unannotated flora in form of keys, without authorities for the botanical

names. A 5th ed., 1939 (not seen), has title: Plants of Iowa.

Diehl, W. W. The flora of The Ledges region of Boone County, Iowa. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 22: 77–104. pl. 18–19. 1915. (Reprinted as Contrib. Bot. Dept. Iowa State Col. no. 61.)

Ecology; annotated list of vascular plants; bibliography.

Fink, Bruce. Spermaphyta of the flora of Fayette, Iowa. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 4: 81-107. 1897.

Topography; annotated list of over 700 seed plants from within 5 miles of Fayette, Fayette County.

Fitzpatrick, T. J. Forest trees and shrubs of Decatur County. *In* Bain, H. F. Geology of Decatur County. Ann. Rpt. Iowa Geol. Survey 8 · 309-314. 1898.

Annotated list.

——— Notes on the flora of northeastern Iowa. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 5: 107-133. 1898.

Annotated list of vascular plants and a few cellular plants collected by the author in Winneshiek, Allamakee, Clayton, Dubuque, Jackson, Clinton, and Scott Counties in 1895, with localities.

—— and Fitzpatrick, M. F. L. Flora of southern Iowa. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 5: 134-173. 1898; 6: 173-202. 1899.

Annotated list of vascular plants and a few cellular plants, mostly collected by the authors, with localities.—See also Anderson, J. P. Plants new to the flora of Decatur County, Iowa. l. c. 12: 133-138. 1905.—Also his Additions... Iowa Nat. 2: 7-8. 1906.

Fults, J. L. A botanical survey of Lee County, Iowa. Iowa State Col. Jour. Sci. 8: 251–293. 1934.

Physiography, climate, soils, botanical explorations; annotated list of about 645 vascular plants.

Geiser, S. W. The flowering plants of a typical locality in northeastern Iowa. 19 p. 23 cm. Fayette, Iowa, 1918. (Bulletin of the Upper Iowa University, v. 20, no. 5, Biol. Ser. no. 2.)

List of spermatophytes of region around Fayette, with annotative information conveyed by a number system. (Fayette County.)

Gow, J. E. Preliminary list of the flowering plants of Adair County. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 8: 152-159. 1901. (Reprinted in Ann. Rpt. Iowa Geol. Survey 27: 336-344. [1917?].)

Partly annotated list of phanerogams.—See also his Forest trees of Adair County, Iowa. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 6: 56-63. map. 1899.

Hitchcock, A. S. A catalogue of the Anthophyta and Pteridophyta of Ames, Iowa. Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 5: 477-532. 1891.

Topography, etc.; annotated list of vascular plants.—See also Lindly, J. M. Flowers of Story County. Trans. Illinois State Acad. Sci. 18: 19-24. 1911. (Refers almost entirely to Ames.) (Story County.)

McDonald, Malcolm. The woody plants of southeastern Iowa. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 44 (1937): 65-74. [1938?]

Tabular list of 168 species and varieties, showing distribution by counties; bibliography.

Mueller, H. A. A preliminary list of the flowering plants of Madison County. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 11: 261-279. 1904.

Topography; annotated list of spermatophytes, except grasses and sedges.

Nagel, J. J., and Haupt, J. G. List of phaenogamous plants, collected in the vicinity of Davenport, Iowa . . . during the years 1870 to 1875, inclusive. Proc. Davenport Acad. Nat. Sci. 1: 153-164.

List of spermatophytes, with flowering dates. (Scott County.)

Oleson, O. M., and Somes, M. P. A flora of Webster County, Iowa. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 13: 25-58. 1906.

Topography, geology; annotated list of 852 vascular plants.

Pammel, L. H. Flora of northern Iowa peat bogs. Ann. Rpt. Iowa Geol. Survey 19: 735-777. fig. 106-117. 1909. (Reprinted as Contrib. Bot. Dept. Iowa State Col. no. 40.)

General botanical features of peat bogs; tabular list of cellular and vascular plants of peat bogs in Iowa, Wisconsin, Michigan, and Virginia; bibliography.

The flora of Pine Hollow, Dubuque County, Iowa. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 30 (1923): 263-277. 14 fig. [1924?]

General features of flora; unannotated list of vascular plants.

— MacDonald, G. B., and Clark, H. B. The native and cultivated forest trees and shrubs of the Missouri River basin. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 22: 23-56. pl. 4-15. 1915.

Bibliography, topography, economic uses, distribution, etc.; annotated list with localities. Covers principally the area between Sioux City and Hamburg.

Peck, M. E. The flowering plants of Hardin County. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 12: 193-241. 1905.

Annotated list of 704 spermatophytes.

Rigg, G. B. Notes on the flora of Calhoun County, Iowa. 37, [3] p. map. 19.5 cm. Iowa City, 1896.

Physiography; annotated list of 173 vascular plants; lists of species grouped by habitats.

Schadt, Conrad. Flora of Iowa County. Ann. Rpt. Iowa Geol, Survey 20: 186-198. 1910.

Unannotated list of vascular plants.

Shimek, Bohumil. The botanical manuals and the Iowa flora. Univ. Iowa Studies Nat. Hist. 14 (2): 17-37. 1931.

Corrections in habitats and ranges, as relating to Iowa plants, in Gray's Manual and Britton's Manual.

Botanical report. The prairies. In his Geology of Harrison and Monona Counties. Ann. Rpt. Iowa Geol. Survey 20:426-483 (incl. pl. 33-41).

General features of prairie flora, etc.; alphabetical lists of vascular plants, ecologically arranged; climate, etc.; annotated list of weeds.

Early Iowa locality records. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 22: 105-119. 1915 (1916).

Discussion of important localities in earlier publications, particularly Council Bluffs.

—— The flora of Lyon County. Ann. Rpt. Iowa Geol. Survey 10:157-184. 1900.—Addenda . . . Bul. Lab. Nat. Hist. Univ. Iowa 5: 215-216. 1901.

Soil, general features of flora; annotated list of vascular plants, ecologically divided.

—— The plant geography of the Lake Okoboji region. Bul. Lab. Nat. Hist. Univ. Iowa v. 7, no. 2. 90 p. 1 fig. (map), 8 pl., map. 1915.—Additional notes. 1. c. v. 7, no. 3 bis, p. 3-5. 1917.

Includes tabular list of vascular and cellular plants. (Dickinson County.)

The plants of Winneshiek County. Ann. Rpt. Iowa Geol. Survey 16: 147-211. 1906. (Reprinted with title: Flora of Winneshiek County.) Collectors, etc.; annotated list of vascular plants; bibliographical footnotes.

The prairies. Bul. Lab. Nat. Hist. Univ. Iowa 6 (2): 169-240. 13

Mainly ecological; includes alphabetical list of typical prairie plants of Iowa, with indication of ecological habitat; bibliography. The list of prairie plants is nearly the same as that in his Botanical report. The prairies. 1910.

Ecology; tabular list of vascular plants, with habitat indicated.

Somes, M. P. Notes on the flora of Johnson County, Iowa. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 20: 27-101. 1913.

Topography; annotated list of 1,005 vascular plants.

Tolstead, W. L. A flora of Winneshiek and Allamakee Counties and Clayton County in the vicinity of McGregor. Iowa State Col. Jour. Sci. 12: 321-384. 2 pl. 1938.

Physiography, geology, soils, climate, botanical explorations; annotated list

of bryophytes and vascular plants; plant formations, bibliography.

Tuttle, F. M. Flora of Mitchell County. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 26 (1919): 269-299. fig. 92-95. [1920?]

General features of flora; annotated list of vascular plants.

Verink, E. D. A preliminary report on the flora of Linn County. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 21: 77-99. 1914.

Annotated list of vascular plants, the families arranged alphabetically.

Wolden, B. O. The plants of Emmet County, Iowa. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 39 (1932): 89-132. [1933?]

General features of region, bibliography; annotated list of 930 species and varieties of vascular plants. Replaces Cratty, R. I. Flora of Emmet County, Iowa. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 11: 201–251. 1904; Iowa Nat. 1: 36–38. 1905.

#### KANSAS

# Genera

Gates, F. C. Handbook of Kansas trees. Rpt. Kansas State Bd. Agr. 47 (186-A: Trees in Kansas): 148-372. fig. 117-209. 1928.

Descriptive flora of native and principal cultivated species; each species illustrated by figures of the leaves, fruit, and details; bibliography; keys.

—— Principal poisonous plants in Kansas. Tech. Bul. Kansas Agr. Expt. Sta. 25. 67 p. 64 fig. 1930.

General considerations; annotated systematic list of poisonous vascular plants.

Woody plants, native and naturalized in Kansas. Trans. Kansas

Acad. Sci. 41: 99-118 (incl. maps). 1938.

Briefly annotated list of 208 trees, shrubs, and woody vines, with the range of each species shown on a small map of the State.

Hitchcock, A. S. Flora of Kansas. A series of maps illustrating the distribution of flowering plants by counties . . . Maps prepared by J. B. Norton and J. M. Westgate. 21. 20 (i. e. 22) maps. 23 cm. Manhattan, 1899. (Partly reprinted from Industrialist, v. 24, 1898.)

Consists of a foreword and about 1,350 tiny maps showing distribution of each

vascular plant by counties.

Kellerman, W. A., and Kellerman, S. D. Kansas school botany consisting of the analytical flora of Kansas, to which is prefixed an introductory botany and glossary. 58, 197 p. 109 fig. 19 cm. Manhattan, 1888.

Keys to all vascular plants with brief descriptions, unannotated. The illus-

trations belong to introductory botany.

Smyth, B. B. Check list of the plants of Kansas. 2d ed. 36 p. 23.5 cm.

Topeka, 1892 (1893). (1st ed., 1892)

List of 2,037 plants (of which 1,933 are vascular), with local distribution indicated by districts. The 2d ed. is merely the first ed., with additions on p. 34-36, dated Mar. 1893.

Preliminary list of medicinal and economic Kansas plants, with their reputed therapeutic value. Trans. Kansas Acad. Sci. 18: 191-209. 23 fig. 1903. Very briefly annotated list of 307 plants, alphabetically arranged.

—— and Smyth, L. C. R. Catalogue of the flora of Kansas I-II. Trans. Kansas Acad. Sci. 23/24: 273-295. 1911; 25: 63-128. 1913.

Annotated list of plants from Bryophyta through Monocotyledones (Engler and Prantl system); 800 species, of which 668 are vascular; includes cultivated plants. Never completed.

Welch, J. M. The medical flora of Kansas; or the medicinal plants indigenous in that State. Trans. Natl. Eclect. Med. Assoc. 10: 458-472. 1883.

Annotated list.

## Local

Anderson, J. P. Annotated list of plants collected in Greeley and Wallace Counties, Kansas. Iowa Nat. 3: 2-20. 1917. (Reprinted.)

Topography; annotated list of 226 vascular plants.

Castle, W. E. A list of flowering plants and ferns. Collected in Franklin County, Kansas, during the months of April, May, September, and October, 1890–92. Trans. Kansas Acad. Sci. 13: 80–89. 1893.

List of 452 vascular plants collected by author in vicinity of Ottawa.

Doell, J. H. The flora of the sand hills of Harvey County, Kansas. Kansas Univ. Sci. Bul. 25: 113-147 (incl. 4 fig., pl. 13-18). 1938 [1939].

Ecological; includes unannotated list of vascular plants; bibliography.

Fraser, S. V. The flora of Cloud County. Trans. Kansas Acad. Sci. 34: 220-230. [1931].

General features of flora; unannotated list of slightly over 600 vascular plants. Hancin, John. Flora of Saline County: ferns and flowering plants. Trans. Kansas Acad. Sci. 42: 139-149. 1939.

Soil, effects of cultivation on flora, etc.; essentially unannotated list of vascular

plants.

Harnly, H. J. A provisional list of the flowering plants of McPherson County. Trans. Kansas Acad. Sci. 15: 75-78. 1898. Unannotated list of 183 angiosperms.

Maus, P. M. Flora of Wabaunsee County, Kansas. Trans. Kansas Acad. Sci. 32: 88-104. [1930?]

Topography, general features of flora; annotated list of 495 vascular plants, the families arranged alphabetically.

Neher, S. J. The flora of Osborne County, Kansas. Trans. Kansas Acad. Sci. 37: 77-82. 1934.

Physiography, general features of flora; unannotated list of vascular plants, the families arranged alphabetically.

Ross, Bennington, and Hall, H. H. A preliminary survey of the flora of Crawford County State Park, Kansas. Trans. Kansas Acad. Sci. 42:157-164 (incl. map). 1939.

Geology, soil, topography, climate; annotated tabular list of spermatophytes.

(Near Pittsburg.)

Stevens, O. A. Plants of Manhattan and Blue Rapids, Kansas, with dates of flowering. Amer. Midl. Nat. 5: 71-87, 98-112, 113-129, 201-204. 1917.

Annotated list of vascular plants. The localities are in Riley and Marshall Counties, respectively.

Stieferman, M. A., sister. The seed plants of Sedgwick County, Kansas. Trans. Kansas Acad. Sci. 42: 179-195 (incl. map). 1939.
Soil, topography, etc.; unannotated list of angiosperms.

Weber, Clement. The flora of Clay County, Kansas. Trans. Kansas Acad. Sci. 33: 87-106. [1931].

History; mostly unannotated list of about 600 vascular plants.

The flora of Sheridan County, Kansas. Trans. Kansas Acad. Sci. 35: 161-178. [1932].

Physiography, etc.; unannotated list of 476 vascular plants.

Plants that grow in Ellsworth County. Trans. Kansas Acad. Sci. 32: 68-79. [1930?].

Topography, soil, etc.; unannotated list of 443 vascular plants.

### KENTUCKY

See also Ohio (Braun).

### General

Frazee, L. J. Report on the indigenous botany of Kentucky. Proc. Kentucky State Med. Soc. 14: 47-62. 1869.

Sketch of botanical explorations and publications; unannotated alphabetical list of medicinal plants,

Garman, Harrison. The woody plants of Kentucky. Bul. Kentucky Agr. Expt. Sta. 169. 62 p. 20 fig. (in text and on 10 pl., incl. 2 ports.). 1913.

Annotated list, the local distribution given in detail.

Spilman, C. H. Catalogue of Kentucky plants. Trans. Kentucky State Med. Soc. 1852: 306-318. 1853.

Unannotated alphabetical list of vascular plants.

## Local

Greenwell, R. A., sister. A flora of Nelson County, Kentucky, with a selected list of economically important plants. Biol. Ser. Catholic Univ. Amer. no. 20. xiv, 204 p. 1935.

Topography, geology, botanical explorations; annotated list of 863 vascular

plants, with keys.

Hussey, John. Report on the botany of Barren and Edmonson Counties. Rpt. Prog. Geol. Survey Kentucky II, v. 1, pt. 2. 32 p. 1876. (Reprinted in Geological survey of Kentucky. Timber and botany, B. [no. 2]. 1884.)

Unannotated list of vascular plants.

Kearney, T. H. Notes on the flora of southeastern Kentucky, with a list of plants collected in Harlan and Bell Counties in 1893. Bul. Torrey Club 20: 474-485. 1893. (Reprinted as Contrib. Herb. Columbia Col. no. 43.)

Rarer plants of special localities; unannotated list of vascular plants col-

lected.

Linney, W. M. Report on the botany of Madison, Lincoln, Garrard, Washington, and Marion Counties, Kentucky. 57 p. 26.5 cm. Frankfort, Ky. [1882]. (Publication of Geological survey of Kentucky.)

Unannotated list of 682 vascular plants.

Report on the timbers of Boyle and Mercer Counties. Rpt. Prog. Geol. Survey Kentucky II, v. 5, pt. 11. 36 p. 1880.

Includes list of vascular plants. Nelson, J. C. Plants of Boone County, Kentucky. Proc. Indiana Acad. Sci. **1918**: 125–143. 1919.

Annotated list of vascular plants.

Price, S. F. Flora of Warren County, Kentucky. 31 p. 20 cm. New London, Wis., 1893.

Unannotated list of 714 vascular plants. The United States Department of Agriculture copy contains numerous corrections and additions in Miss Price's hand.

#### LOUISIANA

## General

Cocks, R. S. A list of the shrubs of Louisiana. Jour. Arnold Arboretum 3: 173-182. 1922.

Annotated list, with flowering and fruiting dates.

A list of the trees of Louisiana. Jour. Arnold Arboretum 2: 204-216. 1921.

Annotated list; dimensions of various large trees.

Hale, Josiah. Report on the medical botany of the State of Louisiana. New Orleans Med. and Surg. Jour. 9: 152-173, 287-313. 1852-53.

Annotated systematic list.

Riddell, J. L. Catalogus florae ludovicianae. New Orleans Med. and Surg.

Jour. 8: 743-764. 1852. (Reprinted.)

Unannotated list of vascular plants based on studies of J. L. Riddell, Josiah Hale, and W. M. Carpenter. Refers to a much more extensive "Plants of Louisiana" sent by the author to the Smithsonian Institution in 1851, but never published.

## Local

Brown, C. A. Plants observed on an excursion to Grand Isle, Louisiana.

Bul. Torrey Club 57: 509-513. 1 fig. (map). 1930. General features of flora; list of vascular plants, alphabetically arranged

under three habitat groups. (Jefferson Parish.)

Cocks, R. S. The flora of the Gulf Biologic Station. Bul. Gulf Biol. Sta.

Cameron, La. no. 7. 42 p. 1907.

History of botanical work in Louisiana; annotated list of plants collected near Cameron, Cameron Parish; notes on rare plants from prairie region of southwestern Louisiana.

Dodson, W. R. The principal plants of economic value in the Florida parishes and southwest Louisiana. In Clendenin, W. W. A preliminary report upon the Florida parishes of east Louisiana . . . Geol. and Agr. State Exp. Sta. [Louisiana] pt. 3. p. 249-256. [1896.]

Systematic list, classified by uses, mostly unannotated.

Featherman, Americus. Report of botanical survey of southern and central Louisiana, made during the year 1870. 131 p. 23 cm. New Orleans, 1871. Contains (p. 77-129) a list of cellular and vascular plants, with localities.

Third annual report of botanical survey of southwest and northwest Louisiana made during the year 1871. Ann. Rpt. Louisiana State Univ. 1871:

Geology, general botanical features, author's itineraries, economic plants, etc.: list of vascular and cellular plants, with localities, under title Flora ludoviciana

(p. 143-160).

Langlois, A. B. Catalogue provisoire de plantes phanérogames et cryptogames de la Basse-Louisiane, États-Unis d'Amérique. 35 p. 24 cm. Saint-Étienne.

Unannotated list of 1,214 vascular plants, also cellular plants. Refers particu-

larly to Plaquemines Parish.

Lindly, J. M. Some of the flowering plants of Calcasieu Parish, Louisiana. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 13: 161-166. 1906.

List of seed plants observed by author in the town of Welsh in winter of 1893-94, the families arranged alphabetically. (Jefferson Davis Parish.)

Lloyd, F. E., and Tracy, S. M. The insular flora of Mississippi and Louisiana. Bul. Torrey Club 28: 61-101. pl. 8-11. 1901. (Reprinted as Contrib. Dept. Bot. Columbia Univ. no. 174.)

Climate, physiography, plant formations; annotated list of vascular plants of

Mississippi Sound islands and delta; bibliography.

#### MAINE

# General

Fernald, M. L. The Portland catalogue of Maine plants. 2d ed. Proc. Portland Soc. Nat. Hist. 2: 41-72. 1892. (Reprinted.) -[1st]-2d supplement . . . l. c. 2: 73-96, 123-137. 1895-97. (1st ed., by G. L. Goodale and Joseph Blake, 1868.)

List of 1,410 species of vascular plants, with occasional notations (by signs) concerning distribution. The supplements contain many additional species, with

annotations.

Maine forest service. Forest trees of Maine. [6th ed.] rev. by H. B. Peirson. 86 p. illus. 23.5 cm. Augusta, 1938. (1st ed., 1907.)

Annotated descriptive list, with illustration of nearly every species.

Perkins, A. E. Common plants as domestic remedies in Maine. Torreya 30: 63-68. 1930.

Running account of native medicinal plants.

Scribner, F. L. Ornamental and useful plants of Maine. Ann. Rpt. Maine Bd. Agr. 19: 157-237. illus., 2 pl. 1874. (Reprinted 1875.) Annotated systematic list, including medicinal plants.

## Local

Chamberlain, E. B. List of plants [in the vicinity of Oxford]. Bul. Josselyn

Bot. Soc. Maine 1: 15-23. 1907.

Tabular list of vascular plants collected in Oxford, Otisfield, and Norway in July 1907 by members of the Josselyn Botanical Society. (Oxford and Cumberland Counties.)

Coburn, L. H. Flora of Birch Island in Attean Pond. Rhodora 22: 129-138, 1920,

Geology, general features of flora; list of 255 vascular plants, divided according to habitat. Attean Pond is one of the Moose River chain of lakes in northern Somerset County.

Cook, M. P. A list of plants seen on the island of Monhegan, Maine, June 20-25, 1900. Rhodora 3: 187-190. 1901.

Unannotated list of vascular plants. (Lincoln County.)

Fassett, N. C. The Hypocrites. Maine Nat. 2: 141-143. 1922. Geology, topography; annotated list of 27 vascular plants. islands off the coast of Boothbay, Lincoln County.) (Three small

Fernald, M. L. The vascular plants of Mount Katahdin. Rhodora 3: 166-

177. pl. 32. 1901.

Botanical explorations; annotated list of vascular plants.—See also Stebbins, G. L. Some interesting plants . . . l. c. 31: 142-143. 1929.—Ewer, S. J. Notes on Katahdin plants. l. c. 32: 259-261. 1930.—Norton, A. H. Plants apparently new . . . l. c. 37: 455. 1934. (Piscataquis and Penobscot Coun-

Graves, A. H. Woody plants of Brooklin, Maine. Rhodora 12: 173-184. 1 fig. (map). 1910.

Annotated list of 100 species and varieties. (Hancock County.)

Harvey, L. H. The floristic composition of the vascular flora of Mount Ktaadn, Maine. Rpt. Mich. Acad. Sci. 11: 37-47. 1909.

Phytogeographic; includes tabular list of 120 arctic-alpine species; bibliog-

Hill, A. F. The vascular flora of the eastern Penobscot Bay region, Maine.

Proc. Portland Soc. Nat. Hist. 3: 199-304. 4 fig. (maps), map. 1919.

Topography, geology, etc.; annotated list of 747 vascular plants; phyto-(Townships of Brooklin, Deer Isle, Stonington, and Swan Island in Hancock County, and Isle au Haut, Knox County.)

Jewell, H. W. Franklin County flora. Pt. 1 (15 p.). 19.5 cm. Farmington. Maine, 1898.

Annotated list of 223 vascular plants, arranged in order of flowering.

Knowlton, C. H. Flora of Mt. Saddleback, Franklin County, Maine. Rhodora **5**: 35-38. 1903.

Geology; partly annotated list of vascular plants.

Plants and plant societies at Roque Bluffs, Maine. Rhodora 17: 145-155. 1915.

Geology, etc.; lists of vascular plants, divided according to habitat; bibliography. (Washington County.)

McAtee, W. L. Plants collected on Matinicus Island, Maine, in late fall, 1915. Rhodora 18: 29-45. 1916.

General features of flora; annotated list of 217 vascular plants; bibliography. Matinicus Island is 18 miles offshore from Rockland, in Knox County.

Morrell, J. M. H. Some Maine plants and their uses, "wise and otherwise," Rhodora 3: 129-132. 1901.

Annotated list consisting mostly of edible and medicinal plants.

Ogden, E. C. The herbaceous flowering plants (exclusive of grasses and sedges) growing without cultivation in the vicinity of Orono, Maine. Univ. Maine Studies II, 34. 77 p. illus. (map). 1985. (Maine Bul. v. 37, no. 8.)

Botanical explorations, topography; annotated list of plants; bibliography. (Penobscot County.)

Rand. E. L., and Redfield, J. H. Flora of Mount Desert Island, Maine. A preliminary catalogue of the plants growing on Mount Desert and the adjacent

islands. 286 p. map in pocket. 23 cm. Cambridge, 1894.

Geology (by W. M. Davis), etc.; annotated list of vascular and cellular plants (1,286 species, of which 716 are vascular).—See also Rand, E. L. Additions to the plants of Mount Desert Island. Rhodora 10: 145. 1908; Fellows, D. W., and others. Plant list. Bul. Josselyn Bot. Soc. Maine 2: 16-23. 1908 (list of vascular plants observed in 1908); Taylor, W. R. Additions . . . Rhodora 23: 65-68. 1921; Stebbins, G. L., jr. Further additions . . . l. c. 31: 81-87. pl. 185-186. 1929. (Hancock County.)

Redfield, J. H. Insular vegetation [Great Duck Island]. Bul. Torrey Club

12: 103. 1885; 20: 409-410. 1893.
List of vascular plants observed by the author in 1885 and 1893.—See also Rand, E. L. Plants from the Duck Islands, Maine. Rhodora 2: 207-209. 1900. (About 10 miles south of Mount Desert, in Hancock County.)

St. John, Harold. Plants of the headwaters of the St. John River, Maine. Res. Studies State Col. Washington 1: 28-58. 1 fig. (map), pl. 2-3. 1929.

Botanical explorations, geology, physiography; list of vascular plants, with localities and collectors (indicated by symbols), of the valley of the St. John River from near mouth of Allagash River to the headwaters. (Aroostook and Somerset Counties.)

#### MARYLAND

See also District of Columbia (Hitchcock and Standley).

## General

Shreve, Forrest, Chrysler, M. A., Blodgett, F. H., and Besley, F. W. The plant life of Maryland. 533 p. 15 fig., 39 pl. (incl. map). 26 cm. Baltimore, 1910. (Maryland Weather Service. Special publication v. 3.)

Physiography, climatology, plant geography, ecology, etc.: annotated list of

1,400 species and varieties of vascular plants; bibliography (p. 94-97).

## Local

Killip, E. P., and Blake, S. F. Flowering plants and ferns. (Natural history of Plummers Island, Maryland. II.) Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington 48:

Mostly unannotated list of 720 species and 9 varieties of vascular plants. Plummers Island, in Montgomery County, is the property of the Washington Biologists' Field Club.

Redmond, P. J. A flora of Worcester County, Maryland. Contrib. Biol. Lab. Catholic Univ. Amer. no. 11. 104 p. 1932.

Physiography, geology, climate; annotated list of vascular plants, with keys. Shriver, Howard. List of wild flowers and trees in vicinity of Cumberland. Maryland. With time of blooming, and locality, where found, and references to Gray's and Wood's botanies for descriptions. 38 p. 19.5 cm. Cumberland,

List of 848 vascular plants, with localities, arranged by flowering dates.

(Allegany County.)

Sollers, Basil. Check list of plants, compiled for the vicinity of Baltimore. 72 p. 20 cm. Baltimore, 1888.

Unannotated list of vascular plants.

# MASSACHUSETTS

### General

Emerson, G. B. A report on the trees and shrubs growing naturally in the forests of Massachusetts. 2d ed. 2 v. 121 pl. 23.5 cm. Boston, 1875. (1st ed., 1846.)

Descriptive flora, with account of uses, etc. The so-called 3d-5th editions (3d, 1878, 4th, 1887, and 5th, 1894 and later dates) seem to be the same as the 2d ed.

Williams, S. W. Report on the indigenous medical botany of Massachusetts. Trans. Amer. Med. Assoc. 2: 863-927. 1849.

Annotated list of 319 species.

## Local

Andrews, Luman. Catalogue of the flowering plants and ferns of Springfield, Massachusetts, growing without cultivation. Bul. Mus. Nat. Hist. Spring-

field no. 3. 221 p. (incl. 10 pl., map). 1924.
Annotated list of vascular plants.—See also Seymour, F. C. Additions to the flora of Springfield. Rhodora 29: 241-246. 1927. (Hampden County.)

Bicknell, E. P. The ferns and flowering plants of Nantucket. Bul. Torrey Club 35: 49-62, 181-201, 471-498. 1908; 36: 1-29, 441-456. 1909; 37: 51-72. 1910; 38: 103-133, 447-460. 1911; 39: 69-80, 415-428. 1912; 40: 605-624. 1913; 41: 71-87, 411-427. 1914; 42: 27-47, 331-349, 549-570. 1915; 43: 265-276. 1916; 44: 369-387. 1917; 45: 365-383. 1918; 46: 423-440. 1919.

Amply annotated list of vascular plants, in 20 parts, the last two of which are supplements. Includes over 950 species. Replaces Owen, M. L. A catalogue of plants growing without cultivation in the county of Nantucket, Mass. 1888.

(Nantucket County.)

Bouvé, T. T. The botany of Hingham. In History of the town of Hingham,

Massachusetts. v. 1, p. 87-138. Cambridge, 1893.

Botanical explorations, etc.; unannotated list of vascular plants.—See also his The trees and shrubs of Hingham. l. c. 139-156. 3 pl.—Also Knowlton, C. H. Notes on the plants of Hingham, Massachusetts. Rhodora 26: 175-177. 1924. (Plymouth County.)

Churchill, J. R. List of trees and plants growing naturally in Milton, Mass. In Teele, A. K. The history of Milton, Mass., 1640-1887. p. 600-613. [Boston, (Reprinted 16 p. [1888?])

Annotated list of plants. (Norfolk County.)

Cobb, N. A. A list of plants found growing wild within thirty miles of Am-

herst. 51 p. 24 cm. Northampton, Mass., 1887.

Unannotated list of vascular and cellular plants, with occasional localities. Replaces Tuckerman, Edward, and Frost, C. C. A catalogue of plants growing without cultivation within thirty miles of Amherst College. 1875.—For additions see Clark, H. L. Additions to the flora of Amherst . . . Rhodora 1: 164-165. 1899.—Harper, R. M. Further additions . . . 1. c. 2: 68-70. 1900. (Hampshire County and much of Franklin, Hampden, and Worcester Counties.)

Dame, L. L., and Collins, F. S. Flora of Middlesex County, Massachusetts.

201 p. map. 23.5 cm. Malden, 1888.

Geology, etc.; collectors; annotated list of vascular (1,544 species and varieties) and cellular plants.—See also Cook, M. P. Some additions to the "Flora of Middlesex County . . ." Rhodora 1: 80-82. 1899.—Smith, E. C. Further additions . . . l. c. 1: 97-98. 1899.—Hosmer, A. W. Further additions . . . l. c. 1: 223-224. 1899.

Deane, Walter. Flora of the Blue Hills, Middlesex Fells, Stony Brook and Beaver Brook Reservations, of the Metropolitan Park Commission, Massachu-

setts. viii, 144 p. 22.5 cm. Boston, 1896.

Annotated list of vascular and cellular plants. The reservations are in Norfolk (Blue Hills), Middlesex (Middlesex Fells, Beaver Brook), and Suffolk (Stony Brook) Counties.—See also Clark, Arthur. A few plants of the Blue Hills Reservation. Rhodora 4: 74-76. 1902.

Fogg, J. M. The flora of the Elizabeth Islands, Massachusetts. Rhodora 32: 119-132, 147-161, 167-180, 208-221, 226-258, 263-281. 1 fig. (map). 1930.

(Contrib. Gray Herb. no. 91.)

Geology, history, botanical explorations, topography, plant associations, changes in flora, origin of flora, phytogeography; annotated list of vascular plants (558 indigenous species). (Dukes County.)

Gardner, G. B. The Nantucket flora. In Douglas-Lithgow, R. A. Nan-

tucket, a history. p. 245–268. New York, 1914.
General features of flora; unannotated compiled list of vascular plants. (Nantucket County.)

Goodale, A. S., compiler. A check list of Pteridophyta and Spermatophyta (fern-allies and seed-plants) occurring in the Connecticut River watershed in Massachusetts. 72, 5 p. 29 cm. Amherst, Mass., 1929.

Unannotated list of vascular plants occurring in Hampshire and parts of Franklin, Hampden, Worcester, and Berkshire Counties. (Processed publication.)

Hedge, C. E. Wild flowers of Plymouth and vicinity, 1804-1904. 46 p. 20.5 cm. Boston, 1904.

Unannotated list of vascular plants and a few fungi. (Plymouth County.)

Hervey, E. W. Flora of New Bedford and the shores of Buzzards Bay. rev. ed. 137 p. 23 cm. New Bedford, 1911. (1st ed., 1860: A catalogue of the plants . . .)

Unannotated list of vascular and cellular plants (1,524 species) preceded by a "Procession of the flowers," consisting of an annotated list of plants arranged

in groups according to flowering dates. (Bristol County.)

Hill, E. S. Flora. In Green, S. A. The natural history and the topography of Groton, Massachusetts. [v. 1,] p. 1-26. Groton, 1912.

List of vascular plants, with localities and flowering dates; sedges and grasses omitted. (Middlesex County.)—See also Knowlton, C. H. Rare plants in Groton . . . Rhodora 14: 234-235. 1912.

Hoffmann, Ralph. Flora of Berkshire County, Massachusetts. Proc. Bos-

ton Soc. Nat. Hist. 36: 171-382. 1922.

History of botanical collecting, physiography, plant associations; annotated list of 1,656 vascular plants (1,377 species); lists of fugitive and excluded species.— See also Wallace, G. J. Some recent additions . . . Rhodora 41: 128-130. 1939.

Jackson, Joseph. A catalogue of the flowering plants and ferns of Worcester County, Massachusetts. 3d ed., rev. and enl. v, 102 p. 9 pl. 22 cm. Worcester, 1909. (1st ed., 1883; 2d ed., 1894, with title: Flora of Worcester County. A catalogue of the phaenogamous and vascular cryptogamous plants . . . [Also issued as Appendix A to his Through glade and mead.])-Additions . . . 49 p. Worcester, 1927.

Briefly annotated list of 1,661 species and varieties of vascular plants (including additions).—See also Potter, D., and Woodward, N. P. Notes on the flora of Worcester County, Massachusetts. Rhodora 37: 80-88. 1935.

Lewis, I. F. The flora of Penikese, fifty years after. Rhodora 26: 181-195.

211-219, 222-229. pl. 146-147. 1924-1925.

Contains (p. 219, 222-229) annotated list of vascular plants, with asterisk indicating those not recorded in D. S. Jordan's list (The flora of Penikese Island. Amer. Nat. 8: 193-197. 1874). Pteridophyta by Alma G. Stokey; Spermatophyta by John M. Fogg. (Dukes County.)

McAtee, W. L. The winter flora of Muskeget Island, Massachusetts. Rho-

dora 18: 93-99. 1916.

Topography, general features of flora; annotated list of 54 vascular plants. (Nantucket County.)

New England Botanical Club. Reports on the flora of the Boston district.

In Rhodora v. 9-18, 20-26. 1907-16, 1918-24.

Annotated list of vascular plants (2,030 species, 421 varieties, forms, and hybrids, of which 1,242 species and 301 varieties and forms are native) of most of eastern Massachusetts (essentially the area from the New Hampshire line south to about 42° N. Lat. and west to eastern border of Worcester County), excluding Cape Cod. An index to families, by C. H. Knowlton, in Rhodora 31: 41-43. 1929. Greater part of list by C. H. Knowlton and Walter Deane.

Palmer, E. J. The spontaneous flora of the Arnold Arboretum. Jour. Arnold Arboretum 11: 63-119. 1930.—Supplement . . . 1. c. 16: 81-97. 1935.

Physiography, geology, general features of flora; annotated list of vascular plants. (In Jamaica Plain, Norfolk County.)

Robinson, John. The flora of Essex County, Massachusetts. 200 p. 26 cm. Salem, 1880.

Plant geography, biographical sketches of early botanists, bibliography; annotated list of vascular and cellular plants.

Simonds, A. B., Whittemore, G. F., Farrar, W. G., and Hartwell, E. A. Catalogue of the phaenogamous and vascular cryptogamous plants of Fitchburg and vicinity. 39 p. 23 cm. Fitchburg, 1885.

Unannotated list of 816 vascular plants. (Worcester County.)

Stone, G. E. A list of plants growing without cultivation in Franklin, Hampshire and Hampden Counties, Massachusetts. vii, 72 p. 21.5 cm. Amherst,

Botanical explorations, etc.; partly annotated list of vascular plants (1,493 species).

Tracy, C. M. Studies of the Essex flora: an enumeration of all plants found growing naturally within the limits of Lynn, Mass., and towns adjoining, with notes as to localities and habits. 99 p. 20 cm. Lynn, 1892. (1st ed., 1858.) General features of flora; annotated list of spermatophytes. (Essex County.)

Waltham. Botany Club. A partial list of the native flora of Waltham, Mass. 12 p., 36 leaves. 14.5 cm. Waltham, 1883.

Unannotated list of vascular plants, mosses, and lichens, with flowering dates. (Middlesex County.)

Young, H. A. Catalogue of the flora of "Oak Island," Revere, Massachusetts, with notes. Bul. Essex Inst. 14: 141-157. map. 1883. (Reprinted,

19 p.)

General features and statistics of flora; annotated list of 362 vascular plants, mosses, and hepatics. The introduction is by John Robinson.—For additions see Rich, W. P. Oak Island and its flora. Rhodora 4: 87-94. 1902. (Suffolk County.)

#### MICHIGAN

## General

Beal, W. J. Michigan flora. Ann. Rpt. Mich. Acad. Sci. 5: 1-147. 1904. (Reprinted with subtitle: A list of the fern and seed plants growing without

cultivation.)—Additions . . . l. c. 10: 85-89. 1908.
Climate, distribution, etc.; annotated list of 2,365 species (including the "Additions") of vascular plants; bibliography. Replaces Beal and Wheeler, C. F. Michigan flora. 1892.—See also Hermann, F. J. Notes on the flora of Michigan I. Rhodora 38: 362–367. 1936.—Hanes, C. R. Additions to the flora of Michigan. Papers Mich. Acad. Sci. 23: 135-139. 1938.—Hanes, C. R. Plants new or rare in Michigan records. l. c. 24: 3-7. 1939.—See also Farwell, O. A. Contributions to the botany of Michigan no. 14. Rpt. Mich. Acad. Sci. 17: 167-182. 1916. Contributions . . . no. 15–16. Amer. Midl. Nat. 11: 72–85, 261–269. 1928–29.—Also his Notes on the Michigan flora I–III. Rpt. Mich. Acad. Sci. 20: 161–195. 1918 (1919); 21: 345–371. 1920; 22: 177–185. 1921. Notes . . IV–VII. Papers Mich. Acad. Sci. 1: 85–100. 1923; 2: 11–46. 1923; 3: 87–109. 1924; 23: 123-134. 1938.—Also his Botanical gleanings in Michigan [I]-VII. Amer. Midl. Nat. 8: 263-280. 1923; 9: 259-282. 1925; 10: 19-46, 199-219. 1926-27; 11:41-71. 2 fig. 1928; 12:44-78, 113-134, 4 fig. 1930.

Gleason, H. A. The plants of Michigan. Simple keys for the identification of the native seed plants of the State. xlvii, 158 p. 19 cm. Ann Arbor, 1918.

Unannotated keys.

Lyons, A. B. The indigenous medical plants of Michigan. Detroit Lancet 1: 107-118, 197-209. 1878. (Reprinted 25 p., with cover title: Medicinal plants indigenous in Michigan.)

Running account of medicinal plants, in systematic order.

Otis, C. H. Michigan trees. A handbook of the native and most important introduced species. 6th ed., rev. 247 p. illus. (incl. map), pl. 19 cm. Ann Arbor, 1923. (University bulletin n.s., v. 25, no. 5.) (1st issue, 1913.) Annotated descriptive list, with keys; figure of each species.

Spalding, V. M. Native medicinal plants of Michigan. Proc. Mich. Pharm. Assoc. 4: 18-27. 1877.

List of vascular and cellular plants, annotated only as to abundance.

Stearns, Frederick. The medicinal plants of Michigan. Proc. Amer. Pharm. Assoc. 7: 236-285. 1858.

Annotated alphabetical list of nearly 600 wild medicinal plants.

Woodcock, E. F. Observations on the poisonous plants of Michigan. Amer. Jour. Bot. 12: 116-131. 1925.

Annotated list of 156 vascular plants; bibliography.

## Local

Allabach, L. F. Plants collected in Les Cheneaux Islands, Michigan. Trillia 6: 33-40. 1921.

Geology, topography, general features of flora; mostly unannotated list of vascular plants. Les Cheneaux Islands are in northern Lake Huron, 14 miles northeast of Mackinac Island. (Mackinac County.)
Allmendinger, E. C. Flora of Ann Arbor and vicinity. Proc. Ann. Arbor

Scient. Assoc. 1876: 85-116. 1876.

Mostly unannotated list of 848 vascular plants, found within a 4-mile radius. (Washtenaw County.)

Billington, Cecil. The flowering plants and ferns of Warren Woods, Berrien County, Michigan. Papers Mich. Acad. Sci. 4 (1): 81-110. 1 fig. (map), pl. 9-11..

Plant associations; annotated list of 358 vascular plants.

Brown, C. A. Ferns and flowering plants of Isle Royale, Michigan. 90 p.

21 fig. 23.5 cm. [Washington, D. C., 1937.]

Physiography, climate, botanical explorations, general features of flora, changes in vegetation; annotated list of 671 species and varieties of vascular plants; bibliography. A publication of the National Park Service. (Keweenaw County.)

Cole, E. J. Grand Rapids flora: a catalogue of the flowering plants and ferns growing without cultivation in the vicinity of Grand Rapids, Michigan. xxii, 170 p. 2 pl., map. 25.5 cm. Grand Rapids, 1901.

Geology, topography, climate, etc.; annotated list of 1,290 vascular plants.

(Kent County.)

Coleman, Nathan. Catalogue of the flowering plants of the southern peninsula of Michigan, with a few of the Cryptogamia. 49 p. 21 cm. Grand Rapids. 1874. (Kent Scientific Institute. Miscellaneous publications no. 2.)

Mostly unannotated list of vascular plants.

Cooper, W. S. A catalogue of the flora of Isle Royale, Lake Superior. Rnt. Mich. Acad. Sci. 16: 109-131. 1914.

Annotated list of 519 vascular plants; bibliography. (Keweenaw County.)

Dachnowski, Alfred. Flora of the Marquette quadrangle. Rpt. Mich. Acad. Sci. 9: 88-103, 1907.

Botanical explorations, topography, botanical distribution, bibliography; tabular list of vascular plants, with local habitats indicated. (Marquette County.)

Daniels, F. P. Ecology of the flora of Sturgis, Mich., and vicinity. Rpt. Mich. Acad. Sci. 4: 145-159. 1904.

General features of flora, plant formations; list of 670 vascular plants, ecologically arranged. (St. Joseph County.)

The flora of the vicinity of Manistee, Mich. Rpt. Mich. Acad. Sci.

4: 125-144. 1904. Topography, plant associations; list of 750 vascular plants, divided ecologically. (Manistee County.)

Darlington, H. T. Contributions to the flora of Gogebic County, Michigan. Ann. Rpt. Mich. Acad. Sci. 22: 147-176. 1921.—Papers Mich. Acad. Sci. 1: 74-82. 1923.

Topography, general features of flora; annotated list of vascular plants.

Vegetation of the Porcupine Mountains, northern Michigan. Pt. II. Floristics. Papers Mich. Acad. Sci. 22: 33-68. pl. 5-6. 1937.

Annotated list of vascular plants; bibliography. (Ontonagon County.)

Davis, C. A. The native vegetation of Tuscola County. Notes on the factors affecting plant distribution. In his Report on the geology of Tuscola County, Michigan. Rpt. State Bd. Geol. Survey Mich. 1908: 290-346. 1909.

Temperature, soils, plant associations; annotated list of vascular plants.

Dodge, C. K. A botanical trip to Thunder Bay Island. Rpt. Mich. Acad. Sci. **10**: 40–41. 1908.

Includes running account of plants observed. (In Lake Huron, Alpena County.)

Catalog of plants. In Ruthven, A. G. A biological survey of the sand dune region on the south shore of Saginaw Bay, Michigan. Pub. Mich. Geol. and Biol. Survey 4 (Biol. Ser. 2): 65-120. 1911.

Annotated list of 886 vascular plants; general features of vegetation. (Huron County.)

- Flora of St. Clair County, Michigan, and the western part of Lambton County, Ontario. Ann. Rpt. State Hort. Soc. Mich. 29: 231-313. 1900. Annotated list of 1,112 vascular plants.

The flowering plants, ferns and their allies of Mackinac Island. Rpt. Mich. Acad. Sci. 15: 218-237. 1913.

Topography, general features of flora; annotated list of over 400 yascular

Two unnumbered pages of Addenda are included. (Mackinac County.)

Observations on the flowering plants, ferns and fern allies growing wild in Marquette County, Michigan, in 1916 and 1917, especially in the vicinity of the Huron Mountain Club. (Contributions to the botany of Michigan II.) Misc. Pub. Mus. Zool. Univ. Mich. no. 5. 44 p. map. 1918.

Annotated list of vascular plants.

Dodge, C. K. Observations on the flowering plants, ferns and fern allies growing wild in Schoolcraft County and vicinity in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan in 1915. Pub. Mich. Geol. and Biol. Survey 31 (Biol. Ser. 6): 75-123. 1921. Physiography, etc.; annotated list of vascular plants.

- Observations on the flowering plants, ferns and fern allies growing without cultivation in Tuscola County, Michigan. Pub. Mich. Geol. and Biol. Survey 31 (Biol. Ser. 6): 165-222. 1921.

Physiography, etc.; annotated list of vascular plants.

Observations on the flowering plants, ferns, and fern allies on and near the shore of Lake Huron from Linwood Park near Bay City, Bay County, to Mackinaw City, Cheboygan County, including the vicinity of St. Ignace, Mackinac, and Bois Blanc Islands, Mackinac County, Michigan. Pub. Mich. Geol. and Biol. Survey 31 (Biol. Ser. 6): 15-74. map. 1921.

Geography, physiography, etc.; annotated list of vascular plants.

Observations on the wild plants at Whitefish Point and Vermilion, near the south shore of Lake Superior, and other parts of Chippewa County, Michigan, in 1914. Pub. Mich. Geol. and Biol. Survey 31 (Biol. Ser. 6): 125-164. 1921.

Physiography, habitats, etc.; annotated list of vascular plants.—See also Hermann, F. J. Additions to the flora of Chippewa County . . . Papers Mich. Acad. Sci. 22: S5-89. 1937.

Results of the Mershon expedition to the Charity Islands, Lake Huron. Rpt. Mich. Acad. Sci. 13: 173-190. 1911.

Annotated list of 372 vascular plants. The Charity Islands are in Saginaw

Bay in Arenac County.

Farwell, O. A. A catalogue of the flora of Detroit. Rpt. Mich. Acad. Sci. 2: 31-68. 1901. (Reprinted with additions from 11th Ann. Rpt. Commr. Parks and Boulevards, Detroit, 1900.)—Additions and corrections to the flora of Detroit. 1. c. 6: 209-214. 1904. (In his Contributions to the botany of Michigan no. 8.)

Annotated list of 885 species and minor forms of vascular plants. This forms one [no. 7a] of his Contributions to the botany of Michigan. (Wayne County.)

The flora of Parkedale Farm, with special reference to Stony Creek Valley. Rpt. Mich. Acad. Sci. 15: 150-192. 1 fig. (map). 1913. (His Contributions to the botany of Michigan no. 9.)

Topography, plant associations; annotated list of 479 vascular plants. (Oak-

land County.)

Gates, F. C., and Ehlers, J. H. An annotated list of the higher plants of the region of Douglas Lake, Michigan. Papers Mich. Acad. Sci. 4: 183-284. 1925.—Additions . . . l. c. 8: 111-120. 1928; 13: 67-88. 1931.

List of 1,026 vascular plants; bibliography. The "Additions" bring the total

to 1,177 species. (In Emmet and Cheboygan Counties.)

Gilmore, M. R. Some Chippewa uses of plants. Papers Mich. Acad. Sci. 17: 119-143. 1933.

Annotated systematic list, with Chippewa names and uses.

Hebert, P. E. Ferns and flowering plants of Berrien County, Michigan. Amer. Midl. Nat. 15: 328-342. 1934.

Unannotated list of 895 vascular plants.

Kellogg, H. S. The flora of the Rainy River region. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 22: (0-75. pl. 16-17. 1915. (Reprinted in Contrib. Bot. Dept. Iowa State Col. no. 60.)

List of cellular and vascular plants mostly collected by the author in 1914.

(Cheboygan and adjacent counties.)

Pammel, L. H., and Cratty, R. I. Some notes on plants of Whitehall, Michigan. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 30 (1923): 279-285. 7 fig. [1924.]
General features of flora; unannotated list of vascular plants. (Muskegon

County.)

Sutton, J. M. Flora of the Detroit Zoological Tract. Ann. Rpt. Mich. Acad. Sci. 19: 263-271. fig. 13 (map). 1917.

Unannotated list of vascular plants. (Oakland County.)

Walpole, B. A. Flora of Washtenaw County, Michigan. 80 p. (incl. map). 23 cm. Ypsilanti, [1924].

241306°-42--13

Collecting localities; annotated list of 1,202 vascular plants; bibliography (p. 5).—See also Hermann, F. J. Additions to the flora . . . Papers Mich. Acad. Sci. 21: 81-87. 1936; 22: 91-94. 1937; 24: 17-23. 1939.

#### MINNESOTA

See also Wisconsin (Cheney, A contribution to the flora; Pammel; Smith, Ethnobotany of the Ojibwe Indians).

## General

Rosendahl, C. O., and Butters, F. K. Trees and shrubs of Minnesota. vii,

385 p. illus. (incl. map). 26.5 cm. Minneapolis, 1928.

Descriptive flora of native and cultivated woody plants, with keys; general features of vegetation; glossary. Replaces Minnesota trees and shrubs, by F. E. Clements, C. O. Rosendahl, and F. K. Butters, 1912, though not considered a second edition.

Upham, Warren. Catalogue of the flora of Minnesota, including its phaenogamous and vascular cryptogamous plants, indigenous, naturalized, and adventive. 193 p. 24 cm. Minneapolis, 1884. (Ann. Rpt. Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey Minn. 1883, pt. 6.)—Supplement to the flora of Minnesota. Bul. Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey Minn. 3: 46-54. 1887.

History of botanical exploration, including bibliography, topography, etc.;

annotated list of vascular plants.

Weschcke, Carl. An enumeration of the medicinal plants of the State of Minnesota. Pharm. Rundschau (N. Y.) 8: 155-157. 1890.

Unannotated systematic list of vascular plants.

# Local

Arthur, J. C., Bailey, L. H., and Holway, E. W. D. Plants collected between Lake Superior and the International Boundary, July, 1886. Bul. Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey Minn. 3: 10-43. 1887.

List of vascular and cellular plants, with localities. (St. Louis and Lake

Counties.)

Bailey, L. H. Chippeway plant names. Bot. Gaz. 12: 37-39. 1887.

List of Indian names obtained in northern Minnesota, with botanical equivalents.

Densmore, Frances. Uses of plants by the Chippewa Indians. Ann. Rpt.

Bur. Amer. Ethnol. 44: 275-397. pl. 28-63. 1928 (1929).

Table of plants used, with scientific and vernacular names and translations of latter, uses, and references; sections on medicinal, food, dye, charm, and decorative plants; references. The data were gathered in Minnesota, Wisconsin, and Ontario.

MacMillan, Conway. The Metaspermae of the Minnesota valley. A list of the higher seed-producing plants indigenous to the drainage basin of the Minnesota River. xiii, 826 p. 2 maps. 25.5 cm. Minneapolis, 1892. (Rpt. Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey Minn. Bot. Ser. 1.)

Annotated list of 1,174 Angiospermae, with rather extensive synonymy and references; general features of plant distribution, statistical tables, etc; bibliography. Covers most of southern and southwestern Minnesota and small adjacent areas in South Dakota and Iowa (see p. 571).

Pammel, L. H. The flora of Star Island and vicinity. Ames Forester 3: 119-141. 3 fig. (maps), 7 pl. 1915.

Bibliography, geology, topography, plant formations, etc.; list of cellular plants, annotated list of vascular plants. (In Cass Lake, Cass County.)

Reagan, A. B. Plants used by the Bois Fort Chippewa (Ojibwa) Indians of Minnesota. Wisconsin Archeol. n. s., 7: 230-248. 1928.

Annotated systematic list. (Koochiching County.)

Rosendahl, C. O., and Butters, F. K. Reputed Minnesota plants which probably do not occur in the State. Minn. Bot. Studies 4: 461-473. 1916.

Bibliography; list of vascular plants incorrectly reported or not authenticated by specimens,

Wheeler, W. A. A contribution to the knowledge of the flora of southeastern Minnesota. Minn. Bot. Studies 2: 353-416. pl. 21-27. 1900.

Topography, plant associations; annotated list of 578 vascular plants collected in the summer of 1899, in the vicinity of Winnebago, Faribault County.-See also Rosendahl, C. O. An addition . . . l. c. 3: 257-269. 1903.

A contribution to the knowledge of the flora of the Red River Valley

in Minnesota. Minn. Bot. Studies 2: 569-600. pl. 34-41. 1901. Soil, etc.; list of 325 angiosperms collected in August 1900, with localities and collectors' names. The Red River of the North constitutes the boundary between Minnesota and North Dakota.

#### MISSISSIPPI

See also Louisiana (Lloyd and Tracy).

## General

Lowe, E. N. Plants of Mississippi. A list of flowering plants and ferns. 24 cm. Bul. Miss. State Geol. Survey 17. 292 p. (incl. map.) 1921. Topography, floral regions; annotated list of vascular plants.

Phares, D. L. Synopsis of the medical flora of the State of Mississippi. Ann. Rpt. Miss. State Bd. Health 1: 139-180. 1877. Annotated systematic list.

## Local

Brown, C. S. Tishomingo State Park, botany. Bul. Miss. State Geol. Survey 32: 37-77, 1936.

Annotated list of vascular plants. (Tishomingo County.)

Lauderburn, D. E. Trees of the Yazoo-Mississippi Delta and their economic values. Ext. Bul. Miss. State Col. 67. 32 p. illus. 1933.

Annotated list, with uses. Adapted from Putnam, J. A., and Bull, Henry. Trees of the bottomlands of the Mississippi River Delta region. Occas. Paper South, Forestry Expt. Sta. no. 27. 1932. (Region from Tennessee line to Vicksburg, extending east for 10 to 70 miles to the losssial bluffs.)

### MISSOURI

### General

Bush, B. F. The trees, shrubs and vines of Missouri. Ann. Rpt. State Hort.

Soc. Missouri 37: 353-393, i-v. 1895.

Annotated list of 294 species.—See also his Notes on trees and shrubs of Missouri. Amer. Midl. Nat. 10: 133-158. 1926. (Supplementary notes (on 97 species) to Tracy's Flora (1886); most of the species mentioned are excluded from the flora of the State.)

Palmer, E. J., and Steyermark, J. A. An annotated catalogue of the flowering plants of Missouri. Annals Missouri Bot. Gard. 22: 375-758. 6 fig.

(maps), pl. 15-21. 1935.

Botanical explorations, physiography, climate, geology, botanical regions, bibliography; annotated list of spermatophytes (2,281 species plus 209 varieties This figure includes the Pteridophyta, not treated in this paper; and forms). for the latter see their The ferns and fern allies of Missouri. Amer. Fern Jour. 22: 105-122. 2 fig. 1932(1933); also Pinkerton, M. E. Ferns and fern allies of Missouri. Annals Missouri Bot. Gard. 20: 45-77. fig. 1 (map), pl. 5, fold. tab. 1933.—See also Steyermark, J. A. Plants new to Missouri. Rhodora 40: 249-255. 1938.—Palmer, E. J., and Steyermark, J. A. Additions, corrections, and revisions . . . Annals Missouri Bot. Gard. 25: 775-794. 1938.—Replaces Tracy, S. M. Flora of Missouri. Rpt. Missouri State Hort. Soc. 28 (1885), app. 106 p. 1886. (Also reprinted with title: Catalogue of the phaenogamous and vascular cryptogamous plants of Missouri.)

Pammel, L. H. Poisonous and medicinal plants of Missouri. Bul. Missouri State Bd. Hort. no. 14. 46 p. 26 fig. [1910?]

Local laws relating to poisonous plants, etc.; running account of principal

species.

# Local

Bush, B. F. Notes on the mound flora of Atchison County, Missouri. Ann. Rpt. Missouri Bot. Gard. 6: 121-134. 1895.

Topography, general features of flora; annotated list of angiosperms collected by author in 1893.

Daniels, F. P. The flora of Columbia, Missouri, and vicinity. Univ. Missouri Studies Sci. Ser. v. 1, no. 2. ix, 319 p. map. 1907. (Has also continuous paging (143-461) of volume.)

Annotated list of native and introduced vascular plants (1,058 species and 47 varieties); ecology, bibliography.—For corrections and additions see Bush, B. F., Amer. Midl. Nat. 12: 185-194, 343-362. 1931; 16: 83-93. 1935.—See also Rickett, H. W. Flora of Columbia, Missouri. 1931. (Boone County.)

Engelmann Botanical Club. A preliminary check list of the cryptogams and phanerogams in the vicinity of Saint Louis, Missouri. [9], 63 p. 21 cm. Saint Louis, 1911.

Unannotated list of cellular and vascular plants, alphabetically arranged, with localities indicated. The area covered includes a small part of adjacent Illinois. Replaces Eggert, Henry (i. e. Heinrich). Catalogue of the phaenogamous and vascular cryptogamous plants in the vicinity of St. Louis, Mo. 16 p. 23 cm. St. Louis, [1891].—See also Steyermark, J. A. Recent additions to the flora of St. Louis County, Missouri. Rhodora 36: 375-376. 1934.

Mackenzie, K. K., Bush, B. F., and others. Manual of the flora of Jackson County, Missouri. xix, 242 p. 24.5 cm. Kansas City, Mo., 1902. Physiography, etc.; briefly descriptive annotated flora of vascular plants

(1,141 species and 51 varieties).

Missouri Botanical Garden. Check-list of the ferns and flowering plants indigenous to the Missouri Botanical Garden extension, Gray Summit, Missouri. Missouri Bot. Gard. Bul. 16: 65-74, 83-91. 1928.

Unannotated list of vascular plants. (Franklin County.)

Medicinal plants of our local flora. Missouri Bot. Gard. Bul. 10: 118-123, 137-142, 153-157, 166-169. 1922.

Annotated list, the species alphabetically arranged and divided into herbaceous and woody groups. Refers to the vicinity of St. Louis.

Plants of our local flora which have been used by man as food. Missouri Bot. Gard. Bul. 10: 102-110. 1922.

Annotated list, classified by parts used.

Palmer, E. J. Catalogue of the plants of Jasper County, Missouri (fernworts and flowering plants). Annals Missouri Bot. Gard. 3: 345-401. 1916.

Physiography, geology, floral areas; list of vascular plants, with collecting numbers of the author.

Flora of the Grand Falls chert barrens. Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis **19:** 97-**112**. 1910.

Geology, topography, general features of flora; annotated list of vascular plants. (Newton and Jasper Counties.)

Rickett, H. W. Flora of Columbia, Missouri. Univ. Missouri Studies v. 6. no. 1. 84 p. map. 1931.

Essentially a revision of Daniels' Flora (q. v.) and supplementary to it; list, with occasional annotations (1,005 species).—For corrections and additions see Drouet, F. Notes on the flora . . . Rhodora 35: 359-364. 1933; 37: 189-196. 1935. (Boone County.)

A list of plants from the Missouri Ozarks. Amer. Midl. Nat. 11: 243-254. 1928.

Itinerary; list of vascular plants collected by the author in 1927, with localities. (South-central Missouri.)

### MONTANA

## General

Blankinship, J. W. A century of botanical exploration in Montana, 1805-1905: collectors, herbaria and bibliography. Montana Agr. Col. Sci. Studies 1: 3-31. 1904.

Annotated list of collectors; annotated bibliography.

Blankinship, J. W. Native economic plants of Montana. Bul. Montana Agr. Expt. Sta. 56. 36 p. 1905.

Annotated alphabetical list of wild economic plants; bibliography; list of species classified by uses,

- and Henshall, H. F. Common names of Montana plants. Montana Agr. Col. Sci. Studies 1: 113-139. col. pl. 1905.

Alphabetical lists of vernacular and botanical names, with equivalents.

Rydberg, P. A. Catalogue of the flora of Montana and the Yellowstone National Park. Mem. New York Bot. Gard. v. 1. xi, 492 p. map. New York, 1900. List of collectors, with dates and location of specimens; annotated list of 1,976 vascular plants, with references and citation of exsiccatae.—See also Blankinship, J. W. Supplement to the flora of Montana: additions and corrections. Montana Agr. Col. Sci. Studies 1: 33-109. 6 fig. 1905.

### Local

Grinnell, G. B. The Cheyenne Indians, their history and ways of life. 2 v. plates, map. 24.5 cm. New Haven, 1923.

Includes (v. 2, p. 166-191) annotated systematic list of 94 useful plants, with botanical and vernacular names.

Jones, M. E. Montana botany notes, containing descriptions of new species, list of plants not heretofore recorded from the State, and notes on disputed species. Bul. Univ. Montana no. 61, Biol. Ser. no. 15. 74 p. (incl. 2 fig., 5 pl.). 1910.

Partly annotated list of about 1,700 vascular and cellular plants, with localities, constituting essentially a flora of the Flathead Lake region, Flathead County, but including species from other localities; gazetteer.

Standley, P. C. Flora of Glacier National Park, Montana. Contrib. U. S. Natl. Herb. 22: 235-438. pl. 33-52. 1921.

Briefly annotated list, with keys and partial descriptions, of the vascular plants (955 species); physiography, life zones, botanical explorations, annotated bibliography. A more popular account of the same flora is his "Plants of Glacier National Park." U. S. Dept. Interior, National Park Service. 110 p. 150 fig., 5 col. pl. 1926.—For additions, see Graff, P. W. Unreported plants from Glacier National Park. Bul. Torrey Club 49: 175–181. 1922.—Maguire, Bassett. Distribution notes concerning certain plants of Glacier National Park, Montana. Rhodora 36: 305-308. 1934; 41: 504-508. 1939.—McLaughlin, W. T. Notes on the flora of Glacier National Park, Montana. Rhodora 37: 362-365. 1935. (Includes bibliography.) (Flathead and Glacier Counties.)

#### NEBRASKA

## General

Clements, F. E. A preliminary list of the botanical expeditions in Nebraska, 1803-1893. Rpt. Bot. Survey Nebraska 3: 39-42. 1894.

Chronological list of 18 expeditions with localities covered.

Petersen, N. F. Flora of Nebraska. A list of the ferns, conifers and flowering plants of the State with keys for their determination. 3d ed. 220 p. 21 cm. Lincoln, 1923. (1st ed., 1912.)

Annotated list of vascular plants, with keys.

Pool, R. J. Handbook of Nebraska trees. A guide to the native and most important introduced species. Bul. Nebraska Conserv. and Soil Survey 7. 2d ed. 179 p. illus. (incl. maps). 1929. (Contribution from the Botanical survey of Nebraska n. s., no. 3.) (1st ed., 1919.)

Annotated descriptive list, with figure of each species, and maps showing local

range of most species.

Pound, Roscoe. Bibliography of the flora of Nebraska. Rpt. Bot. Survey Nebraska 3: 43-48. 1894.

Unannotated list of papers, arranged by authors; critical notes on Aughey's Catalogue of the flora of Nebraska. Republished with additions in Pound, R., and Clements, F. C. The phytogeography of Nebraska. 2d ed. In University of Nebraska. Botanical survey of Nebraska 8: 25-30. 1900.

Winter, J. M. An analysis of the flowering plants of Nebraska, with keys to the families, genera, and species, and with notes concerning their occurrence, range, and frequency within the State. Bul. Conserv. Dept. Conserv. and Surv. Div. Univ. Nebraska no. 13. iii, 203 p. 23 cm. [Lincoln,] 1936. (Contribution from the Botanical survey of Nebraska n. s., no. 10.)

Annotated list of angiosperms, with keys.

## Local

Bessey, C. E. The forest trees of eastern Nebraska. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 13: 75-87 (incl. maps). 1906.

Annotated list of 67 species, each with a small map showing local range.

Gilmore, M. R. Some native Nebraska plants with their uses by the Dakota. Collect. Nebraska State Hist. Soc. 17: 358–370. 1913.

Annotated systematic list, with vernacular names.

—— A study in the ethnobotany of the Omaha Indians. Collect. Nebraska State Hist. Soc. 17: 314-357. 1913.

Running account of useful plants grouped by uses; annotated systematic list, with vernacular names; list of plants grouped by uses; bibliography. (Eastern Nebraska.)

Uses of plants by the Indians of the Missouri River region. Ann. Rpt. Bur. Amer. Ethnol. 33: 43-154. 30 pl. 1919.

General considerations; annotated systematic list of plants, with vernacular names and uses; lists of plants discussed, with names in different Indian languages; bibliography. Refers mainly to Nebraska.

Rydberg, P. A. Flora of the sand hills of Nebraska. Contrib. U. S. Natl.

Herb. 3: 133-200. pl. 2. 1895.

Author's itinerary in 1893, topography, floral districts, etc.; annotated list of vascular plants collected; numerical list of specimens. The sand hill region extends from about 98°-103° W. Long., with the Niobrara and North Platte Rivers as north and south boundaries. The author collected chiefly in Thomas, Hooker, and Grant Counties.

Smith, J. G., and Pound, Roscoe. Flora of the sand hill region of Sheridan and Cherry Counties and list of plants collected on a journey through the sand hills in July and August, 1892. *In* University of Nebraska. Botanical survey of Nebraska 2: 5-30. 1893.

Topography, general features of flora: list of vascular and cellular plants collected, with localities.

Tillotson, C. R. The trees of Lincoln and vicinity. Ann. Rpt. Nebraska State Bd. Agr. 1906/07: 213-236. 1907.

Annotated list, including cultivated species. (Lancaster County.)

#### NEVADA

## General

Tidestrom, Ivar. Flora of Utah and Nevada. Contrib. U. S. Natl. Herb. v.

25. 665 p. 15 pl., map. 1925.

Physiography, life zones; plant communities (by H. L. Shantz), the foothill-montane-alpine flora and its environment (by A. W. Sampson); systematic list of vascular plants (about 3,700 species), with keys, references, local habitat, and general range. Treatments of several families contributed by various authors.—For additions (relating principally to Utah) see Maguire, Bassett. Distributional notes on plants of the Great Basin region I-II. Leaflets West. Bot. 1: 183–188. 1935; 2: 23–26. 1937.

### NEW HAMPSHIRE

# General

Flint, W. F. The distribution of plants in New Hampshire. In Hitchcock, C. H. The geology of New Hampshire. p. 381-415. pl., map. Concord, 1874. General features of flora; list of vascular plants (and lichens) with local range indicated. The latest State list, but long out of date.

Flint, W. F. The trees and shrubs composing the New Hampshire forests. Their distribution, relative abundance, and utility. Rpt. Col. Agr. and Mech. Arts New Hampshire 19: 60-99. 1890. (Reprinted with some changes from Rpt. Forestry Comn. New Hampshire 1st, 1885.—Reprinted 42 p. 1891.)
Annotated list.—See also Foster, J. H. Trees and shrubs of New Hampshire.

Bienn. Rpt. Forestry Comn. New Hampshire 1930. [pt. 2.] 131 p. illus. 1931.

(Popular account.)

## Local

Batchelder, F. W. Preliminary list of plants growing without cultivation in the vicinity of Manchester, New Hampshire. rev. and enl. Proc. Manchester Inst. Arts and Sci. v. 4, pt. 2. 59 p. 1909. (1st ed., 1900.)

List of 1,063 species and 360 additional forms of vascular plants, annotated as to abundance; additional notes on 26 species. The list of 1900 contained 817

(Hillsboro County.)

Beetle, A. A. Flowering plants and ferns of the Fox research forest, Hillsboro, New Hampshire. Bul. C. A. Fox Res, and Demonstr. Forest no. 9. 40 p.

Annotated list of vascular plants. The list contains rather numerous errors; for corrections of the most important ones see Weatherby, C. A., and Blake, S. F. On certain plant records from Hillsboro, New Hampshire. Rhodora 41: 34-36. 1939.—Also Weatherby, C. A. A correction. l. c. 138-139. 1939. (Hillsboro County.)

Harris, W. S. The flora of Windham, N. H. In Morrison, L. A. Supplement to the history of Windham in New Hampshire. p. 69-97. Boston, 1892. (Reprinted 31 p. 1892.)

Contains list of 606 vascular plants. (Rockingham County.)

Jesup, H. G. A catalogue of the flowering plants and higher cryptogams, both native and introduced, found within thirty miles of Hanover, N. H., includ-

ing a few cultivated species . . . vii, 91 p. map. 23 cm. [Hanover,] 1891. Physiography, etc.; annotated list of 1,161 vascular plants. Hanover is in Grafton County; parts of Sullivan, Merrimack, and Belknap Counties in New Hampshire, and of Orange, Windsor, and Rutland Counties, Vermont, are included.—See also Eggleston, W. W. Flora of Mt. Moosilauke. Rhodora 2: 97-99. 1900.

Pease, A. S. List of plants on Three Mile Island. Pteridophyta and Sper-

matophyta. Appalachia 12: 266-276. 1911.

Botanical explorations; unannotated list of 218 vascular plants. (In Lake Winnipesaukee, near Center Harbor, Belknap County.)

Notes on the botanical exploration of the White Mountains. Appalachia 14: 157-178. 1917.

History of earlier botanical collecting, with bibliographical footnotes; list of collectors with dates.

Vascular flora of Coös County, New Hampshire. Proc. Boston Soc. Nat. Hist. 37: 39-388. pl. 5-11. 1924.—Plants new to Coos County, N. H. Rhodora 30: 104-105. 1928.

Physiography, soils, climate, general features of flora, history of botanical investigations, bibliography, etc.; annotated list of 1,297 vascular plants.

## NEW JERSEY

See also New York (Taylor, Flora of the vicinity of New York); Pennsylvania (Keller and Brown; Smith).

### General

Britton, N. L. Catalogue of plants found in New Jersey. Final Rpt. Geol. Survey New Jersey 2: 27-642. 1889 [1890]. (Reprinted.)
Physiography, bibliography; annotated list of vascular and cellular plants

(5,641 species and varieties, of which 1,995 are vascular plants).

Halsted, B. D. Forest trees of New Jersey. Bul. New Jersey Agr. Expt. Sta. 202. 52 p. 25 fig. 1907.

Annotated compiled list; bibliography.

The poisonous plants of New Jersey. Bul. New Jersey Agr. Expt. Sta. 135. 28 p. 10 fig. 1899.

Annotated account, the plants grouped according to poisonous character.

## Local

Fender, F. S. The flora of Seven Mile Beach, New Jersey. Bartonia 19: 23-41. 1938.

Botanical explorations, habitats, affinities of flora; annotated list of 416 vascular plants; bibliography. Seven Mile Beach is an island off the shore of Cape May County.

Harshberger, J. W. An ecological study of the New Jersey strand flora. Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Phila. [52] (1900): 623-671. 1901.—Additional observations on the strand flora of New Jersey. l. c. 54 (1902): 642-669. 6 fig. 1903. Includes (p. 661-671; v. 54, p. 665-669) lists of plants known to occur on the

beaches and salt marshes.

La Wall, C. H. Botanical notes from Longport, New Jersey. Bartonia 3: 12-21. 1911.

Annotated list of 169 vascular plants. (Atlantic County.)

Moldenke, H. N. A list of plants observed at and near The Pines, Branchville, New Jersey, during the Branchville nature conference, May 24-26, 1935. 9 p. [n. p., 1935?]

Unannotated list of 371 vascular plants. (Processed publication.) (Sussex

County.)

The observed flora of Watchung, N. J., and its immediate vicinity, together with a schematic classification of the plant kingdom to orders. 3d ed.

59 p. 23.5 cm. Watchung, 1934.

Unannotated list of cellular and vascular plants (1,170 wild species and varieties); statistics of the plant kingdom, giving the number of genera and species in the world by orders. The two previous editions of the list were issued in 1933 (hectographed). Ten multigraphed lists of additions have been issued (1 p., [n. d.]: 2 p., [n. d.]; 2 p., 1934; 5 p., 1935; 7 p., 1937; 1 p., 1937; 2 p., 1938; 3, 2, 3 p., 1939).—For general features of flora, see his The flora of the Watchung Mountains. Torreya 36: 57-61, 88-93. 2 fig. (incl. map). 1936. (Somerset County.)

Stone, Witmer. The plants of southern New Jersey, with especial reference to the flora of the pine barrens and the geographic distribution of the species. Ann. Rpt. New Jersey State Mus. 1910: 23-828. 5 fig. 129 pl. 1911 [1912]. (Reprinted.)

Local herbaria, phytogeography, floral districts, etc.; annotated list of vascular plants, with keys; bibliography, gazetteer. (Burlington and Monmouth Counties and southward.)

Walker, H. G., and Broadhurst, Jean. Flora. Englewood and vicinity. 45 p.

16.5 cm. [n. p., 1901.]

Unannotated list of vascular plants, without authorities for botanical names, covering area in Bergen County along Hudson River between Edgewater and Closter west to the Hackensack marshes.

### NEW MEXICO

# General

Castetter, E. F. Uncultivated native plants used as sources of food. Univ. New Mexico Bul. 266 (Biol. Ser. v. 4, no. 1). 62 p. 1935. (Ethnobiological studies in the American Southwest I.)

Annotated list, alphabetically arranged by botanical names, of native plants eaten by Indians of New Mexico and Arizona; bibliography; index of vernacular names.

Standley, P. C. A bibliography of New Mexican botany. Contrib. U. S. Natl. Herb. 13: 229-246. 1910.

Annotated list.

—— Some useful native plants of New Mexico. Ann. Rpt. Smithsn. Inst. 1911: 447-462. 13 pl. 1912.

Running account, the plants grouped by uses.

Standley, P. C. The type localities of plants first described from New Mexico.

Contrib. U. S. Natl. Herb. 13: 143-227. pl. 21, map. 1910.

Itineraries of Wislizenus, Wright, Whipple's expedition (Bigelow), Pope's expedition, Parke's expedition; descriptive list of type localities, with lists of species; annotated systematic list of species described from New Mexico.

Wooton, E. O. Native ornamental plants of New Mexico. Bul. New Mexico Agr. Expt. Sta. 51. 40 p. plates. 1904.

Running account of native plants of possible ornamental value.

Trees and shrubs of New Mexico. Bul. New Mexico Agr. Expt. Sta. 87. 159 p. illus. 1913.

Annotated treatment, with keys.

and Standley, P. C. Flora of New Mexico. Contrib. U. S. Natl. Herb. v. 19. 794 p. 1915.

Annotated list of 2,903 species of vascular plants, with keys; gazetteer.

## Local

Castetter, E. F., and Opler, M. E. The ethnobiology of the Chiricahua and Mescalero Apache. A. The use of plants for foods, beverages and narcotics. Univ. New Mexico Bul. 297 (Biol. Ser. v. 4, no. 5). 63 p. 1936. (Ethnobiological studies in the American southwest III.)

Includes running account of plants used by these Indians in New Mexico and adjacent regions. The Mescalero lived mainly in New Mexico, west to the Rio Grande, east to northwestern Texas, south into northern Mexico; the Chiricahua west of the Rio Grande into southeastern Arizona and south into Chihuahua and

Sonora.

Emerson, F. W. An ecological reconnaissance in the White Sands, New

Mexico. Ecology 16: 226-233. 4 fig. (incl. map). 1935.

Includes list of 62 known vascular plants; bibliography. The area, occupying about 270 square miles, is covered with dunes composed of loose crystals of gypsum. (Otero County.)

Robbins, W. W., Harrington, J. P., and Freire-Marreco, Barbara. Ethnobotany of the Tewa Indians. Bul. Bur. Amer. Ethnol. 55. xii, 124 p. 7 fig.,

8 pl., map. 1916.

Tewa classification and nomenclature of plants; glossary of Tewa names for plant organs, etc.; annuotated list of wild and cultivated plants, with Tewa names and uses; bibliography. The Tewa are a tribe in the upper Rio Grande Valley. New Mexico.

Standley, P. C. Notes on the flora of the Pecos River National Forest. Muhlenbergia 5: 17-30. 1909.

Topography, botanical explorations, general features of flora; list of more interesting plants collected by the author in 1908, with localities. The Pecos River National Forest, now a part of the Santa Fe National Forest, was in San Miguel, Mora, and Santa Fe Counties.

Stevenson, M. C. Ethnobotany of the Zuñi Indians. Ann. Rpt. Bur. Amer. Ethnol. 30: 31-102. 3 pl. 1915.

Annotated lists of useful plants, classified by uses, with vernacular names.

The Zuñi Indian Reservation is in western McKinley and Valencia Counties.

Watson, J. R. Manual of the more common flowering plants growing without cultivation in Bernalillo County, New Mexico. Univ. New Mexico Bul. 49 (Biol. Ser. v. 3, no. 1). xii, 107 p. 1908.

Annotated flora with keys and brief descriptions; the grasses and sedges

omitted.

#### NEW YORK

## General

Brown, H. P. Trees of New York State, native and naturalized. Tech. Pub. New York State Col. Forestry 15. 401 p. illus., map. 1922.

Description and full-page illustration of each species; keys; life zones. The "glossary of derivations" is a remarkable production. Revised and enlarged edition issued as Trees of northeastern United States, native and naturalized. 490 p. illus. 24 cm. Boston, 1938.

House, H. D. Annotated list of the ferns and flowering plants of New York State. New York State Mus. Bul. 254: 5-759. 1924.

Annotated list of about 2,876 species and many varieties, with synonymy; list of principal local floras.

A bibliography of the botany of New York State. New York State Mus. Bul. 188 (Rpt. State Bot. 1915): 66-105. 1916. [1917].

Mostly unannotated list of floristic publications, geographically arranged.

Wild flowers of New York. 2 v. 264 col. pl. 30 cm. Albany, 1918 (New York State Museum Memoir 15.) (Reissued, 1934, in 1 vol. Г19201. as Wild flowers.)

Popular descriptive flora of herbaceous plants, noteworthy for its excellent

color photographs.

Lee, C. A. A catalogue of the medicinal plants, indigenous and exotic, growing in the State of New-York, with a brief account of their composition and medical properties. iv, 64 p. 23 cm. New York, 1848.

Annotated list. Reprinted from New York Jour. Med. 9: 151-166, 298-313. 1847; 10: 1-27. 1848.

Peck, C. H. Edible wild fruits of New York. Trans. Albany Inst. 12: 83-102. 1893.

Running account of edible wild fruits.

Torrey, John. A flora of the State of New-York, comprising full descriptions of all the indigenous and naturalized plants hitherto discovered in the State; with remarks on their economical and medicinal properties. 2 v. 161 (i. e. 162) pl. 29 cm. Albany, 1843. (Natural history of New York [div. 2].)

The classical flora of the State, still of value for its descriptions and illustra-

tions. Occurs with both plain and hand-colored plates.

# Local

Bausor, S. C. A review of some medicinal plants. Pt. 2. Medicinal plants of our local flora. Torreya 37: 45-54. 1937.

Annotated systematic list of 100 more common medicinal plants in vicinity of

New York City.

Beauchamp, W. M. Onondaga plant names. Bul. Torrey Club 15: 214, 262-266. 1888.—Onondaga Indian names of plants. I. c. 16: 54-55. 1889.

Running account of vernacular names, with translations and English names. See also his more extensive paper with same title in Jour. Amer. Folklore 15: 91-103. 1902. (Refers to the Indians of the Onondaga Valley.)

Beckwith, Florence, Macauley, M. E., and Fuller, J. B. Plants of Monroe County, New York, and adjacent territory. Proc. Rochester Acad. Sci. 3: 1-150. pl. 1-2 (maps). 1896.—Supplementary list. l. c. 5: 1-38. 1910.—Second supplementary list. l. c. 5: 59-99. 1917.

Collections, special localities, geology, climate, etc.: annotated list of 1,761 vascular plants (including supplements); annotated bibliography. M. S. Baxter

is joint author in place of J. B. Fuller, in suppl. 1-2.

Bradford, G. W. A catalogue of plants, growing spontaneously in the vicinity of Cortland Academy, Homer, Cortland County, New-York. Ann. Rpt. Regents Univ. State N. Y. [1832]: 66-71. 1833.

Unannotated alphabetical list of 563 vascular plants.

Burgess, E. S. The Chautauqua flora: a catalogue of the plants of Chautauqua County, New York, native or naturalized; extending through the cryptogamous plants, to the end of the Hepaticae. 37 p. map. 23 cm. Clinton, N. Y., 1877.

Annotated list of 880 plants (761 vascular). (Processed publication.) Burnham, S. H., and Latham, R. A. The flora of the town of Southold, Long Island and Gardiner's Island. Torreya 14: 201-225, 229-254. 1914.-1st-5th supplementary list. l. c. 17: 111-122. 1917; 21: 1-11, 28-33. 1921; 23: 3-9, 25-31. 1923; 24: 22-32. 1924; 25: 71-83. 1925.

Topography, general features of flora; partly annotated list of insect galls, cellular and vascular plants. (Suffolk County.)

Clute, W. N. The flora of the upper Susquehanna and its tributaries. xix, 142, x p. map. 21 cm. Binghamton, 1898.—1st supplement. 16 p. Binghamton, 1901.

Physiography, climate, general feature of flora, etc.: annotated list of 1,105 vascular plants. The area covered includes Broome, Chemung, Chenango, Cortland, Otsego, Steuben, and Tioga, and parts of Allegany, Delaware, Madison, and Schuyler Counties, New York, and parts of Bradford, Susquehanna, Tioga, and Wayne Counties, Pennsylvania.

Dallas, E. M. Minnewaska's flora. 13 p. 21 cm. [n. p.,] 1896.

Unannotated list of vascular plants. (Ulster County.)

Fenno, F. E. Plants of the Susquehanna valley and adjacent hills of Tioga County. New York State Mus. Bul. 67 (Rpt. State Bot. 1902): 47-160. 1903.— [1st]-2d supplementary list . . . l. c. 75 (Rpt. State Bot. 1903): 57-60. 1904; 219/220: 247-250. 1920.

Topography; annotated list of vascular plants.

Ferguson, W. C. Ferns and flowering plants of the Hempstead Plains, Long Island, New York. Torreya 25: 109-113. 1925 (1926).

List of native vascular plants. (Nassau County.)

—— Some interesting plants from Long Island, N. Y. Torreya 22: 43-49. 1922.—Contributions to the flora of Long Island, N. Y. 2d paper. Bul. Torrey Club 51: 177-201. 1924.—Addenda . . . Torreya 24: 88. 1924.—Contributions . . . 3d-[4th] paper. Bul. Torrey Club 52: 133-136. 1925; 53: 303-308. 1926.— Contributions . . . 5th-[6th] paper. Torreya 28: 45-51, 1928: 30: 9-14, 1930. Lists of rarer species collected by the author, with localities and frequent annotations. To be taken as supplementary to Jelliffe's Flora of Long Island (q. v.).

Goodrich, Mrs. L. L. H. Flora of Onondaga County as collected by the members of the Syracuse Botanical Club. 210 p. port. 23.5 cm. Syracuse, N. Y., 1912.

Annotated list of vascular plants; list of mushrooms.

Gordinier, H. C., and Howe, E. C. The flora of Rensselaer County, New York. A record of the phenogams and vascular cryptogams growing . . . independent of cultivation. 39 p. 22.5 cm. Troy, 1894. List of 1,345 vascular plants with localities of rarer species.

Gray, Asa. A catalogue of the indigenous flowering and filicoid plants growing within 20 miles of Bridgewater, (Oneida Co.) N. Y. Ann. Rpt. Regents Univ. State N. Y. [1832]: 57-65. 1833.

Unannotated list of vascular plants. This is Gray's first published paper; it was omitted from his bibliography in Amer. Jour. Sci. III, 36: app. (42, 25 p.). 1888.

Grier, N. M. The native flora of the vicinity of Cold Spring Harbor, N. Y. Amer. Midl. Nat. 9: 245-256, 283-318, 384-437. 1924-25.—The geology of Long Island with especial reference to the Cold Spring Harbor region and its flora. l. c. 531-563. 1925. (Reprinted 265 p. [including blank pages for memoranda].)

List of 1,865 cellular and vascular plants (1,059 vascular) with localities and collectors' names; geology, soils, climate, botanical explorations; bibliography.-See critical review by N. Taylor, Rhodora 27: 213-215. 1926, and reply by Grier, 1. c. 28: 242-245. 1926. (Suffolk County, on Long Island.)

Haberer, J. V. A list of plants in the vicinity of Utica, for April, May and a portion of June. 20 p. 23 cm. Utica, 1888.

Annotated list of vascular plants. (Oneida County.)

Hollick, C. A., and Britton, N. L. The flora of Richmond County, New York. A catalogue of the phaenogamous and vascular cryptogamous plants . . . growing in Richmond Co., independent of cultivation. 36 p. 24.5 cm. Staten Island,

Briefly annotated list of vascular plants.—Additions published as follows: Bul. Torrey Club 7: 11-12. 1880; 8: 48. 1881; 9: 149-151. 1882; 12: 38-40. 1885; 13: 83-84. 1886; 16: 132-134. 1889; 18: 213-214. 1891; 22: 460-462. 1895.— Numerous minor additional notes are cited by J. H. Barnhart, Mem. Torrey Club 5: 42. 1915.

Hotchkiss, Neil. A botanical survey of the Tug Hill plateau. New York State Mus. Bul. 287. 123 p. 7 fig. (maps), 4 pl., map. 1932.

Botanical investigations, ecology, etc.; annotated list of vascular plants; bibliography. The Tug Hill plateau is in Lewis, Jefferson, Oswego, and Oneida Counties.

Hough, F. B. A catalogue of the indigenous, naturalized, and filicoid plants. of Lewis County. Arranged according to the natural method adopted by Professor Torrey, in the State catalogue, Ann. Rpt. Regents Univ. State N. Y. 59: 249-283. 1846.

Annotated list of vascular plants.

House, H. D. The vegetation of the eastern end of Oneida Lake. New York State Mus. Bul. 197 (Rpt. State Bot. 1916): 61-110. pl. 5-12. 1918; 266 (Rpt. State Bot. 1924): 28-40. 1925.

Geology, climate, life zones, plant associations; partly annotated list of vas-

(Chiefly Oneida and Madison Counties.)

and Alexander, W. P. Flora of the Allegany State Park region. New York State Mus. Handbook 2. 225 p. 33 fig., map. 1927.

Annotated list of vascular plants; lists of species of special localities; bibliography. (Cattaraugus County.)

Howell, G. R., and Tenney, Jonathan. Botany. In their Bi-centennial history of Albany . . . p. 21-29. New York, 1886.

Unannotated list of vascular plants (sedges and grasses mostly omitted) of Albany County. This has been attributed to J. S. Markle and C. H. Peck.

Hovsradt. L. H. Catalogue of the phaeogamous [sic] and acrogenous plants growing without cultivation within five miles of Pine Plains, Duchess [sic] Co., N. Y. Bul. Torrey Club v. 6, suppl. xxxii p. [1875-79.]

Annotated list of spermatophytes, the acrogens (pteridophytes) omitted.

Jelliffe, S. E. The flora of Long Island. 160 p. 24.5 cm. Lancaster, Pa.,

Geology, soils, etc.; bibliography; annotated list of cellular and vascular plants (2,238 species, of which 1,383 are vascular plants).—See also Grout, A. J. Additions to the recorded flora . . . Torreya 2: 49–53. 1902.—Jelliffe, S. E. Additions . . . l. c. 4: 97–100. 1904. (Kings, Queens, Nassau, and Suffolk Counties.)

Latham, Roy Flora of the State Park, Orient, Long Island, N. Y. Torreya 34: 139-149. 1934.

General features of flora; annotated list of vascular plants. (Suffolk County.) Mead, S. B. A catalogue of plants growing spontaneously in the vicinity of

North-Salem Academy. Ann. Rpt. Regents Univ. State N. Y. [1830]: 89-97.

Alphabetical list of 745 spermatophytes, with occasional annotations. (Westchester County.)

Miller, E. S., and Young, H. W. Catalogue of the phaenogamous and acrogenous plants of Suffolk County, Long Island. 15 p. 23 cm. Port Jefferson, 1874.

Unannotated list of 871 vascular plants.—See also Young, H. W. Additions to Suffolk County catalogue. Bul. Torrey Club 5: 34. 1874.—Miller, E. S. Suffolk County notes (and varying titles). 1. c. 6: 155-157, 171-172, 258-259. 1877-78; 7: 17–18. 1880.

Paige, E. W. Catalogue of the flowering plants of Schenectady County. 48 p. 24 cm. Albany, 1864.

Physiography; annotated list of phanerogams.

Paine, J. A. Catalogue of plants found in Oneida County and vicinity. Ann. Rpt. State Cabinet Nat. Hist. N. Y. 18: 53-192. 1865. (Reprinted.)

Annotated list of vascular plants; includes numerous records from outside Oneida County.—See also Haberer, J. V. Plants of Oneida County, New York, and vicinity, I. Rhodora 7: 92-97, 106-110. 1905.

Peck, C. H. Plants of North Elba, Essex County, N. Y. New York State Mus. Bul. 6: 65-266. map. 1899.

Physiography, etc.; annotated list of vascular (492 species) and cellular plants of North Elba, a town in the Adirondack Mountains.

- Plants of the summit of Mt. Marcy. New York State Mus. Bul. 5

(Rpt. State Bot. 1898): 657-673. 1899. Physiography, soil, general features of flora, list of 206 vascular and cellular

plants, with remarks on some of the species. Mount Marcy (altitude 5,344 ft.) is the highest mountain in New York.—See also Adams, C. C., and others. Flowering plants from the Alpine zone above timber-line on Mt. Marcy. Ecology 1: 226-229. 1920. (Essex County.)

Raup, H. M. Botanical studies in the Black Rock forest. Black Rock Forest

Bul. 7. 161 p. (incl. 9 fig., 11 pl.), fold map. 1938. Ecology; includes (p. 109-158) annotated list of vascular plants collected by the author in 1936-37. Black Rock Forest is a tract of privately owned land, approximately 3,200 acres in extent, lying west of the Hudson River in Orange County, N. Y.

Sartwell, H. P. Catalogue of plants, growing without cultivation in the vicinity of Seneca and Crooked Lakes, in western New-York. Ann. Rpt. Regents Univ. State N. Y. 58: 273–290. 1845.

Unannotated list of vascular plants. (Yates County.)

Smith, A. M. Corrected and enlarged list of plants found on the Adirondack League Club tract. Adirondack League Club Yearbook 1904: 43-61. [1904.] (1st ed., List of plants . . . l. c. 1898.)

Unannotated list of lichens, hepatics (by Caroline C. Haynes), mosses and

vascular plants. (Herkimer County.)

Stearns, W. A. List of plants of Fishkill, N. Y. and vicinity. 23 p. 18.5 cm. [Fishkill, 1880?]

"Partial and incomplete" annotated list of vascular plants. (Dutchess

County.)

Stetson, Sereno. The flora of Copake Falls, N. Y. Torreya 13: 121-133. 4 fig. 1913.

Topography, etc.; annotated list of angiosperms (ferns in supplement).—See also Burnham, S. H. A supplementary list of plants of Copake Falls . . . l. c. 217-219.—Stetson, S. 1913 notes on the flora of Copake Falls . . . l. c. 14: 42-45. 1 fig. 1914. (Columbia County.)

Stewart, P. A., and Merrell, W. D. The Bergen Swamp: an ecological study. Proc. Rochester Acad. Sci. 8: 209–262. 4 fig. (maps), 2 pl. 1937.

Includes unannotated list of vascular plants. Bergen Swamp is in the north-eastern part of Genesee County.

Taylor, Norman. Flora of the vicinity of New York. Mem. N. Y. Bot. Gard.

v. 5. vi, 683 p. 9 maps. 1915.

Geology, plant geography; bibliography (by J. H. Barnhart); annotated list of 2,651 species of vascular plants (of which 2,038 are native) with keys. The area covered includes all of Connecticut and New Jersey, Long Island, southeastern New York, and eastern Pennsylvania. See critical review by Fernald, M. L., Rhodora 17: 62-70. 1915.

\_\_\_\_\_ Native trees of the Hudson River valley. Bul. N. Y. Bot. Gard. 7: 90-147. pl. 131-150. 1909.

Annotated list, with short descriptions.

The vegetation of Long Island. Pt. I. The vegetation of Montauk. A study of grassland and forest. Mem. Brooklyn Bot. Gard. 2: 1-107. 30 fig. (incl. diagrs., map). 1923.

Mainly ecological; includes (p. 85-107) list of 495 species of vascular plants,

with localities. (Suffolk County.)

Wiegand, K. M., and Eames, A. J. The flora of the Cayuga Lake basin, New York. Vascular plants. Mem. Cornell Agr. Expt. Sta. 92. 491 p. map. 1926. Physiography, soils, explorations, composition of flora; annotated list with keys of 1,637 vascular plants, of which 1,146 are native species. Replaces Dudley, W. R. The Cayuga flora. 1886. (Mostly in Seneca, Cayuga, and Tompkins Counties.)

Eames, A. J., and others. Vascular plants (Pteridophyta and Spermatophyta). In A preliminary biological survey of the Lloyd-Cornell Reservation... Bul. Lloyd Libr. Bot., Pharm. and Mat. Med. 27 (Entom. Ser. no. 5):

25-52. 1926.

General features of flora; annotated list of vascular plants. This is followed by lists of cellular plants by other; thors. The region covered is 15 miles northeast of Ithaca and 1 mile east of McLean, in Tompkins County.

Willis, O. R. Report of the flora of Westchester County. In Bolton, Robert. The history... of the county of Westchester... Revised. v. 1, p. 771-825.

New York, 1881. (Reprinted.)

Geology, etc.; annotated list of 1,188 vascular plants.—See also Britton, E. G. Additions to the Westchester County flora. Bul. Torrey Club 13: 6-7. 1886.—Day, E. H. Additions . . . l. c. 13: 94-95. 1886.—Martens, J. W., jr. [Additions.] l. c. 16: 123-124. 1889.

Winchell, Alexander. Catalogue of plants found growing without cultivation in the vicinity of Amenia Seminary, Dutchess County, N. Y. Ann. Rpt. Regents Univ. State. N. Y. 64: 256-279. 1851.

Unannotated list of vascular plants and Characeae.

Wright, John, and Hall, James. A catalogue of plants, growing without cultivation, in the vicinity of Troy. 42 p. 23 cm. Troy, 1836.

Annotated alphabetical list of vascular plants. (Rensselaer County.)

Zabriskie, J. B. A catalogue of plants indigenous and cultivated, found in the vicinity of Erasmus Hall. Ann. Rpt. Regents Univ. State N. Y. [1834]: 176-181. 1835.

Unannotated alphabetical list of vascular plants and a few fungi. (Kings

County.)

Zenkert, C. A. The flora of the Niagara frontier region. Ferns and flowering plants of Buffalo, N. Y., and vicinity. Bul. Buffalo Soc. Nat. Sci. v. 16. x, 328 p. illus., map. 1934.

Botanical investigations, topography, geology, climate, life zones, human Rotanical investigations, topography, geology, climate, life zones, human changes; annotated list of 1,587 species and 115 varieties; ecology, plant societies, bibliography. Covers a radius of about 50 miles around Buffalo, including a part of the Niagara Peninsula, Ontario. Replaces Day, D. F. The plants of Buffalo . . . l. c. 4: 65-279. 1882-84 (reprinted as A catalogue of the native and naturalized plants of the city of Buffalo and its vicinity . . . 1884); 5: 85-96. 1886, and also his Catalogue of the Niagara flora. Ann. Rpt. Commrs. State Reserv. Niagara 4: 67-133. 1888. (Reprinted 67 p.)

# NORTH CAROLINA

See also Tennessee (Cain); Virginia (Kearney).

# General

Coker, W. C., and Totten, H. R. The trees of North Carolina. 106 p. 20.5

cm. Chapel Hill, 1916.

Annotated list of 167 trees, with key to species.—See also Ashe, W. W. Additions to the arborescent flora of North Carolina. Jour. Elisha Mitchell Sci. Soc. 34: 130-140. 1918.

Hyams, C. W. The flora of North Carolina from Ranunculaceae to Sal-

viniaceae. Bul. North Carolina Agr. Expt. Sta. 164. p. 287-365. 1899.

List of 2,685 species of vascular plants, their distribution within the State indicated by letters. Replaces the "Catalogue of the indigenous and naturalized plants of the State," by M. A. Curtis, in Agriculture of North Carolina, pt. 3. 156 p., 1867, and "A preliminary list of additions to Curtis," Catalogue... flowering plants," by M. E. Hyams in Jour. Elisha Mitchell Sci. Soc. 1884/85: 72-76. 1885.

Medicinal plants which have been collected and used in North Carolina. Bul. North Carolina Agr. Expt. Sta. 150. p. 327-409. 1898.

Briefly annotated systematic list.

# Local

Blomquist, H. L., and Oosting, H. J. A guide to the spring and early summer flora of the Piedmont, North Carolina. 2d ed. xviii, 138 p. 23 cm. Durham, 1936. (1st ed., A guide to the spring flora of the Lower Piedmont, North Carolina, 1934.)

Annotated list of vascular plants, with keys; glossary. Coker, W. C. A visit to Smith Island. Jour. Elisha Mitchell Sci. Soc. 34: 150-

153. pl. 10-16. 1918.

Includes list of woody plants observed by the author in April. (Off the coast of Brunswick County.)

The woody plants of Chapel Hill, North Carolina. Jour. Elisha Mitchell Sci. Soc. 19: 42-49. 1903. (Reprint 8 p.) List of 133 native trees, shrubs, and woody vines, with date of first flowering.

(Orange County.)

Croom, H. B. A catalogue of plants, native or naturalized, in the vicinity of New Bern, North Carolina; with remarks and synonyms. [2d ed.] x, 52 p. 23.5 cm. New York, 1837. (1st ed., 1833.)

Unannotated list of vascular plants, with occasional critical notes in an

appendix. (Craven County.)

Ewing, C. O., and Stanford, E. E. Botanicals of the Blue Ridge. Jour. Amer. Pharm. Assoc. 8: 16-26. illus. 1919.

Account of general features of region and of method of collecting crude drugs, with enumeration of the more important species. The Blue Ridge, in western North Carolina and Virginia, is the chief source of native botanic drugs in the United States.

House, H. D. Woody plants of western North Carolina. 34 p. 22.5 cm. Darmstadt, 1913.

Plant zones, list of endemic species; annotated systematic list of trees, shrubs, and woody vines.

Kearney, T. H. The plant covering of Ocracoke Island; a study in the ecology of the North Carolina strand vegetation. Contrib. U. S. Natl. Herb. 5: 261-319. fig. 33-50. 1900.

Mainly ecological, but includes list of cellular and vascular plants; bibliography. (Hyde County.)

Lewis, I. F. The vegetation of Shackleford Bank. Econ. Paper North Carolina Geol, and Econ. Survey no. 46. 32 p. 11 pl. (incl. map). 1917.

Topography, climate, plant formations, general features of flora, soil-binders, etc.; list of vascular plants. (A sand reef on coast between Beaufort Inlet and Cape Lookout, Carteret County.)

McAtee, W. L. Notes on the flora of Church's Island, North Carolina, Jour. Elisha Mitchell Sci. Soc. 35: 61-75. 1919.

General features of flora; annotated list of vascular plants collected by the (Currituck County.)

Memminger, E. R. A list of plants growing spontaneously in Henderson County, N. C. Jour. Elisha Mitchell Sci. Soc. 30: 126-149. 1915. Unannotated list of vascular plants.

Peattie, D. C. Flora of the Tryon region of North and South Carolina. An annotated list of plants growing spontaneously in Polk County, North Carolina, and adjacent parts of South Carolina, in Greenville and Spartanburg Counties. Jour. Elisha Mitchell Sci. Soc. 44: 95-125, 141-229. 1928-29; 45: 59-100, 245-290. 1929-30; 46: 129-160. 1931.—Additions, corrections and deletions . . . 53: 311-323. 1937.

Botanical explorations, physiography, soils, climate; annotated list of 1,155

vascular plants.

Small, J. K., and Heller, A. A. Flora of western North Carolina and contiguous territory. Mem. Torrey Club 3: 1-36. 1892.

Includes list of species collected by authors. (Mainly in Blue Ridge at Grandfather Mountain, Table Rock, Blowing Rock, Stone Mountain, etc.)

Wood, T. F., and McCarthy, Gerald. Wilmington flora; a list of plants growing about Wilmington, N. C., with date of flowering. Jour. Elisha Mitchell Sci. Soc. 3: 77-141. map. 1886. (Reprinted 69 p.)

Partly annotated list of 1,217 vascular plants. (New Hanover County.)

## NORTH DAKOTA

## General

Bergman, H. F. Flora of North Dakota. Bien. Rpt. Agr. Col. Survey North Dakota 6 (1911-12): 151-372. [1918.] (Reprinted.)

Botanical explorations, physiography, types of vegetation, etc.; annotated list of vascular plants, with keys. The 15-page index follows the index of the whole volume, also two unnumbered pages of corrections.—For additions, see Metcalf, F. P. Notes on North Dakota plants. Jour. Washington Acad. Sci. 10: 188-198. 1920.—Also Stevens, O. A. New records and other notes on North Dakota plants. Bul. Torrey Club 49: 93-105. 1922.

Lunell, Joel. Enumerantur plantae Dakotae Septentrionalis vasculares, I-XIV. Amer. Midl. Nat. 4: 152–165, 211–228, 229–244, 297–310, 355–366, 409–418, 419–431, 467–487, 503–517. 1915–16; 5: 1–13, 31–46, 55–71, 93–98, 233–241. 1917–18.

Annotated list of 1,311 species and varieties. Remarkable for its nomenclature. which recognizes no dividing line in 1753, but takes generic names from such authors as Dioscorides, and binomials from Fuchs and others of like date. Many of the largest Linnaean genera appear under unfamiliar and botanically indefensible names, as Tessenia for Erigeron, Cunigunda for Eupatorium, and Eupatorium for Agrimonia.

# Local

Bell, W. B. The plants of the Williston area. Ann. Rpt. Agr. Expt. Sta. North Dakota 18 (1): 53-75. 1908. (Also in Bien. Rpt. Agr. Col. Survey North Dakota 4 (1907-08): 28-51. 1910.)

Annotated list of spermatophytes, the families arranged alphabetically. (Wil-

liams County.)

Report on the plant survey of the Morton area in Morton County, North Dakota. Bien. Rpt. Agr. Col. Survey North Dakota 5 (1909–10): 34–60. 1910.

Annotated list of vascular plants.

Bergman, H. F. A report on the plant survey of Barnes County, N. Dak. Bien. Rpt. Agr. Col. Survey North Dakota 6 (1911–12): 121–150. 3 pl. [1918.] Topography, climate, plant formations; annotated list of vascular plants.

Stevens, O. A. Plants of Fargo, North Dakota, with dates of flowering. Amer.

Midl. Nat. 7: 54-62, 79-100, 135-156. 1921.

Physiography, soil, etc.; annotated list of flowering plants; list of flowers arranged according to flowering date. (Cass County.)

#### OHIO

# General

Bigelow, J. M. To the medical profession of Ohio. Ohio Med. and Surg. Jour. 2: 97-143. 1849. (Reprinted, 47 p., with title: A list of the medicinal plants of Ohio.)

Annotated list of 202 medicinal plants of Ohio.

Detmers, Frederica. Medicinal plants of Ohio. Ohio Nat. 10: 55-60, 73-85.

Briefly annotated list of wild and commonly cultivated cellular and vascular plants used in medicine.

Kellerman, W. A. Bibliography of Ohio botany. Bul. Ohio Agr. Expt. Sta. Tech. Ser. 1: 180–201. 1893.—Additions . . . Ann. Rpt. Ohio Acad. Sci. 4: 5–18. 1896.

Annotated list of works referring particularly to Ohio plants, chronologically arranged. The additions carry this list through 1895.—Essentially the same material is given in the prefatory matter of Kellerman, W. A., and Werner, W. C. Catalogue of Ohio plants. Rpt. Geol. Survey Ohio 7 (2): 58-79. 1893.

Miller, E. M. Bibliography of Ohio botany. Bul. Ohio Biol. Survey 27 (v. 5, no. 4): 281-376. 1932. (Ohio State University Bulletin v. 37, no. 5.)

Mostly unannotated list of publications (1755-1931), arranged alphabetically by authors.

Schaffner, J. H. Field manual of the flora of Ohio and adjacent territory. 638 p. 17.5 cm. Columbus, 1928.

Bibliography; flora of vascular plants in form of keys; glossary.

Poisonous and other injurious plants of Ohio. Ohio Nat. 4: 16-19, 32-35, 69-73. 1904.

Briefly annotated systematic list of 229 cellular and vascular plants.

Revised catalog of Ohio vascular plants, arranged according to the phyletic system of classification; with notes on the geographic distribution in the State, based mainly on specimens in the Ohio State herbarium of the Ohio State University. Bul. Ohio Biol. Survey 25 (v. 5, no. 2): 87–215. 3 maps. 1932. (Ohio State University Bulletin v. 36, no. 9).)—Additions I-VII. Ohio Jour. Sci. 33: 288–294. 1933; 34: 165–174. 1934; 35: 297–303. 1935; 36: 195–203. 1936; 37: 260–265. 1937; 38: 211–216. 1938; 39: 232–234. 1939.

Bibliography, phytogeographical regions; annotated list of 2,309 species (plus varieties) of vascular plants. Replaces Kellerman, W. A. The fourth State catalogue of Ohio plants... (1899) and its 3 supplements. The 7th list of

additions is by Schaffner and C. H. Jones.

Trees of Ohio and surrounding territory; including the area westward to the limits of the prairie and south to the thirty-seventh parallel. Proc. Ohio Acad. Sci. 5: 71-191. 1909. (Spec. Paper Ohio Acad. Sci. no. 15.)

Annotated list, including many cultivated species, with keys.—See also his

Check list of Ohio shrubs. Ohio Nat. 8: 205-209. 1907.

## Local

Aiken, W. H. Catalogue of the ferns and flowering plants of Cincinnati, Ohio, and vicinity. Bul. Lloyd Libr. 15 (Bot. Ser. 1). 57 p. 1911.
Botanical collectors and publications; annotated list of vascular plants.

(Hamilton County.)

Check list of Hamilton County, Ohio, plants exclusive of the lower eryptogams. Jour. Cincinnati Soc. Nat. Hist. 20: 199-230. 1904. Climate, bibliography, etc.; unannotated list of vascular plants.

List of medicinal plants, wild or cultivated, growing in the vicinity of Cincinnati, Ohio, with notes as to the parts used for medicinal purposes.

Jour. Cincinnati Soc. Nat. Hist. 20: 231-234. 1904. Systematic list. (Hamilton County.)

[Bigelow, J. M., and Hor, Asa.] Florula lancastriensis; or a catalogue comprising nearly all the flowering and filicoid plants, growing naturally within the limits of Fairfield County, with notes of such as are medicinal. Proc. Med. Conv. Ohio 1841: 49-79. 1841. (Reprinted, 33 p. Lancaster, 1841.)

Unannotated list of vascular plants; annotated list of 190 medicinal plants.

Another issue of same date, 22 pages, contains only the unannotated list.

Braun, E. L. The Lea herbarium and the flora of Cincinnati. Amer. Midl. Nat. 15: 4-75. map. 1934.

Plant communities, changes in flora, bibliography; list of 1,302 species and varieties of vascular plants growing within a radius of 20 miles around Cincinnati, with occasional annotations. The herbarium of Thomas G. Lea, collected in 1834-44 and now at the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, includes 714 species from the region. (Hamilton and Clermont Counties, Ohio, and Boone, Kenton, and Campbell Counties, Ky.)

Craig, Moses. A catalogue of the uncultivated flowering plants growing in the Ohio State University grounds. Bul. Ohio Agr. Expt. Sta. Tech. Ser. 1: 49-110. map. 1890.

Geology, phenology, etc.; annotated list of 468 angiosperms.—See also Kellerman, W. A., and Werner, W. C. Corrections and additions . . . l. c. 1: 224–232. 1893. (Franklin County.)

Foltz, K. O. The phaenogamic flora of Summit County, -Pt. I. Ann. Rpt. Ohio State Acad. Sci. 2: 21-31. [1894.]

Unannotated list of spermatophytes. No more published.

Griggs, R. F. A botanical survey of the Sugar Grove region. Bul. Ohio Biol. Survey 1 (3): 245bis-340 (incl. 29 fig., pl., map). 1914. (Ohio State University Bulletin v. 28, no. 25.)

Geology, ecology, etc.; partly annotated list of 972 vascular plants. The area covered is in Fairfield and Hocking Counties.

Jones, H. L. Catalogue of the phanerogams and ferns of Licking County, Ohio. Bul. Scient. Lab. Denison Univ. 7. 102 p. map. 1892.—Additions and corrections to the flora. l. c. 8 (2): 3-6. 1894.

Geology, climate, special localities; annotated list of 945 vascular plants.

Kellerman, W. A., and Jennings, O. E. Flora of Cedar Point. Ohio Nat. 4: 186-190. 1904.—Additions . . . I. (Kellerman and H. H. York) l. c. 6: 540. 1906.—Additions . . . II. (O. E. Jennings) l. c. 6: 544-545. 1906.—Additions . . . III. (M. E. Stickney, J. H. Schaffner, and C. A. Davies) l. c. 10: 61-63. 1910.

Unannotated list of vascular plants.—See also Additions . . . of 1911-12, by E. L. Fullmer. l. c. 12: 473. 1912; 13: 78. 1913. (Erie County.)

Moore, D. M. A botanical survey of the campus of Denison University. Jour. Scient. Lab. Denison Univ. 20: 131-153. 7 fig., pl. 17-19 (incl. map). 1923.

Physiography, general features of flora; list of 321 vascular plants. (In Granville, Licking County.)

Morgan, A. P. Flora of the Miami Valley, Ohio. 60 p. 17 cm. Dayton, Ohio, 1878.—Supplement . . . for 1878. p. 61-68. [n. d.]

Unannotated list of vascular and cellular plants. The area covered is not further defined than in the title.

Moseley, E. L. Flora of the oak openings west of Toledo. Proc. Ohio Acad. Sci. 8: 79-134. map. 1928. (Spec. Paper Ohio Acad. Sci. no. 20.)

Origin of "oak openings," a sandy tract in Lucas, Fulton, and Henry Counties, about 130 square miles in area, soil, changes in flora, etc.; annotated list

of vascular plants.

Moseley, E. L. Sandusky flora. A catalogue of the flowering plants and ferns growing without cultivation, in Erie County, Ohio, and the peninsula and islands of Ottawa County. Spec. Papers Ohio State Acad. Sci. no. 1. 167 p. map. 1899. Climate, geology, etc.; annotated list of over 1,100 vascular plants.—See also Griggs, R. F. Additions to the Sandusky flora. Ohio Nat. 1: 97-98. 1901.

Pieters, A. J. The plants of western Lake Erie, with observations on their distribution. Bul. U. S. Fish Comn. 21: 57-79. pl. 11-20. 1901. (Reprinted.) Mainly ecological; includes alphabetical list (p. 77-79) of cellular and vascu-

lar plants.

Roth, Conrad. Vascular plants of Scioto County. In Bannon, H. T. Stories old and often told, being chronicles of Scioto County, Ohio. p. 245-266. Baltimore, 1927.

Unannotated list.

Selby, A. D., and Craig, Moses. A preliminary list of the plants of Franklin County, Ohio. Ann. Rpt. Columbus Hort. Soc. 1890, pt. 2. 19 p. 1891.—Additions . . . l. c. 1891. 1 leaf. 1892.

Unannotated list of 1,069 vascular plants.

Wetzstein, Albert. Pteridophyta and Spermatophyta found in Auglaize County, Ohio. Proc. Ohio State Acad. Sci. 4 (7, Ann. Rpt. 14): 353-364. 1906. Barely annotated list of vascular plants.

Wright, A. A. Preliminary list of the flowering and fern plants of Lorain County, Ohio. 30 p. map. 23 cm. Oberlin, 1889.—Additions . . . 11 p. map. 23 cm. Oberlin, 1893. [Oberlin College Laboratory Bulletin no. 1 and Suppl.]

Unannotated list of vascular plants. The annotated list of additions brings the total to 975 forms (931 species).

#### OKLAHOMA

### General

See also Arkansas (Evans; Palmer, The ligneous flora of Rich Mountain); Texas (Tharp).

Bogue, E. E. An annotated catalog of the ferns and flowering plants of Oklahoma. Bul. Oklahoma Agr. Expt. Sta. 45. 48 p. 1900.

Annotated list of about 750 vascular plants.

Jeffs, R. E., and Little, E. L. A preliminary list of ferns and seed plants of Oklahoma. Pub. Univ. Oklahoma Biol. Survey 2: 39-101. 1930.

Dept. Bot. Univ. Oklahoma n. s. no. 1.)

Physiography, floral areas, botanical explorations; unannotated list of vascular plants; bibliography.—For additions see Little, E. L., and Olmsted, C. E. New records of flowering plants from southeastern Oklahoma. Proc. Oklahoma Acad. Sci. 15: 44-49. 1935. See also for key to species included in the 1930 publication (excluding grasses, sedges, etc.), Jeffs, R. E. A key to the ferns and seed plants of Oklahoma. 147 p. 27.5 cm. Norman, 1931. (Processed publication.)

Shannon, C. W. The trees and shrubs of Oklahoma. Cir. Oklahoma Geol.

Survey 4. 41 p. 1913.

Annotated list.—See also Phillips, G. R., Gibbs, F. J., and Mattoon, W. R. Forest trees of Oklahoma . . . ed. 5, rev. Pub. Oklahoma Div. Forestry no. 1. 135 p. illus. (incl. map). 1939. (1st ed., 1927, by Mattoon and Phillips.)

Stemen, T. R., and Myers, W. S. Oklahoma flora . . . xxix, 706 p. 494 fig.

20 cm. Oklahoma City, 1937.

Annotated descriptive flora of vascular plants, with keys; the grasses, sedges, and rushes omitted; lists of hay-fever, poisonous, drug, and edible plants, etc.-For a critical review, see Fernald, M. L. A flora of Oklahoma. Rhodora 40: **179–183**. **1938**.

## Local

Eskew, C. T. The flowering plants of the Wichita Mountains Wildlife Refuge. Amer. Midl. Nat. 20: 695-703. 1938.

Topography, botanical explorations, climate, ecology; unannotated list of 447 spermatophytes; bibliography. (Comanche County.)

Little, E. L. Flora of Muskogee County, Okahoma. Amer. Midl. Nat. 19: 369-389. 1938.

Botanical explorations, relationships of flora, biological spectrum of flora; briefly annotated list of 829 vascular plants; bibliography.

and Olmsted, C. E. Trees and shrubs of the southeastern Oklahoma protective unit. Proc. Oklahoma Acad. Sci. 16: 52-61. 1936.

Topography, climate, botanical explorations, ecology; annotated list of 152 woody plants; bibliography. (Northern McCurtain, southern Le Flore, and eastern Pushmataha Counties.)

Vestal, P. A., and Schultes, R. E. The economic botany of the Kiowa Indians as it relates to the history of the tribe . . . xiii, 110 p. (incl. 1 fig. (map), 4 pl.). 27 cm. Cambridge, Mass., 1939.

History of tribe; annotated list of cellular and vascular plants used, with vernacular names, referring principally to Oklahoma; list of plants classified by uses, etc.; bibliography.

#### OREGON

See also Idaho (Spinden); Washington (Piper and Beattie); British Columbia (Brown).

### General.

Hemenway, A. F. Botanists of the Oregon country. Quart. Oregon Hist. Soc. **5**: 207-214. 1904.

Account of botanical collectors in Oregon, Washington, Idaho, and adjacent States, from Haenke to Howell.

Sheldon, E. P. The forest wealth of Oregon. 32 p. 4 pl. 20 cm. Portland, 1904.

History, economic value; annotated list of trees, with uses.

### Local

Applegate, E. I. Plants of Crater Lake National Park. Amer. Midl. Nat.

22: 225-314 (incl. 3 pl.). 1939.

Topography, general features of flora, botanical explorations; annotated list of about 570 species and forms of vascular plants, with keys and brief descrip-(Klamath County.)

Benson, G. T. The trees and shrubs of western Oregon. Contrib. Dudley Herb. Stanford Univ. v. 2. 170 p. map. 1930.

Plant zones; annotated list with synonymy, type locality, local range, and citation of specimens. Refers primarily to the region west of the Cascade Mountains.

Coville, F. V. Notes on the plants used by the Klamath Indians of Oregon. Contrib. U. S. Natl. Herb. 5: 87-108. 1897.

Annotated systematic list of useful plants; list of Indian names, with botanical equivalents. (Klamath County.)

Gilkey, H. M., and Powell, G. M. Handbook of northwest flowering plants.

vi. 407 p. illus. 20 cm. Portland, Oreg., 1936.

A popular work with brief descriptions, covering the region in Oregon and Washington from the summit of the Cascade Mountains to the coast, south to Lane County, Oregon, omitting northern Washington. The grasses, sedges, rushes, and willows are omitted.

Gorman, M. W. The flora of Mount Hood. Oregon Out of Doors 1 (1): 64-

Physiography, etc.; annotated list of 283 vascular plants found above 2,000 feet elevation. Replaces Howell, Thomas. The flora of Mount Hood. Mazama 1: 28-48. 1896. Mount Hood is in Hood River, Multnomah, Clackamas, and Wasco Counties.

Gorman, M. W. List of plants in the vicinity of Portland, Oregon. Muhlenbergia 2: 351-416. 1916-17.

Annotated list of "835" vascular plants, never published in full. Reaches

Malva (Engler and Prantl system), p. 416. (Multnomah County.)

House, H. D. Vegetation of the Coos Bay region, Oregon. Muhlenbergia 9: 81-100. 1914.

General features of flora; list of about 210 vascular plants collected by author in 1911-12, with data. (Coos County.)

Leach, Lilla. Wildflowering in the Wallowas. Mazama 13: 50-60. illus.

1931. Includes unannotated list of vascular plants collected by Lilla and John R. Leach. The Wallowa Mountains are in southern Wallowa and Union and northern Baker Counties.

Nelson, J. C. A list of Oregon plants not mentioned in the local manuals. Muhlenbergia 2: 345-350. 1916.

List of 63 species, mostly introduced plants, with localities.

Peck, M. E. Flora of the east slope of the Cascade Mountains, in Crook County, Oregon. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 22: 143-164. 1915 (1916).

General features of flora; annotated list of vascular plants.

- A section of Upper Sonoran flora in northern Oregon. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 23 (1916): 317-334. [1917?]

Physiography, plant associations; annotated list of angiosperms collected by the author in 1915 near Umatilla, Umatilla County, on the south bank of the Columbia River.

Wynd, F. L. The flora of Crater Lake National Park. Amer. Midl. Nat. 17: 881-949. 1936.

Bibliography; unannotated list of vascular plants, with keys. (Klamath County.)

#### PENNSYLVANIA

See also New York (Clute; Taylor, Flora of the vicinity of New York).

## General

Illick, J. S. Pennsylvania trees. Bul. Penn. Dept. Forestry 11. 5th ed. 237 p. plates. 1925. (Reprinted, 1928. 1st ed., 1914.)

Includes systematic descriptive list of trees with plate of each species.

Porter, T. C. Flora of Pennsylvania . . . Edited with the addition of analytical keys by J. K. Small. xv, 362 p. map. 24 cm. Boston, 1903.

Annotated list of 2,201 species of spermatophytes, with keys. For the vascular cryptogams, see his Catalogue of the Bryophyta . . . and Pteridophyta . . . found in Pennsylvania. 66 p. Boston, 1904.

### Local

Baron, J. J. Floral life of western Pennsylvania: a bibliography. Trillia 8: 45-57. 1925.

Partly annotated list of botanical publications, alphabetically arranged by

Benner, W. M. The flora of Bucks County, Pennsylvania. 331 p. 24 cm. Philadelphia, 1932.—Additions . . . Bartonia 15: 32-34. 1933.

Topography, geology, soils, climate, phytogeography, botanical history, etc.; annotated list of vascular plants; bibliography.

[Christy, C. W.] Preliminary check-list of the flora of Crawford County, Pa. [12] p. 23 cm. [n. p., ante 1891.]

Unannotated list of vascular plants.

Claypole, E. W. Catalogue of the names of plants found in Perry County during the summer of 1882 and 1883. In his Preliminary report on the palaeontology of Perry County . . . Rpt. Prog. 2d Geol. Survey Penn. F2: 113-145.

Unannotated list of vascular plants.

Darlington, William. Flora cestrica. An attempt to enumerate and describe the flowering and filicoid plants of Chester County, in the State of Pennsylvania.

With brief notices of their properties, and uses, in medicine, domestic and rural economy, and the arts. xxiii, 640 p. map. 19 cm. West-Chester, Pa., 1837.

Descriptive flora of 1,073 vascular plants, on the Linnaean system.—For additions, see Stone, H. E. A centennial survey of the Chester County flora. Bartonia 11: 36-48. 1929.—The "third edition" (1853) of Darlington's work has less detailed descriptions.

Dolph, J. M. [A list of the plants of Wayne County, Pa.] In White, I. C. The geology of Susquehanna County and Wayne County. Rpt. Prog. 2d Geol. Survey Penn. G: 31-37. 1881.

Unannotated list of vascular plants.

Fussell, Linnaeus. List of Delaware County plants. Proc. Delaware Co. Inst. Sci. 1: 49-76. 1906.

Unannotated list of "something less than 1400 species" of vascular plants.— See also Pennell, F. W. Some additions . . . l. c. 4: 68-74. 1909.

Heller, A. A. Preliminary report on the flora of Luzerne County, Penn. Bul. Torrey Club 20: 55-67. 1893.

General features of flora; list of 325 vascular plants, with localities.

Illick, J. S. Woody plants of Franklin County, Pennsylvania. Bul. Penn. Dept.

Forestry 21. 42 p. 1921.

Annotated list of 247 native and cultivated woody plants. Revision and enlargement of his Check-list of the woody plants of a portion of the South Mountains near Mont Alto . . . 1913.

Jennings, O. E. A botanical survey of Presque Isle, Erie County, Pennsylvania. Annals Carnegie Mus. (Pittsburgh) 5: 289-421. 4 fig. (maps), pl. 22-51 (incl. tab. and map). 1909.

Physiography, ecology, with footnote references; unannotated list of 439 vascu-

Keller, I. A., and Brown, Stewardson. Handbook of the flora of Philadelphia and vicinity, containing data relating to the plants within the following radius: eastern Pennsylvania, north to the Blue Mountains, and west to the Susquehanna; all of New Jersey except the northern counties; and New Castle County, Delaware. With keys for identification of species. viii, 360 p. 23 cm. Philadelphia, 1905.

Annotated list of vascular plants, with keys.—For additions (primarily supplementing the presentation of the Philadelphia flora given in Taylor, N., Flora of the vicinity of New York) see Long, Bayard. Some changes in the aspect of the list of the Philadelphia flora. Bartonia 8: 12-32. 1924; also his Some noteworthy indigenous species new to the Philadelphia area. l. c. 10: 30-52. 1929.

Kelly, J. P. The ferns and flowering plants of central Pennsylvania. 120 p. illus. (incl. map). 19 cm. State College, Pa., 1937. (Pennsylvania state college studies, v. 2, no. 1.)

General ecological features; unannotated list of 1,166 vascular plants in form of keys, without authorities for botanical names, covering region within 35 miles of State College, Centre County, including parts of adjacent counties.

King, W. L. The flora of Northampton County, Pennsylvania. Torreya 12:

97-107, 124-132, 165-173, 183-189, 208-215. 1912. Geography, geology, climate; annotated list of 1,304 vascular plants.—For additions see Rau, E. A. Notes on the flora of Northampton County . . . 1. c. 12: 287-289. 1912.

Kline, W. A., Brendle, T. R., and Mumbauer, J. R. A preliminary list of the flora of the Perkiomen region . . . 41 p. 24 cm. [n. p.,] 1924.

Bibliography; annotated list of vascular plants collected by the authors.

(Montgomery County.)

Lick, D. E., and Brendle, T. R. Plant names and plant lore among the Pennsylvania Germans. 300 p. illus. 25 cm. Lancaster, Pa., 1927.

Annotated list of wild and cultivated plants, with vernacular names and much interesting and curious information about uses; bibliography. Originally published as Pennsylvania German Society. Proceedings and addresses . . . v. 33, pt. 3. 1923.

Lutz, H. J. The vegetation of Heart's Content, a virgin forest in northwestern Pennsylvania. Ecology 11: 1-29. 9 fig. (incl. maps), pl. 1, 1930.—Additions . . . 1. c. 15: 295-297. 1934.

Ecological: includes (p. 11-13) tabular list of vascular plants. (In Watson Township, Warren County.)

Miller, John. Flora of Erie County, Pennsylvania. 47 p. port. 23 cm. [Erie, 1923.]

Annotated list of 1,184 species and 36 varieties of vascular plants.

Pennell, F. W. Flora of the Conowingo Barrens of southeastern Pennsylvania. Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Phila. 62: 541-584. 1910-11.—Further notes . . . l. c. 64: 520-539. 1913.

Climate, physiography, soil, composition of flora; annotated list of 217 vascular plants, with supplementary list of "occasional species" (77) and "prominent introduced species" (7). The area covered is the "Conowingo or Serpentine Barrens in Chester and Delaware counties." The supplement contains also records from the serpentine barrens of Centerville, New Castle County,

Shafer, J. A. A preliminary list of the vascular flora of Allegheny County, Pennsylvania. Annals Carnegie Mus. (Pittsburgh) 1: 14-127. 1901.

List of vascular plants, with few annotations.—See also Jennings, O. E. Additions and corrections...l. c. 3: 473-479. 1906, the latter bringing the total to about 991 species.

Small, J. K., and Carter, J. J. Flora of Lancaster County: being descriptions of the seed-plants growing naturally in Lancaster County, Pennsylvania. xvi, 336 p. 23.5 cm. New York, 1913.

Physiography, etc.; descriptive flora of spermatophytes, with keys.

Smith, A. H. On colonies of plants observed near Philadelphia. Proc. Acad.

Nat. Sci. Phila. [19]: 15-24. 1867.

Annotated list of 106 vascular plants occurring on waste ground along the Delaware River in Pennsylvania and New Jersey, in the vicinity of Philadelphia.— See also Burk, Isaac. List of plants recently collected on ships' ballast in the neighborhood of Philadelphia. l. c. 29: 105–109. 1877.—Also Martindale, I. C. More about ballast plants. Bot. Gaz. 2: 127–128. 1877.

Twining, Alfred. Flora of northeastern Pennsylvania. 89 p. (incl. port.).

23 cm. Scranton, Pa., 1917.

Annotated list of 1,534 vascular plants from the vicinity of the Lackawanna and Wyoming valleys. Replaces "A catalogue of the flowering plants and vascular cryptogams found in and near Lackawanna and Wyoming valleys," by W. R. Dudley and C. O. Thurston. 1892, and "Additions. . . ." 1895.

## RHODE ISLAND

## General

Providence Franklin Society. The ferns, fern allies and flowering plants of Rhode Island. A revision of the first fifty-eight pages of James L. Bennett's "Plants of Rhode Island" published by the Providence Franklin Society in 1888. 78 p. Providence, 1920.

Unannotated list, with reference to authority for inclusion of each species; bibliography. Unreliable; see critical review by M. L. Fernald, Rhodora 24:

96-100. 1922.

### Local

Bailey, W. W. Notes on the flora of Block Island. Bul. Torrey Club 20: 221-239. 1893.

Soil, general features of flora; mostly unannotated list of 294 vascular plants collected by the author and J. F. Collins in 1892.—For additions see Hollick, A. Annals N. Y. Acad. Sci. 11: 63-70. 1898, also Torreya 6: 190. 1906. (Newport County.)

Davis, L. D. The trees and plants of Conanicut Island. Proc. Newport Nat. Hist. Soc. 8: 32-42. 1892.

General features of flora; unannotated list of angiosperms, the families arranged in a quite unintelligible order. (Newport County, in Narragansett Bay.)

Reynolds, E. S. The flora of the Great Swamp of Rhode Island. Rhodora 9: 117-122. 1907.

Topography, botanical explorations, etc.; partial list of vascular plants collected. (Washington County.)

Rives, W. C., and Bailey, W. W. Native plants of the island of Rhode Island. Proc. Newport Nat. Hist. Soc. 3: 87-89. 1885; 4: 13-15. 1886; 5: 32-35. 1887; 6: 24. 1888.

Four unannotated lists of vascular plants of towns of Newport, Middletown, Portsmouth, etc. (Newport County.)

#### SOUTH CAROLINA

See also North Carolina (Peattie).

## General

Elliott, Stephen. A sketch of the botany of South-Carolina and Georgia. 2 v.

12 pl. 22.5 cm. Charleston, 1821-24 (1816-24).

A classic among the earlier descriptive floras of the United States; now long out of date, but still the only available local treatise on the flora of the State. For dates of issue see Barnhart, J. H., Bul. Torrey Club 28: 680-688. 1901.

Porcher, F. P. Report on the indigenous medicinal plants of South Carolina.

Trans. Amer. Med. Assoc. 2: 677-862. 1849.

List of about 410 plants, annotated as to uses.

Ravenel, H. W. A list of the more common native and naturalized plants of South Carolina. In South Carolina. Published by the State Board of Agriculture. p. 312-359. Charleston, 1883.

Nominal list, including only species with popular names; total number of vascular plants estimated at 1,810 species; bibliography.

## Local

Bachman, John. Catalogue of phaenogamous plants and ferns, native or naturalized, found growing in the vicinity of Charleston (S. C.). South. Agr. 8: 189-196, 286-291. 1835. (Preprinted 1834. 15 p.)

Unannotated list of vascular plants, alphabetically arranged. (Charleston

County.)

Coker, W. C. Observations on the flora of the Isle of Palms, Charleston, S. C. Torreva 5: 135-145. 3 fig. 1905.

Descriptive account of vegetation, with included enumeration of species.

(Charleston County.)

The plant life of Hartsville, S. C. 129 p. 15 pl. 27 cm. Columbia, 1912.
Climate, geology, general features of ilora, etc.; key to trees of Hartsville; annotated list of 628 vascular plants. (Darlington County.)

Gibbes, L. R. Botany of Edings' Bay. Proc. Elliott Soc. Nat. Hist. Charles-

ton, S. C. 1: 241-248. 1859. (Reprint 8 p.)

Geology, etc.; unannotated list of 70 vascular plants; general features of flora. (Small island between north and south mouths of Edisto River, Charleston County.)

A catalogue of the phoenogamous [sic] plants of Columbia, S. C. and its vicinity. 13 p. 20.5 cm. Columbia, 1835.

Unannotated tabular list on the Linnaean system, with notes on a few species. (Richland County.)

Ives, S. A., and Smith, X. A. The vascular plants of Horry County, South Carolina. Furman Bul. 20 (9): 25-40. 1938.

List of 600 vascular plants, annotated as to habitat.

McGregor, E. A. List of plants from Batesburg, S. C., and vicinity. Jour. Elisha Mitchell Sci. Soc. 33: 133-145. 1917.

Unannotated list of vascular plants collected by the author and now in the

herbarium of Stanford University. (Lexington County.)

Porcher, F. P. A medico-botanical catalogue of the plants and ferns of St. John's, Berkley, South-Carolina. South. Jour. Med. and Pharm. 2: 255-286, 397-417. 1847. (Reprinted as thesis, 55 p.)

Annotated alphabetical list of native medicinal plants, with bibliography;

alphabetical tabular list of vascular plants. (Berkeley County.)
Weatherby, C. A., and Griscom, Ludlow. Notes on the spring flora of the coastal plain of South Carolina north of Georgetown. Rhodora 36: 28-55. 1 fig.

General features of flora; list of vascular plants collected by the authors in 1932, with data; short supplementary lists from Orangeburg, Lexington, and Saluda Counties,

#### SOUTH DAKOTA

See also Minnesota (MacMillan).

### General

Over. W. H. Flora of South Dakota. An illustrated check-list of flowering plants, shrubs and trees of South Dakota. 161 p. illus., pl. 23 cm. Vermillion, 1932.

Annotated list of vascular plants.

Trees and shrubs of South Dakota. Cir. So. Dakota Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey 11. 13 p. 1923.

Annotated systematic list.

Saunders, DeAlton. Ferns and flowering plants of South Dakota. Bul. So. Dakota Agr. Expt. Sta. 64: 99-227. 1899.

Annotated list.—See also Visher, S. S. Additions to the flora of South Dakota. Muhlenbergia 9: 45-52, 69-77. 1913.

# Local

Jones, S. R. Preliminary report on the flora and fauna of the eastern part of the Rosebud Reservation, now known as Gregory County. Bul. So. Dakota Geol. Survey 4: 123-142. 1908.

Plant regions, general features of flora; annotated list of vascular plants. also list of birds.

McIntosh, A. C. A botanical survey of the Black Hills of South Dakota. Black Hills Engineer 19: 157-276. 82 fig., map. 1931.

Topography, geology, soils, climate, botanical explorations, fossil plants, sources of flora, ecology; annotated list of 1,300 vascular plants; bibliography. The Black Hills are in Lawrence, Meade, Pennington, Custer, and Fall River Counties.

Reagan, A. B. Notes on the flora of the Rosebud Indian Reservation, South

Dakota. Trans. Kansas Acad. Sci. 20: 191-196. 1906.

Soils, general features of flora; partly annotated list of vascular plants and 2 fungi. The same list of plants, omitting the fungi, is reprinted in Bul. So. Dakota Geol. Survey 4: 143–153. 1908. Also issued in German in Ber. Deut. Bot. Gesell. 25: 342–348. 1907. The Rosebud Indian Reservation includes Mellette, Todd, and Tripp Counties, and the eastern edge of Washabaugh and Bennett

Rydberg, P. A. Flora of the Black Hills of South Dakota. Contrib. U. S.

Natl. Herb. 3: 463-536. pl. 17-20 (incl. map). 1896.

Geography, topography, floral areas, etc.; annotated list of vascular plants collected by the author.—See also Visher, S. S. Additions to the flora of the Black Hills, Torreya 9: 186-188. 1909; Muhlenbergia 8: 185-137. 1913; 9: 33-39. 1913.—Also McIntosh, A. C. Additions . . . Black Hills Engineer 16: 160-167. 2 fig. 1928. (Includes bibliography.)

Visher, S. S. List of plants of Harding County, northwestern South Dakota . . . determined by Aven Nelson. Bul. So. Dakota Geol. Survey 6: 32-68.

pl. 2-4. 1914.

Annotated list of 468 vascular plants, also some lichens and mosses: bibli-

ography.

Plants of the Pine Ridge Reservation. Collected by S. S. Visher, determined by Dr. P. A. Rydberg. Bul. State Geol. and Biol. Survey So. Dakota 5:

Annotated list of vascular plants. The reservation includes Washington and Shannon and nearly all of Washabaugh and Bennett Counties.

### TENNESSEE

# General

Gattinger, Augustin. The flora of Tennessee and a philosophy of botany. 296 p. illus., port. 22 cm. Nashville, 1901.

General features of flora; annotated catalog of 2,218 vascular plants. The abbreviation "O. S.," not explained in the text, means "over the whole State." - The medicinal plants of Tennessee . . . xxxi, 128 p. 22.5 cm. Nashville, 1894.

Descriptive flora of medicinal plants.

### Local

Cain, S. A. Certain floristic affinities of the trees and shrubs of the Great Smoky Mountains and vicinity. Butler Univ. Bot. Studies 1: 129-150 (incl. 2 maps). 1930.

Phytogeographic; includes list of 248 woody plants, divided into groups accord-

ing to geographical affinities; bibliography. (Eastern Tennessee.)

An ecological study of the heath balds of the Great Smoky Mountains. Butler Univ. Bot. Studies 1: 177-208. 4 fig. 1930.

Includes lists of species. The area covered is along the Tennessee-North

Carolina State line.

Freeman, C. P. Ecology of the cedar glade vegetation near Nashville, Tennessee. Jour. Tenn. Acad. Sci. 8: 141-228. 22 fig. 1933.

Includes (p. 198-205) list of vascular plants collected near La Vergne, Ruth-

erford County.

Gattinger, Augustin. The Tennessee flora; with special reference to the flora of Nashville. Phaenogams and vascular cryptogams. 109 p. 22 cm. Nashville, 1887.

General features of flora; annotated list of 1,708 vascular plants, of which 1,251 occur within 30 miles of Nashville.

# General

Cory, V. L., and Parks, H. B. Catalogue of the flora of Texas. Bul. Texas

Agr. Expt. Sta. 550. 130 p. map. 1937 [1938].

Unannotated list of 5,099 species and varieties of vascular plants, their distribution indicated by districts. The paper is dated July 1937, but was actually issued, according to information furnished by Mr. Cory, on January 18, 1938.

Geiser, S. W. A century of scientific exploration in Texas, pt. 1: 1820-1880. Field and Lab. So. Methodist Univ. 4: 41-55. 1936; 7: 29-52. 1939.

Briefly annotated alphabetical list of collectors and explorers, with biographical references. The 1936 list reprinted with additions, in his Naturalists of the frontier, p. 317-336. [Dallas,] 1937.

Lewis, I. M. The trees of Texas. An illustrated manual of the native and introduced trees of the State. Univ. Texas Bul. 1915, no. 22. vi, 169 p. 48 fig. 1915.

Annotated descriptive treatment of the trees, of a popular nature.

Parks, H. B. Valuable plants native to Texas. Bul. Texas Agr. Expt. Sta.

551. 173 p. map. 1937 [1938].

Annotated list, with brief descriptions; distribution indicated by districts. The "value" of most of the species included is hypothetical. The paper is dated August 1937, but was actually issued, according to information furnished by Mr. Cory, on January 18, 1938.

Winkler, C. H. The botany of Texas. An account of botanical investigations in Texas and adjoining territory. Univ. Texas Bul. 1915, no. 18. 27 p. port. 1915.

Botanical collectors and authors; annotated bibliography of 121 titles.

# Local

Blankinship, J. W. Plantae Lindheimerianae. Pt. III. Rpt. Missouri Bot.

Gard. 18: 123-223. pl., port. 1907.

Intended to supplement and complete Parts I-II of "Plantae Lindheimerianae," by G. Engelmann and A. Gray (1845-50). Numbering of Lindheimer's specimens; biographical sketch; list of Lindheimer's nos. 449-573 of fascicle III (1845-46), nos. 652-754 of fascicle IV (1847-48), with names, data, and indication of those which were types of new species; similar list of nos. 652-1282 from Comal County and vicinity (1849-51); bibliography of Texas botany.

Clover, E. U. Vegetational survey of the lower Rio Grande valley, Texas.

Madroño 4: 41-66, 77-100. illus. (incl. maps). 1937.

Botanical explorations, climate, topography, geology, drainage, local ecological nomenclature, plant associations; list of bryophytes and vascular plants col-

lected by the author, with localities; bibliography. Covers the area along the Rio Grande from Zapata County to the coast.

Coulter, J. M. Botany of western Texas. A manual of the phanerogams and pteridophytes of western Texas. Contrib. U. S. Natl. Herb. v. 2. 588 p. 3 pl. 1891-94.

Descriptive flora of the vascular plants, intended to include all species west of the 97th meridian.

Fletcher, H. T. Notes on the vegetation of the Green Valley region. Pub. West Texas Hist. and Sci. Soc. 2: 6-50. 1928.

Physiography, climate, etc.; partly annotated list of vascular plants, with notes on uses. The region covered is in Brewster and Presidio Counties.

Hartman, Carl. A list of trees and shrubs occurring in the vicinity of Huntsville, Texas, Trans. Texas Acad. Sci. 12 (2): 66-90. 1913.

Soil, etc.; annotated list of 106 species. (Walker County.) Also in second issue of v. 12, pt. 2, p. 32-56. 1931.

Havard. Valery. Report on the flora of western and southern Texas. Proc. U. S. Natl. Mus. 8: 449-533. 1885.

Climate, topography, etc., with lists of species of different areas; annotated list of native economic plants.

Heller, A. A. Botanical explorations in southern Texas during the season of 1894. Contrib. Herb. Frankl. and Marshall Col. no. 1. 116 p. 9 pl. 1895.

Botanical regions, author's itinerary; annotated list of vascular plants collected mainly around Corpus Christi, Kerrville, and San Antonio.

Mackensen, Bernard. The trees and shrubs of San Antonio and vicinity. A

handbook of the woody plants growing naturally in and about San Antonio, Texas. 51 p. illus. 19 cm. San Antonio, 1909.

Climate, soils, plant formations, general features of flora; annotated list of woody plants, with brief descriptions. (Bexar County.)

Metz, Mary Clare, sister. A flora of Bexar County, Texas. Contrib. Biol. Lab. Catholic Univ. Amer. no. 16. xiii, 214 p. map. 1934.

Botanical explorations, physiography, geology; annotated list of nearly 900 vascular plants, with keys.

Muller, C. H. Vegetation in Chisos Mountains, Texas. Trans. Texas Acad. Sci. 20: 3-31. 1937.

Topography, climate, general features of flora; annotated list of vascular plants collected by the author in 1931-32; bibliography. (Brewster County.)

Pace, Lula. McLennan County plants. In Adkins, W. S. Geology and mineral resources of McLennan County. Univ. Texas Bul. 2340: 183-197. 1923. Annotated list of vascular plants.

Palmer, E. J. The ligneous flora of the Davis Mountains, Texas. Jour. Arnold Arboretum 10: 8-45. 1929.

Physiography, climate, plant associations, botanical explorations, etc.; annotated list of woody plants. (Jeff Davis County.)

The ligneous flora of the Staked Plains of Texas. Jour. Arnold Arboretum 2: 90-105. 1920.

Physiography, general features of flora; annotated list of woody plants collected by the author in Randall and Armstrong Counties on the Llano Estacado. Parks, H. B., Cory, V. L., and others. The fauna and flora of the Big Thicket

area. 51 p. illus. (incl. map). 23 cm. [n. p.,] 1936. (Reprinted, 1938.)
Includes unannotated list of vascular plants (p. 27-51). Cover title reads:

Biological survey of the east Texas Big Thicket area. The area covered extends from southern Newton County north into Sabine County and west to Grimes

Sperry, O. E. A check list of the ferns, gymnosperms, and flowering plants of the proposed Big Bend National Park of Texas. Sul Ross State Teach. Col. Bul. 19 (4): 9-98. 2 fig. (incl. map). 1938.

Bibliography, gazetteer; list of vascular plants collected by the author and others, with localities. (Brewster County.)

Stillwell, Norma. Key and guide to native trees, shrubs and woody vines of Dallas County. 48 p. illus. 21.5 cm. Dallas, 1939.

Annotated systematic list of 86 species, with key and popular descriptions, the species of Cacti not enumerated; bibliography.

Tharp, B. C. Ecologic investigations in the Red River valley. In Sellards, E. H., and others. Investigations on the Red River . . . Univ. Texas Bul. 2327: 89-155. 1923.

Includes lists of spermatophytes observed in the area, chiefly in Wichita County, Texas, and adjacent Oklahoma.

Young, M. S. The seed plants, ferns, and fern allies of the Austin region. Univ. Texas Bul. 2065. 98 p. 1920.

Annotated list of vascular plants. (Travis County.)

#### UTAH

See also Nevada (Tidestrom).

# Local

Chamberlin, R. V. The ethnobotany of the Gosiute Indians of Utah. Mem. Amer. Anthropol. Assoc. 2: 329-405. 1911. (Also in Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Phila. 63: 24-99. 1911.)

Running account of useful plants; annotated list of scientific names, list of vernacular names. These Indians inhabit the desert country bordering on Great

Eastwood, Alice. Report on a collection of plants from San Juan County, in southeastern Utah. Proc. Calif. Acad. Sci. II, 6: 270-329. pl. 44-46. 1897 (1896).

General features of flora; annotated list of 161 vascular plants (and Characeae) collected by the author in 1895.

Garrett, A. O. Spring flora of the Wasatch region, 5th ed. vi, 240 p. 20 cm. Salt Lake City, 1936. (1st ed., 1911.)

Keys and descriptions of spring flowering plants of eastern edge of Great Basin as far south as Manti.

Graham, E. H. Botanical studies in the Uinta Basin of Utah and Colorado. Annals Carnegie Mus. (Pittsburgh) v. 26. 432 p. 13 pl. (incl. map), fold. tab. 1937.

Botanical explorations, physiography, geology, climate, zones of vegetation, plant communities, phytogeography; bibliography; annotated list of 1,104 species and varieties of vascular plants. The region covered is in northeastern Utah and northwestern Colorado.

Presnall, C. C., and Patraw, P. M. Plants of Zion National Park. Zion-Bryce Mus. Bul. no. 1. 69 p. illus. 1937.

Annotated list of vascular plants, with brief popular descriptions of many species; authorities for botanical names not given. Processed publication of National Park Service. (Washington and Kane Counties.)

#### VERMONT

See also New Hampshire (Jesup).

# General

Barnhart, J. H. The local floras of Vermont. Bul. Vermont Bot. Club. 2: 11-16. 1907.

Chronological list of 64 titles.

Burns, G. P., and Otis, C. H. The trees of Vermont. Bul. Vermont Agr. Expt. Sta. 194. 244 p. illus. 1916.

Annotated descriptive account, with figure of each species; wood anatomy of more important species.—See also Jones, L. R., and Rand, F. V. Vermont shrubs and woody vines. Bul. Vermont Agr. Expt. Sta. 145. p. 49-119. illus. (Popular account.)

Dole, E. J., ed. The flora of Vermont. 3d rev. ed. An annotated list of the ferns and seed plants of the State of Vermont. Compiled by a committee of the Vermont Botanical Club. xiv, 353 p. port. 22.5 cm. [Burlington ?], 1937.

Botanical explorations, geology, statistics; annotated list of 2,572 vascular plants (1,861 species). Replaces the Vermont Botanical Club's Flora of Vermont, published as Bul. Vermont Agr. Expt. Sta. 187. p. 137-258. 1915, which in turn replaced the Flora of Vermont, prepared by a committee consisting of E. Brainerd, W. W. Eggleston, and L. R. Jones and published as Contributions to the botany of Vermont no. 8. 1900.

# Local

Flynn, N. F. Flora of Burlington and vicinity. A list of the fern and seed plants growing without cultivation. ix, 124 p. 23 cm. Burlington, 1911. (Contributions to the botany of Vermout, 9.)—Additions . . . Bul. Vermont Bot. Club 7: 16-17. 1912.

Annotated list of 1,240 vascular plants.—For additions, see Blake, S. F. Six weeks' botanizing in Vermont, I. Notes on the plants of the Burlington region. Rhodora 15: 153-168. 1913. (Chittenden County.)

Kennedy, G. G. Flora of Willoughby, Vermont. Rhodora 6: 93-134. pl. 54-56, map. 1904. (Reprinted.)—Additional notes from Willoughby. l. c. 6: 148. 1904.

Geography, soils, botanical collectors, etc.; annotated list of 690 vascular plants. (Orleans County.)

Kittredge, E. M. Ferns and flowering plants of Woodstock, Vermont. 57 p. 16.5 cm. Woodstock, 1931.—Supplement . . . [7] p. 1936.—Grasses and sedges of Woodstock, Vermont. 27 p. Woodstock, 1939.

Annotated list of vascular plants. Supplements not seen. (Windsor County.)

#### VIRGINIA

See also District of Columbia (Hitchcock and Standley); Iowa (Pammel, Flora of northern Iowa peat bogs); North Carolina (Ewing and Stanford).

# Local

Artz, Lena. Plants of the shale banks of the Massanutten Mountains of Virginia. Claytonia 3: 45-50. 1937; 4: 10-15. 1937.

Geology, characters and range of the most characteristic species; list of vascular plants; bibliography. The Massanutten Mountains lie along the boundary line between Shenandoah, Rockingham, Page, and Warren Counties.

Erlanson, E. W. The flora of the peninsula of Virginia. Papers Mich. Acad. Sci. 4: 115-182. 1925.

General features of flora; list of 1,052 vascular plants collected by E. J. Grimes and the author in 1920-21, with localities; bibliography. The "peninsula of Virginia" lies between the York and the James Rivers.

Fernald, M. L. Last survivors in the flora of Tidewater Virginia. Rhodora 41: 465-504, 529-559, 564-574. illus. (maps), pl. 570-583. 1939. (Contrib. Gray Herb. 128.)

Author's itinerary in 1938 and 1939, with notes on plants observed; annotated list of noteworthy species. (Southeastern Virginia.)

Local plants of the inner coastal plain of southeastern Virginia. Rhodora 39: 321-366, 379-415, 433-459, 465-491. pl. 474-487. 1937. (Contrib. Gray Herb. 120.)

Soils, running account of itinerary and collecting; critical notes on numerous vascular plants, phytogeography.

—— Noteworthy plants of southeastern Virginia. Rhodora 40: 364-424, 434-459, 467-485. pl. 509-535. 1938. (Contrib. Gray Herb. 123.)

Author's itinerary in 1937; annotated list of rarer species collected.

Plants from the outer coastal plain of Virginia. Rhodora 38: 376-404, 414-452. pl. 440-452. 1936. (Contrib. Gray Herb. 115.)
Phytogeography; critical notes on plants collected in 1935.

and Griscom, Ludlow. Three days of botanizing in southeastern Virginia. Rhodora 37: 129-157, 167-189. pl. 332-351. 1935. (Contrib. Gray

Critical notes on plants collected by the authors in 1933 in Princess Anne and Norfolk Counties.—See also Fernald, M. L. Midsummer vascular plants of southeastern Virginia. l. c. 37: 378-413, 423-454. pl. 384-405. 1935. (Contrib. Gray Herb. 109.)

Kearney, T. H. Report on a botanical survey of the Dismal Swamp region. Contrib. U. S. Natl. Herb. 5: 321-550. fig. 51-90, pl. 65-76, 2 maps. 1901.

Mainly ecological; it cludes annotated list of species; bibliography. The area covered includes Princess Anne, Norfolk, and part of Nansemond Counties, Va., and Currituck, Camden, Pasquotank, and Perquimans Counties, N. C.

Merriman, P. R. Flora of Richmond and vicinity (exclusive of grasses, sedges and trees). 353 p. (incl. 53 pl.). 19 cm. Richmond, Va., 1930.

Popular descriptive flora. (Henrico County.)

Murrill, W. A. The natural history of Staunton, Virginia. xiii, 216 p. 4 pl. 20 cm. New York, 1919.

Contains alphabetical lists of vascular plants collected (p. 110-182). (Augusta County.)

Small, J. K., and Vail, A. M. Report of the botanical exploration of south-western Virginia during the season of 1892. Mem. Torrey Club 4: 92-201. pl. 75-82. 1893-94.

Physiography, etc.; annotated list of vascular and cellular plants collected mostly within 20 miles of Marion. (Marion is in Smyth County.)

#### WASHINGTON

See also British Columbia (Brown); Idaho (Spinden); Oregon (Gilkey and Powell; Hemenway).

### General

Cooper, J. G. Report on the medical flora of Washington Territory. Trans. Amer. Med. Assoc. 10: 221-237, 1857.

Annotated list of wild medicinal plants.

Piper, C. V. Flora of the State of Washington. Contrib. U. S. Natl. Herb. v. 11. 637 p. 22 pl., map. 1906.

List of vascular plants, with keys and citation of specimens; physiography, plant associations, collectors, bibliography; gazetteer.

Rigg, G. B. Notes on the history of botany in the State of Washington. Washington Hist. Quart. 20: 163-173. 1929.

Botanical explorations and collectors, with especial reference to the work of institutions.

#### Local

Densmore, Frances. Plants used by the Makah. In her Nootka and Quileute music. Bul. Bur. Amer. Ethnol. 124: 307-321. 1939.

Tabular list of plants used by the Makah Tribe; annotated list of medicinal and other useful plants, classified by uses. (Neah Bay, Clallam County.)

Gorman, M. W. Flora of Hamilton Mountain, Washington. Mazama 6: 62-77. 1920.

Physiography, etc.; annotated list of 198 vascular plants. Hamilton Mountain is a small volcanic peak 2,432 feet high, in Skamania County.

Jones, G. N. A botanical survey of the Olympic Peninsula, Washington. Univ. Washington Pub. Biol. v. 5. 286 p. 9 pl. (incl. map). 1936.—Supplementary notes on the flora of the Olympic Peninsula. Leaflets West. Bot. 2: 105–108. 1938.

Physiography, geology, climate, plant zones, phytogeography, introduced plants, life forms, botanical explorations, bibliography; annotated list of "over 1,000 species and varieties" of vascular plants, with keys and citation of specimens. The region is bounded by the Pacific Ocean, the Strait of Juan de Fuca, the valley of the Chehalis River, and (on the east) Puget Sound, Admiralty Inlet, and Hood Canal.

——— The flowering plants and ferns of Mount Rainier. Univ. Washington Pub. Biol. v. 7. 192 p. 9 pl. 1938.

Botanical explorations, plant zones, biological spectrum; annotated descriptive flora of vascular plants (729 species) of Mount Rainier National Park. (Pierce and Lewis Counties.)

Muenscher, W. L. C. Flora of Whatcom County, Washington. Muhlenbergia 9: 101-116, 117-132. 1914.

Topography, etc.; annotated list of 462 vascular plants.—See also his Some changes in the weed flora of Whatcom County, Washington. Torreya 30: 130-135. 1930.

Piper, C. V., and Beattie, R. K. Flora of the northwest coast, including the area west of the summit of the Cascade Mountains, from the forty-ninth

parallel south to the Calapooia Mountains on the south border of Lane County,

Oregon. xiii, 418 p. 23.5 cm. Lancaster, Pa., 1915. Descriptive flora of the vascular plants (1,617 species and subspecies) with keys; glossary.—See also Nelson, J. C. Additions to the flora of western Oregon. Torreya 18: 21-35, 220-226. 1918; 20: 37-45. 1920; 21: 24-28. 1921; 22: 98-102. 1922; 23: 63-67. 1923; also his The introduction of foreign weeds in ballast as illustrated by ballast-plants at Linton, Oregon. l. c. 17: 151-160. 1917.

Reagan, A. B. Plants used by the Hoh and Quileute Indians. Trans. Kansas

List of Indian plant names; annotated systematic list of vascular plants, Acad. Sci. 37: 55-70. 1934. with uses. The Hoh and Quileute Indians live on the Pacific coast of the Olympic Peninsula, about due west of Seattle, Washington.

St. John, Harold. Flora of southeastern Washington and of adjacent Idaho.

xxv, 531 p. 11 fig., map. 21.5 cm. Pullman, 1937.
Physiography, climate, life zones; descriptive flora of vascular plants. The region covered extends from Spokane to Walla Walla Counties, Washington, with a strip about 15 miles wide in adjacent Idaho. Replaces Piper, C. V., and Beattie, R. K. Flora of southeastern Washington and adjacent Idaho. 1914, which replaced the same authors' The flora of the Palouse region . . . 1901.—See also Daubenmire, R. F. Range extensions for southeastern Washington and adjacent Idaho. Leaflets West. Bot. 2: 199-200. 1939.

and Courtney, W. D. The flora of Epsom Lake. Amer. Jour. Bot. 11:

List of vascular plants found in the drainage basin of the lake, which is a 100-107. 1 fig. 1924. "small lake of nearly pure magnesium sulphate," near Oroville, Okanogan County.

and Hardin, Edith. Flora of Mt. Baker. Mazama 11: 52-102. illus.

Plant zones, botanical explorations; keyed flora of 333 vascular plants, with 1929. (Reprinted.) brief descriptions.—See also Muenscher, W. C. Additions to our knowledge of the flora of Mount Baker . . . Madroño 4: 263-270. 1938. (Adds 228 species; (Whatcom County.) bibliography.)

- and Jones, G. N. An annotated catalogue of the vascular plants of Benton County, Washington. Northwest Science 2: 73–93. 4 fig. (incl. map). 1928. (Contrib. Dept. Bot. State Col. Washington no. 9.)

Topography, ecology, etc.; annotated list of 403 species of vascular plants.— See also Powell, G. M. Additions to the annotated catalogue . . . Northwest Science 13: 72. 1939.

and Warren, F. A. The plants of Mount Rainier National Park, Washington. Amer. Midl. Nat. 18: 952-985. 1937.—Additions . . . l. c. 20: 243-244.

Geology, life zones, botanical explorations, bibliography; annotated list of 695 spermatophytes. Replaces Piper, C. V. The flora of Mount Rainier. Mazama 2: 93-117. 1901; Additions and corrections. l. c. 2: 270-271. 1905. (Pierce and Lewis Counties.)

- and Warren, F. A. Preliminary list of the plants of the Kaniksu National Forest, Idaho and Washington. 36 p. 28 cm. [Pullman], 1925. (Con-

trib. Bot. Dept. State Col. Washington no. 2.)

Annotated list of 451 vascular plants, with a single key to the species. (Pend Oreille County, Washington, and Bonner County, Idaho.) (Processed publication.)

Suksdorf, W. N., and Howell, Thomas. The flora of Mount Adams.

Unannotated list of 480 vascular plants. Mount Adams is in the south-1: 68-97. 1896. western corner of Yakima County, extending into Skamania County.

Wylie, R. B. The flora of Iowa Rock, a small rocky island in Puget Sound. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 16: 99-101. pl. 1909.

Topography, etc.; unannotated list of cellular and vascular plants. island near Friday Harbor, San Juan County.)

#### WEST VIRGINIA

#### General

Brooks, A. B. West Virginia trees. Bul. West Virginia Agr. Expt. Sta. 175. 242 p. illus. 1920.

Description and full-page illustration of each species; list of shrubs and shrubby vines; glossary.

Core, E. L. The botanical exploration of West Virginia. Proc. West Virginia Acad. Sci. 10 (1936): 46-64. 1937.

Annotated chronological list of 161 collectors, with index.

Fontaine, W. M. Forest trees, shrubs, and medicinal plants. In Maury, M. F., and Fontaine, W. M. Resources of West Virginia. p. 111-141. Wheeling, 1876. Annotated list of trees, partial list of shrubs; unannotated list of 76 medicinal plants.

Millspaugh, C. F. The living flora of West Virginia. West Virginia Geol.

Survey [Rpt. 5 (A)]: 1-389, 454-487. 1913.

Topography; annotated list of collectors; annotated list of 3,411 plants, of which 1,648 are vascular. Incorporates and replaces the two following earlier floras of the State: Millspaugh, C. F. Preliminary catalogue of the flora of West Virginia. Bul. West Virginia Agr. Expt. Sta. 24. p. 311–537. 1892. Millspaugh, C. F., and Nuttall, L. W. Flora of West Virginia. Pub. Field Columbian Mus. no. 9, Bot. Ser. 1: 69–276. pl. 5–7. 1896.—For additions, see Strausbaugh, P. D., and Core, E. L. Some additions to the Millspaugh check list of West Virginia spermatophytes. Proc. West Virginia Acad. Sci. 4 (1930): 38–48. 1931. Additions . . . l. c. 9: 29–31. 1936.

West Virginia. Biological Survey. A preliminary bibliography of West Virginia biology. I. West Virginia Univ. Bul. ser. 37, no. 5-II. 20 p. 1936.

(West Virginia Univ. Studies II.)

Unannotated list of botanical and zoological publications.

# Local

Core, E. L. [Plant relations on Spruce Knob.] In Tilton, J. L., and others. West Virginia geological survey. Pendleton County. p. 311-313. Wheeling, 1927.

Plant associations, etc., with partial list of species. Spruce Knob is the highest mountain in the State. An additional list by A. B. Brooks is given on p. 310.

Frye, W. M. The flora of Hampshire County, West Virginia. Proc. West Virginia Acad. Sci. 8 (West Virginia Univ. Bul. ser. 35, no. 15): 59-82. 1 fig. (map). 1935.

Physiography, soil, climate, rare plants; unannotated list of about 939 vascular

plants.

Hill, C. N. A botanical survey of Marion County, West Virginia. Proc. West Virginia Acad. Sci. 8 (West Virginia Univ. Bul. ser. 35, no. 15): 99-110. 1935 Physiography, soil, general features of flora, plant societies; list of genera of vascular plants, with indication of number of species found; bibliography.

#### WISCONSIN

See also Illinois (Gates, The vegetation of the beach area . . .); Minnesota (Densmore).

#### General

Bruhin, T. A. Vergleichende flora Wisconsins. Verhandl. K. K. Zool.-Bot. Gesell. Wien 26: 229-286. 1877.—Nachträge und berichtigungen . . . l. c. 27: 859-866. 1878.—Zweiter nachtrag . . . . l. c. 28: 633-644. 1879.

Collectors and collections; comparison of European and Wisconsin floras; list of

1,300 vascular plants, with localities; bibliography.

Cheney, L. S. An historical review of the work done on the flora of the territory now included within the limits of Wisconsin. Pharm. Rev. 18: 557-565. 1900; 19: 2-15. 1901.

Account of botanists and their explorations and publications, with biblio-

graphical footnotes.

[Clohisy, Matt.] Wisconsin trees. 148 p. illus. 20 cm. Milwaukee, 1927. (Reprinted from The Milwaukee Journal.)

Annotated descriptive list, with notes on uses; popular treatment.

Denniston, R. H., and Kremers, R. E. Medicinal plants of Wisconsin. Bul. Univ. Wisconsin 738 (Gen. Ser. 542): 22-31. 1914.

Tabular list of 259 native vascular plants, with indication of part used and

reference to standard dispensatories.

Fassett, N. C., and others. Preliminary reports on the flora of Wisconsin I-XXVI. Trans. Wisconsin Acad. Sci., Arts and Lett. 24: 249-268, 357-361. illus. (maps). 1929; 25: 169-214. illus. (maps). 1930; 26: 263-288. illus. (incl. maps). 1931; 27: 207-249. illus. (maps). 1932; 28: 171-196. illus. (maps). 1933; 29: 299-318. illus. (maps). 1935; 30: 17-25. illus. (maps). 1937.

List of species, with ranges, of various families and orders; not published in

systematic order. Swezey, G. D. Catalogue of the phaenogamous and vascular cryptogamous plants of Wisconsin. Geol. Survey Wisconsin, Survey of 1873-79. 1: 375-395. 1883.

Essentially unannotated list of vascular plants.

# Local

Cheney, L. S. A contribution to the flora of the Lake Superior region. Trans.

Wisconsin Acad. Sci., Arts and Lett. 9: 233-254. 1893. List of 345 vascular and cellular plants (233 vascular), with localities. The region covered is in northern Wisconsin, along the north shore of Lake Superior, and the Minnesota-Ontario boundary.

and True, R. H. On the flora of Madison and vicinity, a preliminary paper on the flora of Dane County, Wisconsin. Trans. Wisconsin Acad. Sci., Arts

and Lett. 9: 45-135. pl. 2 (map). 1893. Physiography, etc.; annotated list of 900 plants (of which 751 are vascular). Fuller, A. M. A botanist afield on Washington Island. Year Book Pub. Mus.

Milwaukee 6 (1926): 66-78. fig. 61-64. 1927. General features of flora, etc.; annotated alphabetical list of vascular plants.

(Door County.) Lueders, H. F. The vegetation of the town Prairie du Sac. Trans. Wisconsin Acad. Sci., Arts and Lett. 10: 510-524. pl. 17 (map). 1895.

Physiography, general features of flora; unannotated list of vascular plants.

Marshall, Ruth. The vegetation of Twin Island. Trans. Wisconsin Acad. (Sauk County.)

Sci., Arts and Lett. 16 (2): 773-797. pl. 62-63 (maps). 1910. Plant formations, etc.; list of vascular plants. (In Lake Spooner, Washburn

Pammel, L. H. Woody plants of western Wisconsin. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci.

1 (2): 76-80. 1892. Topography, geology; unannotated list of 115 trees, shrubs, and woody vines. (La Crosse County, Wis., and Houston and Fillmore Counties, Minn.)

Russel, Howland. Check list of the flora of Milwaukee County. Bul. Wisconsin Nat. Hist. Soc. n. s., 5: 167-250. 1907.

Annotated list of vascular plants.

Smith, H. H. Ethnobotany of the Forest Potawatomi Indians. Bul. Pub. Mus. Milwaukee 7: 1-230. pl. 1-38, port. 1933.

History of tribe, etc.; annotated classified lists of useful plants; bibliography; alphabetical list of Indian vernacular names. (Forest County.)

Ethnobotany of the Menomini Indians. Bul. Pub. Mus. Milwaukee 4:

1-174. 36 pl. 1923. General account of the Menomini tribe, who live in Shawano County; annotated lists of medicinal, edible, and other useful plants, with vernacular names.— See also Judson, J. E. Wild flowers used by the Indians for medical purposes. Proc. West Virginia Acad. Sci. 11 (1937): 165-168. 1938.

Smith, H. H. Ethnobotany of the Meskwaki Indians. Bul. Pub. Mus. Mil-

waukee 4: 175-326. pl. 37-45. 1928.

Annotated list of plants used by the Meskwaki or Fox Indians of Wisconsin, with native names. These Indians now live on the Meskwaki Reservation at Tama, Tama County, Iowa, where most of the data were obtained.

Ethnobotany of the Ojibwe Indians. Bul. Pub. Mus. Milwaukee 4:

327–525. pl. 46–77. 1932.

History of tribe; annotated classified lists of useful plants; alphabetical list of Indian vernacular names. These Indians live in the forest and lake region of northern Wisconsin (in Vilas, Bayfield, Iron, and Clark Counties, etc.), also on Bear Island, Leech Lake, Cass County, Minnesota.

Tracy, C. T. Catalogue of plants growing without cultivation in Ripon and the near vicinity. 26 p. 17 cm. Ripon, Wis., [1889].

Unannotated list of vascular plants. (Fond du Lac County.)

Wadmond, S. C. Flora of Racine and Kenosha Counties, Wisconsin: a list of the fern and seed plants growing without cultivation. Trans. Wisconsin Acad. Sci., Arts and Lett. 16: 798-888. 1910.

Physiography, etc.; annotated list of 901 vascular plants.

Wheeler, W. M. The flora of Milwaukee County. Proc. Nat. Hist. Soc. Wisconsin 1888: 154-190. [1888?]—1st supplement. l. c. 1889: 229-230. [1889?] Geology, soils, climate, bibliography; annotated list of 691 vascular plants, raised in the supplements to 921. First supplement not seen (cf. Bul. Torrey Club 17: 78-79. 1890).—For 2d and 3d supplements see Bennetts, W. J. Additions . . . Bul. Wisconsin Nat. Hist. Soc. 1: 161-166. 1900; 2: 39-44. 1902.

#### WYOMING

See also Montana (Rydberg).

# General

Nelson, Aven. First report on the flora of Wyoming. Bul. Wyoming Agr. Expt. Sta. 28. p. 45-218. 2 fig., map. 1896.
Annotated list of vascular (and a few cellular) plants, chiefly collected by

the author in 1894-95; lists of species reported by other botanists; total (phanerogams) 1,295 species and varieties.

The trees of Wyoming and how to know them. Bul. Wyoming Agr.

Expt. Sta. 40. p. 57-110. illus. 1899.

Annotated list of native trees, with brief descriptions.—See also Cary, Merritt. Notes on the distribution of conspicuous trees and shrubs in Wyoming. In his Life zone investigations in Wyoming. North Amer. Fauna 42: 55-81. fig. 3-17. 1917.

Nelson, E. E. The shrubs of Wyoming. Bul. Wyoming Agr. Expt. Sta. 54. 47 p. illus., 5 pl. 1902.

Annotated list of native shrubs.

#### Local

McDougall, W. B., and Baggley, H. A. Plants of Yellowstone National Park. iv, 160 p. illus., col. pl. 23.5 cm. Washington, D. C., 1936.

A popular treatment, with keys and without authorities for botanical names,

apparently intended to list all vascular plants known from the region. Issued by National Park Service. The park is in the northwestern corner of Wyoming, slightly overlapping the Montana and Idaho lines.

Russell, C. P. A concise history of scientists and scientific investigations in Yellowstone National Park. With a bibliography of the results of research and travel in the park area. 144 p. 26.5 cm. [Washington, D. C., 1934.] Botanical bibliography, p. 37-39. Published by National Park Service.

(Processed.)

#### WEST INDIES

For Bermuda Islands, see Insular Floras; Trinidad and Tobago, see Venezuela.

Descourtilz, M. E. Flore pittoresque et médicale des Antilles, ou histoire naturelle des plantes usuelles des colonies françaises, anglaises, espagnoles et portugaises . . . 2. éd. 8 v. 600 col. pl. 21 cm. Paris, 1833. (1st ed., 1821-29.)

Descriptive account, the plants classified by uses, with vernacular names,

description, chemical and medicinal properties, method of use. The second edition is not essentially different from the first.

Grisebach, A. H. R. Flora of the British West Indian islands. xvi, 789 n. 23 cm. London, 1864 [1859-64].

Still the only general flora of the West Indies, from the Bahamas to Trinidad (not including Cuba, Hispaniola, and Puerto Rico). Descriptive flora with synonymy, local and extralimital range (the latter notations now often untrustworthy); separate index of vernacular names. Dates of publication (see Urban, Symb. Antill. 1: 56): p. 1-192. 1859; 193-315. 1860; 315-506. 1861; 507-789, preface. 1864. Grisebach's paper "Die geographische verbreitung der pflanzen Westindiens," Abhandl. K. Gesell. Wiss. Göttingen 12: 3-80. 1865 (separate, 80 p.) gives an account of the plant geography based on his Flora; 4.401 species, of which 2,155 are endemic. For statistics of the number of species recorded from different islands, see Urban, Symb. Antill. 1: 57. 1898.

Grosourdy, René de, El médico botánico criollo. 4 v. in 2. 24 cm. Paris. 1864.

Includes annotated lists of timbers, medicinal plants, poisonous plants, etc. Covers the West Indies and adjacent America.

Urban, Ignatz. Biblographia Indiae occidentalis botanica. In his Symbolae antillanae . . . 1: 3-195. 1898.—Continuatio I-III. l. c. 2: 1-7. 1900; 3: 1-13. 1902: 5: 1-16. 1904.

Critically annotated list, arranged by authors, with notes referring to their travels in the West Indies. The titles in the first paper are classified in a conspectus.

Notae biographicae peregrinatorum Indiae occidentalis botanicorum.

In his Symbolae antillanae . . 3: 14-158. 1902.

Bibliography; alphabetical list of collectors, with brief biography and itinerary, statement of location of collections, reference to biographies; geographical conspectus, listing collectors and their dates.

#### BAHAMA ISLANDS

# General

Britton, N. L., and Millspaugh, C. F. The Bahama flora. viii, 695 p. 23.5 cm. New York, 1920.

Complete flora, with keys, descriptions, extralimital range and pertinent synonymy of the native and naturalized plants; brief description of region; list of collectors and collections; annotated bibliography. Musci by E. G. Britton, Hepaticae by A. W. Evans, Lichenes by L. W. Riddle, Algae by M. A. Howe, Myxophyceae by F. S. Collins, Diatomeae by C. S. Boyer, Fungi by F. J. Seaver. Lists 1,982 species (of which 1,028 are vascular plants) of which 185 (133 vascular) are endemic.

# Local

Northrop, A. R. Flora of New Providence and Andros (Bahama Islands). With an enumeration of the plants collected by John I. Northrup and Alice R. Northrup, in 1890. Mem. Torrey Club 12: 1-98. 19 pl., map. 1902. (Reprinted in Osborn, H. F. A naturalist in the Bahamas: John I. Northrop. 1910.)

Physiography, botanical regions, botanical explorations; list of 542 species (461 spermatophytes), with localities and collector's numbers; relationship of flora; table of local and extralimital distribution.

#### CUBA

### General.

Fors, A. J. Las maderas cubanas . . . [2. ed.?] 106 p. 22.5 cm. Habana, 1937. (1st ed., 1929.)

Annotated list of trees, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names; list of vernacular names arranged by families. Publication of the Dirección de montes y minas. Secretaría de agricultura, comercio y trabajo, Cuba.

Gómez de la Maza, Manuel. Ensayo de farmacofitología cubana. Resumen de las propiedades medicinales, con especialidad las recientemente estudiadas, de muchas plantas indígenas ó de cultivo . . . 112 p. 19.5 cm. Habana, 1889.

Briefly annotated list of 179 cellular and vascular plants, with vernacular names and uses.

- and Roig y Mesa, J. T. Flora de Cuba. Bol. Estac. Expt. Agron. Santiago de las Vegas 22. 178 p. 33 pl., 4 port., map. 1914.

Of value chiefly for its vernacular names (separately indexed) and notes on economic plants, these classed according to uses. Contains also botanical statistics, list of fossil plants, and short notes on Cuban herbaria, collectors, and botanical works. Not a flora.

Grisebach, A. H. R. Catalogus plantarum cubensium exhibens collectionem Wrightianam aliasque minores ex insula Cuba missas. iv. 301 (i. e. 303) p. 22 cm. Lipsiae, 1866.

The fundamental list of Cuban vascular plants. Includes citation of exsiccatae, but not specific localities; separate index of vernacular names. Contains 3.263 species (2,984 phanerogams), of which 939 (929) are endemic.

Léon, J. S. S., hermano. Las exploraciones botánicas de Cuba. Mem. Soc. Cubana Hist. Nat. "Felipe Poey" 3: 178-224. port., map. 1918. (Reprinted.)

General review of botanical explorations in Cuba from earliest times to 1917; bibliographies. The map shows the principal localities at which collections have been made.

Montagne, Camille, and Richard, Achille. Flora cubana, ò descripcion hotánica usos y aplicaciones de las plantas reunidas en la isla de Cuba por D. Ramon de la Sagra. 3 v. and atlas of 122 pl. (20 col.). 40 cm. Paris, 1845-55(56). (Historia física, política y natural de la isla de Cuba, por D. Ramon de la Sagra. Segunda parte, Historia natural, tomo IX-XII, Botánica.)

Vol. I: Climate, calendar of flowering, etc.; systematic list of vascular and cellular plants, etc. (the cryptogams by Montagne). Vol. 2-3: Descriptive flora of 1,248 phanerogams, with vernacular names, by Richard. There is also an incomplete French edition (see Urban, Symb. Antill. 1: 146. 1898).

Roig y Mesa. J. T. Diccionario botánico de nombres vulgares cubanos. Bol.

Estac. Expt. Agron. Santiago de las Vegas 54. viii, 897 p. 48 pl. 1928. Bibliography; annotated list of vernacular names of wild and cultivated plants with botanical equivalents; brief descriptions, local occurrence, uses.

Sauvalle, F. A. Flora cubana. Enumeratio nova plantarum cubensium vel revisio catalogi Grisebachiani, exhibens descriptiones generum specierumque novarum Caroli Wright, (Cantabrigiae) et Francisci Sauvalle, synonymis nominibusque vulgaribus cubensis (sic) adjectis. 324 p. 25.5 cm. Havanae, 1873.

Systematic list of 3,350 vascular plants mostly collected by Charles Wright, with vernacular names and some synonyms; Wright's collecting numbers cited only from p. 49 on. Vernacular names separately indexed. Originally appeared in Anales R. Acad. Cien. Habana v. 5-9. 1868-1873. For information about Wright's work in Cuba, see Underwood, L. M. A summary of Charles Wright's explorations in Cuba. Bul. Torrey Club 32: 291-300. map. 1905. (Reprinted as Contrib. Dept. Bot. Columbia Univ. no. 217.)

Seguí, D. H. Ojeada sobre la flora médica y tóxica de Cuba. 93 p. Habana, 1900.

Annotated list of medicinal plants, with vernacular names; bibliography. Not seen; data taken from Urban, Symb. Antill. 3: 11. 1902.

# Local

Combs, Robert. Plants collected in the district of Cienfuegos, province of Santa Clara, Cuba, in 1895–1896. Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 7: 393–491. pl. 30–39, map. 1897. (Reprinted as Contrib. Bot. Dept. Iowa State Coll. no. 7.) Phytogeography, plant habitats; annotated list of vascular plants, with vernacular names, based on the author's collections.

——— Some Cuban medical plants. Pharm. Rev. 15: 87-91, 109-112, 136. 1897.

Annotated systematic list of plants used as domestic remedies, with vernacular names and uses.

Fernow, B. E. List of trees on the Sierra Maestra. In his The high Sierra Maestra. Forestry Quart. 4: 259-269. 1906.

Annotated list, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names, with brief description of wood and uses.

Gómez de la Maza, Manuel. Flora habanera. Fanerógamas. 597 p. 19 cm. Habana, 1897.

Keys to and descriptions of the phanerogams of Havana, with keys to all the Cuban genera of each family. Contains many new names omitted from Index Kewensis.

Jennings, O. E. A contribution to the botany of the Isle of Pines, Cuba, based upon the specimens of plants from that island contained in the herbarium of the Carnegie Museum under date of October, 1916. Annals Carnegie Mus. (Pittsburgh) 11: 19-290. pl. 5-28. 1917.

Botanical collections (1831-1916), bibliography, physiography, plant associations; annotated list of 757 species and varieties (731 vascular plants) with synonymy, general range, exsiccatae; keys to species under each family (in Spermatophyta). Includes all recorded species as well as those collected by the author.—See also Roig, J. T. Reseña sobre una excursión botánica a Isla de Pinos. Mem. Soc. Cubana Hist. Nat. "Felipe Poey" 5: 72-76. 1923.

#### HISPANIOLA

# General

Urban, Ignatz. Flora domingensis. In his Symbolae antillanae, v. 8. 860 p. 1920-21.

Systematic list of Spermatophyta of Santo Domingo and Haiti, with synonymy, citation of exsiccatae, and statement of extralimital range; vernacular names (separately indexed). Lists 3,000 species (p. 762), of which 983 are endemic. The Pteridophyta are treated in his Symbolae antillanae 9: 273–397. 1925; the collectors, plant formations, and plant geography in 9: 1–54. 1923. In the latter contribution the total number of phanerogams is raised to 3,088, of which 1,048 are endemic.—See also his Plantae haitienses novae vel rariores a cl. Er. L. Ekman 1917–[26] lectae I–IV. Arkiv Bot. v. 17, no. 7. 72 p. 1 fig. 1921; v. 20A, no. 5. 65 p. 2 fig. (maps), 3 pl., no. 15. 94 p. 2 fig., pl. 1926; v. 21A, no. 5. 97 p. 1927. Plantae haitienses et domingenses . V-[X] a cl. E. L. Ekman 1924–[30] lectae. l.c. v. 22A, no. 8. 98 p. 4 pl., no. 10. 108 p. pl., no. 17. 115 p. 1 fig. 1929; v. 23A, no. 5. 107 p. 5 pl. 1930; v. 23A, no. 11. 103 p. 1 fig., 5 pl. 1981; v. 24A, no. 4. 54 p. 3 pl. 1932.

### Local

Barker, H. D., and others. Identification des plantes d'Haïti par leurs noms créoles. Bul. Serv. Tech. Dept. Agr. Haïti 18. 23 p. 1930.

Alphabetical lists of Creole vernacular names, with botanical equivalents.

and Dardeau, W. S. Flore d' Haïti. Clé et description des ordres, familles et genres des spermatophytes d'Haïti avec la liste de la plupart des espèces. viii, 456 p. 24 cm. Port-au-Prince, 1930.

Keys to families and genera of Spermatophyta with brief descriptions; enumeration of species under each genus, with vernacular names; glossary.

Ekman, E. L. A list of plants from the island of Gonave, Haiti. Arkiv Bot.

v. 23A, no. 6, 73 p. 1930.

General features of flora, botanical explorations, etc.; annotated list of vascular plants collected by the author, with vernacular names; distribution in Haiti given.

Plants observed on Tortue Island, Haiti. Arkiv Bot. v. 22A, no. 9. 61 1929.

Physiography, geology, climate; annotated list of 889 vascular plants, with Haitian range; phytogeography.

Plants of Navassa Island, West Indies. Arkiv Bot. v. 22A, no. 16. 12 2 pl. 1929.

Physiography, geology, climate, general features of flora; list of 102 vascular

plants, with data.

Häussler, F. Haitianische pflanzen, die von den bewohnern der insel als heilpflanzen geschätzt und verwendet werden. Schweiz. Apoth. Zeit. 52: 261-264, 275-278. 1914.

Annotated compiled list, with vernacular names and uses; bibliography.

Ostenfeld, C. H., and others. Plants from Beata Island, St. Domingo collected by C. H. Ostenfeld. (Botanical results of the Dana-expedition 1921-22, no. 1) . . . Dansk Bot. Arkiv v. 4, no. 7. 36 p. 17 fig., 3 pl. 1924.

General features of flora; list of vascular plants (by I. Urban), lists of cel-

lular plants by other authors.

Schiffino, José. Riqueza forestal dominicana. 125 p. plates. 23 cm. Santo

Domingo, 1927.

Annotated list of trees of Dominican Republic, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names, with names in other countries of tropical America. Work of same title, 1939, 105 p., cited in Taxon. Index v. 2, entry 634. 1939.

Urban, Ignatz. Zur hochgebirgsflora von Sto. Domingo. *In* his Symbolae antillanae . . . 6: 280-292. 1909.

Running account of vegetation; list of spermatophytes occurring at 2,000 meters elevation or more, divided according to geographical affinities, with general range indicated.

#### JAMAICA

#### General

Beckwith, M. W. Notes on Jamaican ethnobotany. 47 p. 2 pl. 23 cm. Poughkeepsie, 1927.

Bibliography; alphabetical list of 134 medicinal plants, with uses, and general account of native plant medicines; general account of food plants.

Fawcett, William. Economic plants. An index to economic products of the vegetable kingdom in Jamaica.  $78~\rm p.~21.5~cm.~$  Kingston, 1891.

Annotated alphabetical list of native and introduced plants of economic importance.

A provisional list of the indigenous and naturalized flowering plants of Jamaica. 57 p. 21.5 cm. Kingston, 1893.

Unannotated systematic list of 2,412 species.

and Rendle, A. B. Flora of Jamaica, containing descriptions of the flowering plants known from the island. v. 1, 3-5, 7. illus., plates. 22 cm. London, 1910-36.

Descriptive flora of vascular plants, with keys, synonymy, exsiccatae, vernacular names, uses, extralimital range; bibliographies; lists of collectors, with dates (in prefaces of several volumes). Not yet completed. Vol. 7 is by S. LeM. Moore and A. B. Rendle.

#### Local

Hitchcock, A. S. List of plants collected in the Bahamas, Jamaica and Grand Cayman. Ann. Rpt. Missouri Bot. Gard. 4: 47-179. pl. 11-14. 1893. Systematic list of vascular plants based mainly on the writer's collections,

with localities; relationships of Bahama flora; tables and statistics of distribu-tion. Superseded by other floras except as to records of plants of Grand Cayman.—See also Fawcett, William. Plants collected in the Cayman Islands. Bul. Bot. Dept. Jamaica 11: 6-7. 1889.

#### LESSER ANTILLES

See also French Guiana (Lanessan, Les plantes utiles . . . for account of useful plants of Guadeloupe (p. 172-187, 490-527) and Martinique (p. 153-171, 421-489)); Puerto Rico (Britton and Wilson, Botany of Porto Rico and the Virgin Islands).

# General

Grisebach, A. H. R. Systematische untersuchungen über die vegetation der Karaiben, insbesondere der insel Guadeloupe nach der sammlungen Duchassaing's. Abhandl. K. Gesell. Wiss. Göttingen 7: 151–286. 1857. (Reprinted, 138 p.)

Systematic list of vascular plants of the Lesser Antilles, with citation of islands on which they are found and of the collectors or authors reporting them; 1,486 species, of which 1,325 are Spermatophyta.

# Local

Anonymous. Flora of St. Vincent and adjacent islets. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1893: 231-296. 1893.

Systematic list of the vascular plants of St. Vincent and the Grenadines (Bequia, Cannouan, Mustique, Union) prepared by the botanists at Kew, with citation of exsiccatae and statement of extralimital range; brief account of physical geography; statistical plant geography. Enumerates about 1,313 species including cultivated plants.

Anonymous. Timbers of Dominica. West Indian Bul. 9: 329-345. 1909. Annotated list of 176 timber trees, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names, with botanical names where known; list classified by uses. Revision of Imray, John. The useful woods of the island of Dominica. Technologist 2: 382-391. 1862.

Alexander, W. H. The flora of St. Christopher. Bul. Amer. Geog. Soc. 33: 207-219. 1901.

Tabular list of principal economic plants, native and introduced, with vernacular names and uses.

Ballet, Jules. Description des plantes. *In* his La Guadeloupe. Renseignements sur l'histoire, la fiore, la faune, la géologie, la minéralogie, l'agriculture . . . v. 1, [pt. 1,] p. 176-527. Basse-Terre, 1890 (1894).

Running account with descriptions, uses, vernacular names, the plants grouped principally by habit, the botanical names not given; tabular systematic list (p. 368-521), based on Grisebach, of vascular plants (Filices by Mazé) and bryophytes, with vernacular names that serve to identify the species described in the first section; systematic list of cultivated plants.

Boldingh, Isaac. A contribution to the knowledge of the flora of Anguilla (B. W. I.). Recueil Trav. Bot. Néerland. 6: 1-36. 1909.

List of 150 vascular plants; general range given.

——— The flora of the Dutch West Indian islands. 2 v. 9 pl., 4 maps. 25.5 cm. Leyden, 1909–14.

Vol. 1, The flora of St. Eustatius, Saba, and St. Martin; vol. 2, The flora of Curaçao, Aruba, and Bonaire. Systematic lists of vascular plants with citation of exsiccatae and statement of extralimital range; historical account of collectors, with detailed notes on some of the larger collections; phytogeographical data; bibliographies; separate indices to vernacular names. Vol. 1 contains 806 species, of which 674 are wild; vol. 2 contains 394 wild species.

Keys to and descriptions of the plants listed in his English flora of the same islands, with vernacular names (separately indexed) and mention of the islands on which the plants occur.

Lijst van planten die door de bewoners van de drie Nederlandsche Antillen, St. Eustatius, Saba en St. Martin als geneeskrachtig worden beschouwd tevens een vergelijkend oversicht van het medicinaal gebruik dat bij verschillende schrijvers over die planten wordt gevonden. Bull. Kolon. Mus. Haarlem 38: 93-112. 1907.

Annotated systematic list of medicinal plants, with vernacular names, uses and references.

Box, H. E. A note on the vegetation of Redonda, B. W. I. Jour. Bot. 77: 311-313. 1939.

Geology, etc.; list of plants collected or observed by author on July 18, 1938. (About 15 miles northwest of Montserrat, 16°55' N. Lat., 62°16' W. Long.)

Britton, N. L. The flora of the American Virgin Islands. Mem. Brooklyn Bot. Gard. 1: 19-118. 1918.

Annotated systematic list of the plants (including principal cultivated species) of St. Thomas, St. Jan, and St. Croix, formerly the Danish West Indies; physical geography; annotated bibliography; list of collectors. Musci by E. G. Britton, Hepaticae by A. W. Evans, Lichenes by L. W. Riddle; references to literature on Fungi and Algae. Enumerates 1,052 native species (excluding fungi and algae), of which 27 are endemic.

The vegetation of Anegada. Mem. N. Y. Bot. Gard. 6: 565-580.

Physiography, etc.; annotated list of 123 vascular and cellular plants, with general range given; the lichens determined by L. W. Riddle.

Duss, Antoine, *pére*. Flore phanérogamique des Antilles françaises (Guadeloupe et Martinique) . . . avec annotations du Professeur Dr. Édouard Heckel sur l'emploi de ces plantes. Annales Mus. Colon. Marseille v. 3. xxvii, 656 p. 1897.

Systematic list, including cultivated species, of the phanerogams of Guadeloupe, Martinique, and neighboring small islands: brief descriptions, uses, local occurrence, vernacular names; sketch of physical geography, climate, and plant associations.—For additions see Privault, Daniel. Contribution à l'étude de la flore de la Martinique. Bul. Soc. Bot. France 84: 289-294. 1937.

Grébert, René. Les forêts de la Guadeloupe. Bul. Agence Écon. Colon. Auton. et Terr. Afr. (France) 27: 639-702, 765-875, 941-1015. 1934. Geography, climate, soil, destruction of forests, phytogeography, zones of

Geography, climate, soil, destruction of forests, phytogeography, zones of vegetation, composition of principal forests; systematic list of timbers, with vernacular name, habitat, brief description, character of wood, use.

Kervégant, D. Les plantes utiles et ornementales de la Martinique. Bul. Agr. Martinique 5: 1-94. 1936; 6: 1-142. 1937.

Annotated classified lists of wild and cultivated useful plants, arranged alphabetically by vernacular names. Unfinished; pt. 1, pot-herbs and vegetables; pt. 2, fruits. List consists mostly of cultivated plants.

Maycock, J. D. Flora barbadensis: a catalogue of plants indigenous, naturalized, and cultivated, in Barbados . . . xx, 446 p. 2 maps. London, 1830 Arranged according to Linnaean system, with Latin descriptions and synonymy; separate index of vernacular names.

Mazé, Hippolyte. Contribution à la flore de la Guadeloupe. 190 p. 25 cm. Basse-Terre, 1892.

Unannotated list of wild and cultivated spermatophytes, with vernacular names.

Millspaugh, C. F. Flora of the island of St. Croix. Pub. Field Columbian Mus. 68, Bot. Ser. 1: 441-546. map. 1902.

The species listed (1,029) are incorporated in Britton's Flora of the American Virgin Islands. Biographical sketches of collectors, with bibliographical references; account of cultivated plants.

Schomburgk, R. H. The history of Barbados; comprising a geographical and statistical description of the island; a sketch of the historical events since the settlement; and an account of its geology and natural productions. xx, 722 p. illus., plates, map, table. 25.5 cm. London, 1848.

Contains (p. 582-633) a list of wild and cultivated vascular plants (896 phanerogams), with indices of vernacular names.

Stehlé, Henri, Stehlé, M., and Quentin, L. Flore de la Guadeloupe et dépendances. v. 1-2, pt. 1. illus., plates, port., 4 maps, table. 23 cm. Basse-Terre, 1935-37.

Vol. 1, Essai d'écologie et de géographie botanique, by H. Stehlé. Vol. 2, pt. 1, Catalogue des phanérogames et fougères avec contribution à la flore de la Martinique, by H. and M. Stehlé and Quentin: general features of flora, list of endemic phanerogams of Guadeloupe and dependencies, statistics, bibliography; annotated list of vascular plants, with references, synonymy, vernacular names, local and extralimital range; briefly annotated alphabetical list of collectors, Vol. 2, pt. 1 covers part of the Polypetalae and Apetalae.

Wheeler, L. B. The botany of Antigua. Jour. Bot. 54: 41-52. 1916. Account of physical geography and climate; general features of flora; plant associations. No systematic list of species.

Wikström, J. E. Öfversigt af ön Sanct Barthelemi's flora. K. [Svenska]

Vetensk.-Akad. Handl. 1825: 411-433. 1826.

Bibliography (in footnotes), botanical explorations; list of 301 vascular plants, with occasional critical annotations.

#### PUERTO RICO

# General

Asenjo, C. F. Apuntes acerca de las plantas medicinales de Puerto Rico. Revista Agr. Puerto Rico 28: 460-469, 741-748. 1937; 29: 136-141. 1938.

Extensively annotated systematic list of the principal medicinal plants, with popular and official uses and chemical composition. The parts listed include Typhaceae-Orchidaceae.

Barrett, O. W. The food plants of Porto Rico. Jour. Dept. Agr. Porto Rico 9: 61-208. 1925.

Annotated alphabetical list of vernacular names of wild and cultivated food plants and corresponding index of scientific names.

Britton, N. L., and Wilson, Percy. Botany of Porto Rico and the Virgin Islands. In New York Academy of Sciences. Scientific survey of Porto Rico... v. 5-6. 626, 663 p. 1923-30.

Full descriptive flora of vascular plants, with keys and synonymy; extralimital range given; vernacular names, annotated bibliography. The treatment of the Pteridophyta is by W. R. Maxon. Covers area from Mona Island to Anegada and St. Croix.

Brush, W. D., Murphy, L. S., and Mell, C. D. Trees of Porto Rico. In Murphy, L. S. Forests of Porto Rico. . . Bul. U. S. Dept. Agr. 354: 56-97.

Systematic list of 172 species, with size, vernacular names, uses, and brief description of wood.

Cook, O. F., and Collins, G. N. Economic plants of Porto Rico. Contrib. U. S. Natl, Herb, 8: 57-269. fig. 12-13, pl. 13-60. 1903.

U. S. Natl. Herb. 5: 37-269. fig. 12-13, pl. 15-00. 1995. Alphabetical catalog of vernacular and scientific names, with brief descriptive notes and account of uses.

Otero, J. I., and Toro, R. A. Catálogo de los nombres vulgares y científicos de algunas plantas puertorriqueñas. Bol. Estac. Expt. Insul. Rio Piedras, P. R.

no. 37. 248 p. 1931.

Botanical explorations; systematic list of 2,063 vernacular names, with equivalent botanical names; indices, including references to Britton and Wilson's Botany of Porto Rico and the Virgin Islands; alphabetical list of English vernacular names, with Spanish and botanical equivalents; bibliography.

Urban, Ignatz. Flora portoricensis. In his Symbolae antillanae, v. 4. 771 p. port. 19/3-11.

Systematic list with synonymy, citation of specimens, and statement of extralimital range; history of botanical exploration, plant geography; separate index of vernacular names. Enumerates 2.056 species, of which 271 are endemic.

#### Local

Britton, N. L. La vegetación de Cayo Icacos. Revista Agr. Puerto Rico 12: 91-96. 1924.

Unannotated list of spermatophytes collected by the author and others on 30 January 1923. (East of Cape San Juan.)

The vegetation of Mona Island. Annals Missouri Bot. Gard. 2: 33-58. pl. 1-2. 1915.

Physiography, soil, general features of flora; annotated list of about 292 vascular and cellular plants, with general range indicated.

Gifford, J. C., and Barrett, O. W. Trees of the Luquillo region. *In Gifford*, J. C. The Luquillo Forest Reserve, Porto Rico. Bul. Bur. Forestry U. S. Dept. Agr. 54: 35-46. 1905.

Systematic list, with vernacular names and notes on height, wood, and uses.

Wilson, Percy. The vegetation of Vieques Island. Bul. N. Y. Bot. Gard. 8: 379-410. 1917.

Physiography, botanical explorations; annotated list of 579 plants (555 vascular), with range in adjacent islands.

# SOUTH AMERICA

#### ARGENTINA

See also Chile (Neger, Pflanzengeographisches aus den südlichen Anden; Philippi, Sertum mendocinum); Paraguay (Morong and Britton; Parodi); Patagonia; Uruguay (Paccard).

Paccard).

The following publications have not been available:

Roibon, Federico. Plantas indígenas medicinales de la Provincia de Corrientes para la Exposición de Filadelfía. 2. ed. Corrientes, 1903. (Cited from Kurtz, F. Bol. Acad. Nac. Cien. Córdoba (Rep. Argentina) 19: 339. 1913.)

Rojas Acosta, Nicolás. Catálogo de las plantas medicinales del Chaco austral. Revista Farm. (Buenos Aires) 47: 214-225, 247-258, 284-298, 315-327. 1907; 52(?): 73-95, 120-143, 151-163, 1912. (Cited from Hicken, C. M. Darwiniana 1: 408, 1929.)

Plantas medicinales de Corrientes, Revista Farm. (Buenos Aires) 45: 155-155. (Cited from Kurtz, F. Bol. Acad. Nac. Cien. Córdoba (Rep. Argentina) 19: 226, 1913.)

Sparn, Enrique. Bibliografía de la flora fanerogámica de la Provincia de Córdoba (Argentina). Revista Mus. Prov. Cien. Nat. Córdoba 1938, no. 3, 108 p. (Cited from Bot. Zentralbl. n. f., 32 (v. 174, Lit.): 60. 1939.)

# General

Blondel, Raoul. Las plantas medicinales en la pabellón de la República Argentina. In La República Argentina en la Exposición universal de Paris de 1889. 2: 103-126. Paris, 1890.

Running account of medicinal plants, grouped by uses, with vernacular names. Castro, E. B. Las maderas argentinas. Su importancia industrial. 344 p. table. 25 cm. Rosario, 1918.

Vernacular names, brief description of tree and wood, uses; no index, no obvious order of arrangement of species.

Domínguez, J. A. Contribuciones a la materia médica argentina. (Primera contribución.) Trab. Inst. Bot. y Farm. Fac. Cien. Méd. Buenos Aires [no. 44].

xxiii, 433 p. 1928.

Biographical accounts of workers on medicinal plants of South America, from Cristobal Colon to Glaziou, with list of publications; early American medicine; annotated systematic list of medicinal plants of Argentina, with vernacular names; tabular alphabetical list of 524+111 plants, showing results of phytochemical investigations; annotated systematic list (Piperaceae-Lauraceae) of materia médica argentina, with descriptions, pharmacological information, and vernacular names (indexed).

Datos para la materia médica argentina. Trab. Mus. Farm. Fac. Cien. Méd. Buenos Aires no. 1. xxix, 278 p. 1903; no. 25. x, 141 p. 1910.

Systematic list, with descriptions, vernacular names, chemical composition, and medicinal uses.

Synopsis de la matière médicale argentine. Trab. Mus. Farm. Fac. Cien. Méd. Buenos Aires no. 7. 24 p. 1905.

Botanical explorations, work on medicinal plants; annotated list of native medicinal plants, with vernacular names and localities.

Hauman, Lucien. Les modifications de la flore argentine sous l'action de la civilisation. (Essai de géobotanique humaine.) Mém. Acad. Roy. Belg. Cl. Sci. Collect. in-4°. II, v. 9, fasc. 3. 99 p. 1928.

Includes (p. 79-94) list of adventive phanerogams annotated by means of symbols.

Les phanérogames adventices de la flore argentine. Anales Mus. Nac. Hist. Nat. Bern. Rivad. Buenos Aires 33: 319-345. 1925.

Annotated list of 376 species; supplementary list of cosmopolitan species.— For supplementary lists see Parodi, L. R., and Molfino, J. F. Nuevas adiciones a la flora fanerogámica adventicia . . . Revista Fac. Agron. Univ. La Plata 18: 139-156. 4 fig. 1928.—Also Molfino, J. F. Adiciones . . . Anales Mus. Nac. Hist. Nat. Bern. Rivad. Buenos Aires 34: 89-119. 10 pl. 1928.

Vanderveken, G., and Irigoyen, L. H. Catalogue des phanérogames de l'Argentine. Anales Mus. Nac. Hist. Nat. Buenos Aires 29: 1-351. 1917; 32: 1-314. 1923.

Incomplete; list of 2,392 phanerogams (Gymnosperms, Monocotyledons, Dicotyledons through Droseraceae) with references pertaining to local distribution; bibliography. Pt. 1 by Hauman and Vanderveken, pt. 2 by Hauman and Irigoyen.

Hieronymus, Georg. Plantae diaphoricae florae argentinae o revista sistemática de las plantas medicinales, alimenticias ó de alguna otra utilidad y de las venenosas, que son indígenas de la República Argentina ó que, originarias de otros países se cultivan ó se crian espontáneamente en ella. Bol. Acad. Nac. Cien. Córdoba (Rep. Argentina) 4: 199-598. 1882. (Reprinted.)

Annotated systematic list of useful plants, with vernacular names and local range. Said to have been reprinted in 1930. 421 p. (cf. Millan, R. Biblio-

grafía, p. 268. 1935.)

Holmberg, E. L. La flora de la República Argentina. In Segundo censo de la República Argentina Mayo 10 de 1895 . . . v. 1, p. 383-474. 38 fig., 13 pl.,

map. Buenos Aires, 1898.

Botanical explorations, local herbaria, plant formations, statistics of flora .-See also Stuckert, Teodoro. Observaciones al capítulo La flora argentina por el Doctor E. L. Holmberg . . . Anales Soc. Cien. Argentina 48: 67-105. 1899. (Reprinted, 41 p.)

Kurtz, Fritz. Essai d'une bibliographie botanique de l'Argentine. (1912). Bol. Acad. Nac. Cien. Córdoba (Rep. Argentina) 19: 221-376. 1913; 20: 369-467. 1915.

List of works relating to the flora of Argentina (principally) and other South American countries (Colombia, Ecuador, Venezuela, Peru, Bolivia, southern Brazil, Paraguay, Uruguay, Chile), arranged alphabetically by authors, followed by classified lists of the publications. Continued by L. Hauman and A. Castellanos in Physis 5: 263-291. 1922 (for the years 1914-21) and 8: 436-467. 1927 (for 1922-26).—See also Hicken, C. M. Contribución al conocimiento de la bibliografía botánica argentina. Darwiniana 1: 191-318. 1927. Segunda contribución . . . l. c. 319-430. 1929. Tercera contribución . . . l. c. 431-539. 1930. (Intended to complement Kurtz's "Essai" (1912); includes brief list of herbaria and exsiccatae.)

Latzina, Eduardo. Index de la flora dendrológica argentina. Lilloa 1: 95-

211. 14 pl. 1937.

Index of vernacular names; briefly annotated systematic list of 839 species, with data on physical properties of the woods; bibliography. Replaces his paper of same title published in Publ. Com. Honor. Reducc. Indios 3: 3-117. 1935. (Also issued as Trab. Inst. Bot. y Farm. Cien. Méd. Buenos Aires no. 54.)

Millán, Roberto. Bibliografía agrícola argentina hasta 1930. Bol. Min. Agr.

Rep. Argentina v. 36, suppl. 302 p. 1935.

List of periodicals cited; alphabetical list of vernacular names with cross references to botanical names and citation of publications upon them (almost entirely restricted to useful or injurious plants, including cultivated species); bibliography of papers on various agricultural subjects, including medicinal and other useful plants, also of papers arranged by Provinces. The papers cited are practically all in Argentine periodicals and include few that are strictly botanical.

Molfino, J. F. Plantas usuales de la flora argentina. Almanaque Min. Agr.

Rep. Argentina 9: 457-466. 1934.

Systematic list of medicinal plants for which authentic chemical and physiological data exist, with vernacular names and note on properties.

Niederlein, Gustav. Produits des exploitations et des industries forestières. In Exposition universelle internationale de 1889 à Paris. Catalogue spécial officiel . . . de la République Argentine. p. 203-264. Paris, 1889.

List of 1,638 specimens of woods, medicinal and other useful plants, classified by uses and then arranged under geographical divisions, with vernacular names and brief annotations.

La riqueza florestal de la República Argentina . . . In La  ${f Re}$ pública Argentina en la Exposición universel de Paris de 1889. 2: 1-101. Paris, 1890.

Annotated tabular list of trees (502 numbers), alphabetically arranged by vernacular names, with botanical names, locality, dimensions, characters of wood, uses; alphabetical annotated lists of woods used for tanning and dyeing, textiles, medicinal plants.

Parodi, L. R. Las plantas indígenas no alimenticias cultivadas en la Argen-

tina. Revista Argentina Agron. 1: 165-212. 1 fig. (map). 1912.

Includes annotated systematic list of about 200 spermatophytes, with vernacular names.—See also his Contribution à l'étude des plantes alimentaires indigènes cultivées en Argentine. Revue. Bot. Appl. et Agr. Trop. 16: 177-189. fig. 4-6.

Paz Soldán, M. F. Diccionario geográfico-estadístico nacional argentino. x, 485 p. maps. 27 cm. Buenos Aires, 1885.

Includes (p. 46-58) list of medicinal and other useful plants, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names, with botanical names and Provinces.

Spegazzini, Carlos, and Girola, C. D. [Catálogo de las maderas.] logo descriptivo de las collectiones de productos naturales, agrícolas, animales é industriales . . . para la Exposición internacional de agricultura de 1910 . . . Pub. Mus. Agr. Soc. Rural Argentina 1: 322-413. 1911. (Reprinted with index, xv p., and title: Catálogo descriptivo de las maderas que se exhibieron en la Exposición internacional de agricultura de 1910, l. c., no. 1, app.)

List of 554 specimens (including duplications of species), with vernacular

names, brief description of tree and wood, note on uses.

Storni, J. S. Vegetales que utilizaban nuestros indígenas para su alimentación. 102 p. map. 26 cm. [Tucumán?], 1937 (1938).

General considerations, geoethnographic regions; annotated list of wild and cultivated edible plants, arranged in no obvious order, with vernacular names and uses.

### Local

Anonymous. Flore de Tucumán. Herbier de M. Lillo. Collection de MM. Schickendantz et Lillo, Tucumán. In Exposition universelle internationale de 1889 à Paris. Catalogue spécial officiel . . . de la République Argentine. p. 341-356. Paris, 1889.

Tabular list of about 600 vascular plants, with occasional vernacular names. Alvárez, Antenor. Flora y fauna de la provincia de Santiago del Estero. 176 p. illus. 23 cm. Santiago del Estero, 1919.

Systematic list of vascular plants (p. 43-116); classified lists of useful plants

(p. 119-126); bibliography.

Ball, John. Contributions to the flora of north Patagonia and the adjoining

territory. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 21: 203-240. 1884.

General features of geography, flora, etc.: annotated list of vascular plants collected in northern "Patagonia" (chiefly from region of Bahía Blanca) and southern Buenos Aires Province by G. Claraz, with vernacular names and uses.

Berg, Cárlos. Enumeracion de las plantas européas que se hallan como silvestres en la provincia de Buenos Aires y en Patagonia. Anales Soc. Cien. Argentina 3: 183-206. 1877. (Reprinted.)

Annotated list of 154 plants, of which 148 are vascular.

Bettfreund, Carlos. Flora argentina. Recolección y descripción de plantas vivas . . . 3 v. 156 col. pl. 27 cm. Buenos Aires, [1898-1901].

Descriptions and rather crude colored plates (by F. Burmeister) of 156 phan-

Burkill, I. H. Notes on some plants collected in the Aconcagua valleys by Philip Gosse. In FitzGerald, E. A. The highest Andes . . . p. 361-376. illus. London, 1899.

General features of flora; also annotated list of plants collected by Philip Gosse in the Las Cuevas and Horcones Valleys, mostly at 10,000 feet or higher.

Chodat, Robert, and Wilczek, Ernest. Contributions à la flore de la République Argentine. Énumération critique des plantes récoltées par M. E. Wilczek à Saint-Raphaël et dans la vallée de l'Atuel. Bul. Herb. Boissier II, 2: 281-296, 475-490, 521-544. 27 fig. 1902.

Itinerary, general features of flora; list of vascular plants, with references

and data. (Province of Mendoza.)

Fries, R. E. Zur kenntnis des alpinen flora im nördlichen Argentinien. Nova Acta R. Soc. Scient. Upsal. ser. IV, v. 1, no. 1. 205 p. 2 fig., 9 pl., map. 1905.

Enumeration of the vascular plants hitherto known from the alpine region of northern Argentina (Prov. Jujuy, northern Salta, part of Los Andes), with synonymy, citation of exsiccatae, and statement of general range. The climate, plant formations, and plant geography are discussed; bibliography.

Gancedo, Alejandro. Flora arbórea del territorio nacional del Chaco y proyecto de ley. 237 p. illus., map. 28 cm. Buenos Aires, 1916.

Brief description of tree, wood, uses; photographs of nearly every species; list

Grisebach, A. H. R. Plantae lorentzianae. Bearbeitung der ersten und zweiten sammlung argentinischer pflanzen des Professor Lorentz. Abhandl. K. Gesell. Wiss. Göttingen 19: 49–280. 2 pl. 1874. (Reprinted 231 p., 1874.) Phytogeography, etc.; list of 927 vascular plants, with localities, occasional

vernacular names, and frequent annotations. Symbolae ad floram argentinam. Zweite bearbeitung argentinischer pflanzen. Abhandl. K. Gesell. Wiss. Göttingen 24: 3-345. 1879. (Reprinted

Phytogeography; list of 2,265 vascular plants, with localities, occasional 1879.) vernacular names, and frequent annotations. Based on collections of Lorentz, Hieronymus, and Schickendantz; includes all species listed in his Plantae

Hassler, Emil. Contribuciones à la flora del Chaco argentino-paraguayo.

1. parte. Florula pilcomayensis. Trab. Mus. Farm. Fac. Cien. Méd. Buenos

Botanical explorations; bibliography; annotated list of 701 vascular plants Aires no. 21. 154 p. 1909.

known from the region of the lower Pilcomayo River.

Hauman, Lucien. Étude phytogéographique de la région du Río Negro inférieur (République Argentine). Anales Mus. Nac. Hist. Nat. Buenos Aires 24: 289-443. 19 fig. 1913.

Bibliography, geology, climate, plant associations, distribution; annotated list of 486 vascular plants. The area covered lies between the Rio Negro and the

Rio Colorado, reaching about 100 km. inland.

La végétation de l'île de Martin García dans le Río de La Plata. Pub. Inst. Invest. Geog. Fac. Filos. y Letras Univ. Buenos Aires no. 10. 38 p. 3 fig. (incl. maps), 8 pl. 1925.

Physiography, climate, plant associations, etc.; annotated list of vascular plants. The area is noteworthy for the fact that its flora is essentially in its

primitive condition.

La végétation des hautes cordillères de Mendoza (République Argentine). Anales Soc. Cien. Argentina 86: 121-188, 225-348. 7 fig. (incl. map), pl. 7-25. 1918.

Physiography, plant associations, statistics of flora, ecology, phytogeography;

annotated list of 417 vascular plants; bibliography.

Hicken, C. M. Canistellum Neuqueni. Plantas recogidas en las cordilleras del Neuquén por el Sr. Franco Pastore . . . Physis 1: 116-133. 1912.

Geography, etc.; list of 129 vascular plants with locality, general and local

Chloris platensis argentina. 292 p. 26.5 cm. Buenos Aires, 1910. range.

(Apuntes de historia natural, v. 2.) A flora of the city of Buenos Aires and vicinity, being an annotated list of 1,261 vascular plants, with references and general range; bibliography.

Plantae fischerianae. Contribución al conocimiento de la flora del

Río Negro. Physis 2: 1-18, 101-122. 1915-16. Annotated list of 284 vascular plants collected by Walter Fischer in the vicinity of Río Negro, a station on the railroad from Bahía Blanca to Neuquen.

- Plantae flossdorfianae in monte Famatina lectae . . . Darwiniana 1: 22-42. 1922. Annotated list of 86 vascular plants collected at 3,000 to 4,000 meters altitude,

with extralimital distribution. (Province of San Juan.)

Plantae Vattuonei. Darwiniana 1: 95-153. 2 fig. 1924.

Botanical exploration, general features of flora; bibliography; list of 187 vascular plants collected by Dr. Ildefonso Vattuone in 1923, with localities, local and general range, and frequent annotations. (Provinces of Jujuy and Salta.)

Primitiae sanzinianae. Las primeras plantas recogidas en Mendoza por Renato Sanzin. Darwiniana 2: 37-57. 1930. List of about 300 vascular plants, with localities.

Hicken, C. M. Sertularium andinum. Plantae a cl. Gerth lectae . . . Darwiniana 1: 47-78. 1923.

Localities; annotated list of 117 spermatophytes, with localities. (Province of Mendoza, region of Rio Atuel and Rio Diamante.)

Hieronymus, Georg. Sertum sanjuaninum ó descripciones y determinaciones de plantas fanerógamas y criptógamas vasculares recolectadas por el Dr. D. Saile Echegaray en la provincia San Juan. Bol. Acad. Nac. Cien. Córdoba (Rep. Argentina) 4: 3–73. plate. 1881.

Annotated list of 191 vascular plants.

Hosseus, C. C. Flora argentina. Estudios comparativos sobre la vegetación de las provincias de La Rioja y de San Juan. Bol. Acad. Nac. Cien. Córdoba (Rep. Argentina) 26: 5-160. 28 fig. 1921.

Itineraries of botanical collectors; annotated list of vascular plants (reaches

Leguminosae, part).

Johnston, I. M. A collection of plants from the high cordilleras of northwestern San Juan. Physis 9: 297-326. 1929.

Author's itinerary; annotated list of 89 vascular plants, with references.

Kerr, J. G. The botany of the Pilcomayo expedition; being a list of plants collected during the Argentine expedition of 1890-91 to the Rio Pilcomayo. The identifications and the description of new species by Mr. N. E. Brown. Trans. and Proc. Bot. Soc. Edinb. 20: 44-78. 1894.

List of about 200 vascular plants (and 1 lichen) from the vicinity of Fortin

Page, on the Rio Pilcomayo, in the Gran Chaco.

Kurtz, Fritz. Dos viajes botánicos al Río Salado superior (Cordillera de Mendoza). Bol. Acad. Nac. Cien. Córdoba (Rep. Argentina) 13: 171-210. 1893.

Botanical explorations, general features of flora and annotated lists of plants of different botanical regions in the area; bibliography. German version (Bericht über zwei reisen zum gebiet des oberen Rio Salado . . .) in Verh. Bot. Ver. Prov. Brandenb. 35: 95-120. 1895.

Enumeracion de las plantas recogidas por G. Bodenbender en la precordillera de Mendoza (Octubre de 1896). Bol. Acad. Nac. Cien. Córdoba (Rep. Argentina) 15: 502-522. 1897.

General features of flora, phytogeography; list of phanerogams, with locality and general range, collected between Chilcas and Challao on the north and Cacheuta and Puente del Ferro-carril Andino on the south.

Lillo, Miguel. Contribución al conocimiento de los arboles de la Argentina segun colecciones y observaciones de Santiago Venturi . . . vi, 127 p. 28.5 cm. Buenos Aires, 1910.—Segunda contribución . . . Notas sobre el herbario Venturi . . . 69 p. 22 cm. Tucumán, 1917.

Annotated list of 358 species (347 botanically identified), with vernacular

names (indexed), localities, notes on size and use. The material is chiefly

from northern and central Argentina.

Estudio preliminar de una colección de plantas procedentes de Tartagal (departamento de Orán, Salta). [Pub.] Mus. Cien. Nat. Univ. Nac. Tucumán [6]: 3-14. 1925.

Annotated list of vascular plants, the families alphabetically arranged.

Reseña fitogeográfica de la provincia de Tucumán. In Reunión nacional de la Sociedad argentina de ciencias naturales, 1st, Tucumán, 1916. p. 210-232. pl. 15-30 (incl. map). Buenos Aires, 1919. (Reprinted.)

Includes lists of vascular plants from different phytogeographic regions.

Lorentz, P. G. La vegetacion del nordeste de la provincia de Entre-Rios.

179 p. 2 maps. 27 cm. Buenos Aires, 1878.

General features of flora; briefly annotated list of species observed ("Florula entreriana"), including fungi (by F. de Thümen); phytogeography. (Not seen; reference and annotation furnished by P. C. Standley.) Includes 620 vascular plants and 32 fungi, according to review in Bot. Jahresber. Just 6 (2): 1092-1094. 1882.

- and Niederlein, Gustav. Botánica. Enumeracion sistemática de las plantas collectadas durante la expedicion. In Informe oficial de la Comision científica . . . de la expedicion al Rio Negro (Patagonia) realizada en los meses de Abril, Mayo y Junio de 1879 . . . Entrega II, Botánica. p. [171]-294. 12 pl. Buenos Aires, 1881.

Annotated list of 337 vascular plants from the southern pampas and from region of Río Colorado, Río Negro, and Río Neuquén. Essentially the same list of species, unannotated but with vernacular names added, with title: Flora de la pampa de Buenos-Ayres, de Patagonie et des Andes australes, appeared in Exposition universelle internationale de 1889 à Paris. Catalogue spécial officiel . . . de la République Argentine. p. 357-364. Paris, 1889.

Molfino, J. F. Contribución a la flora de la región de Bahía Blanca. Physis

Botanical explorations, topography, soils, plant associations; annotated list of 5: 1-27. 6 fig. 1921. 265 phanerogams.

La flora espontánea del campo "Las Hermanas" en Gutiérrez (F. C. S.). Anales Soc. Rural Argentina 55: 279-287. 1921.

List of 441 vascular plants, with vernacular names. The locality is about 25 km. from Buenos Aires.

Monticelli, J. V. Anotaciones fitogeográficas de la Pampa Central. Lillon

3: 251-382. 26 fig. (incl. maps), 16 pl. 1938.

Geological history, ecology, bibliography, etc.; annotated list of 311 plants, all but 1 vascular, with vernacular names. The area covered is essentially the Territory of La Pampa.

Niederlein, Gustav, and Hieronymus, Georg. Résultats de l'exploration du territoire de Misiones de 1883 à 1888. In Exposition universelle internationale de 1889 à Paris. Catalogue spécial officiel . . . de la République Argentine. p.

Tabular list of 1,553 vascular plants and lichens, with occasional vernacular 270-340. Paris, 1889. names, statistics, ecological groupings, etc. Apparently the same material with Niederlein as author and with title: Resultados botánicos de exploraciones hechas en Misiones, Corrientes y países limítrofes desde 1883 hasta 1888, in Bol.

Mens. Mus. Prod. Argent. 3: 273-347. 1890. Parodi, L. R. Ensayo fitogeográfico sobre el partido de Pergamino. Estudio de la pradera pampeana en el norte de la provincia de Buenos Aires. Revista Fac. Agron. y Vet. Univ. Buenos Aires 7: 65-271. 23 fig. (incl. maps), 16 pl.

Physiography, soil, climate, plant associations, phenology, dissemination, modi-1930. (Reprinted.) fications in flora caused by civilization, etc.; annotated list of 488 vascular plants;

bibliography.

Pilar Rodrigo, América del. Una excursión botánica a la provincia de Corrientes. Revista Mus. La Plata n. s., 1937 (Secc. Of.): 100-110. 5 fig. (incl. map). 1938.

Running account, including mention of a large number of species with ver-

nacular and botanical names.

Ringuelet, E. J. Estudio fitogeográfico del Rincón de Viedma (Bahía de Samborombón). Revista Fac. Agron. Univ. La Plata 21: 15-186. 8 fig. (incl. map), 18 pl. 1938.

Mainly ecological; includes annotated list of 173 vascular plants. His Flora del Rincón de Viedma . . . (resumen), Physis 15: 491-493. 1939, is an abstract

of the above. (East coast of the Province of Buenos Aires.)

Schickendantz, Friedrich. Catálogo razonado de las plantas medicinales de Catamarca. Anales Circulo Med. Argentino 5: 52-53, 119-126, 247-255. 1881-82. Annotated systematic list, with vernacular names.

Seckt, Hans. Flora bonariensis. Clave para la determinación de las familias y de los géneros de las plantas. 302 p. 19.5 cm. Buenos Aires, 1918.

Keys to families and genera of region of Buenos Aires, with list of more conspicuous species; glossary.

Flora cordobensis. Clave para la determinación de las familias y de los géneros de las plantas que se encuentran silvestres ó cultivadas en la provincia de Córdoba. 632 p. 22 pl. 24.5 cm. Córdoba (Rep. Arg.), 1929-30. (Reprinted from Revista Univ. Nac. Córdoba v. 16 and 17.)

Descriptive keys to families and genera of spermatophytes; annotated alphabetical list of species under each family, with vernacular names; glossary.

Spegazzini, Carlos. Contribución al estudio de la flora de la Sierra de la

Ventana. 86 p. 27 cm. La Plata, 1896. Annotated list of 251 vascular plants (also cellular plants) of the Sierra de la Ventana, Province of Buenos Aires; estimated by the author to represent at least two-thirds of the flora. Published by the "Ministerio de obras públicas de la provincia de Buenos Aires."—See also his Algunas observaciones sobre la flora de la Ventana. Revista Fac. Agron. y Vet. La Plata 2: 347-349. 1896.

Spegazzini, Carlos. Contribución al estudio de la flora del Tandil. 60 p. 26.5 cm. La Plata, Buenos Aires, 1901.

Annotated list of 370 vascular (and a few cellular) plants of the Sierras de Tandil. Province of Buenos Aires.

Flora de la provincia de Buenos Aires. v. 1 (xiv, 161 p.). illus. 27 cm. Buenos Aires, 1905. (At head of title: Anales del Ministerio de agricultura República Argentina. Secc. de biología vegetal.)

Plant formations; descriptive flora of vascular plants, with keys, vernacular names, uses. Incomplete (only vol. 1 published): includes Ranunculaceae-

Anacardiaceae.

Flórula de la ciudad de La Plata y su partido. Bol. Oficina Agr. Ganad. Prov. Buenos Aires 1: 101-105, 159-170, 197-208, 235-245, 265-275, 299-310, 331-341, 365-371. 1901; 2: 392-402, 485-498. 1902.

Annotated descriptive flora, with keys, vernacular names, and uses. Incom-

plete; Ranunculaceae-Leguminosae (part).

See also Argentina (Kurtz); Colombia (Weddell).
The following publications have not been available:
Diaz Romero, Belisario. Farmacopea callaguaya. Enumeración de las plantas medicinales y productos naturales que emplean los Callaguayas. 13 p. La Paz, 1904. [Cited from Kurtz, Bol. Acad. Nac. Cien. Córdoba (Rep. Argentina) 20: 376. 1915.)
Peña, Rafael. Flora cruceña. 287 p. S. Sucre, 1901. (Cited from Kurtz, Bol. Acad. Nac. Cien. Córdoba (Rep. Argentina) 20: 393. 1915.)—For extract from this work, see Serrano, Honorio. Flora boliviana. Geo: Agr., Colon. y Ramas Anex. Bolivia epoca 4, no. 17 (unpaged). 1938. (Annotated list of medicinal plants, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names.)

# General

Granado, J. T. del. Plantas bolivianas. 284 p. illus. (incl. maps), 5 col. pl. 22.5 cm. La Paz, 1931.

Treats of useful plants, cultivated and wild.

Herzog, Theodor. Die pflanzenwelt der bolivischen Anden und ihres östlichen vorlandes. viii, 258 p. 25 fig., 3 maps. 25.5 cm. Leipzig, 1923. (Die vegetation der erde, v. 15.)

Botanical explorations, bibliography (95 titles); phytogeography, plant forma-

tions, useful plants, list of vernacular names, etc.

Buchtien, Otto. Contribuciones a la flora del Bolivia, I. parte. 197 p. 22 cm. La Paz, 1910.

List only, with descriptions of new species and citation of localities, apparently confined to the author's collections. No citation of exsiccatae.

Hemsley, W. B., and Pearson, H. H. W. On a small collection of dried plants obtained by Sir Martin Conway in the Bolivian Andes. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 35: 78-90. 1901.

Botanical explorations, general features of flora; annotated list of 46 angiosperms collected at localities up to 18,700 feet, 38 of the species being from

12,000 feet or above.

Herzog, Theodor. Die von Dr. Th. Herzog auf seiner zweiten reise durch Bolivien in den jahren 1910 und 1911 gesammelten pflanzen I-VI. Meded. Rijks Herb. Leyden no. 19. 84 p. 1913; no. 27. 90 p. pl. 1915; no. 29. 94 p. 1916; no. 33. 19 p. 1918; no. 40. 77 p. 1921; no. 46. 31 p. 1922.

Treatments of various families by specialists. A list of the families published through 1921 (pt. 1-5) is contained in Herzog's Die pflanzenwelt der bolivischen

Vegetation der erde 15: 19-22. 1923. Anden . . .

Pflanzenformationen Ost-Bolivias. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 44: 346-405. pl. 3 (map). 1910.

Ecological; includes (p. 399-404) alphabetical list of vernacular names, with botanical equivalents; bibliography.

Rusby, H. H. New species from Bolivia collected by R. S. Williams. Bul. N. Y. Bot. Gard. 6: 487-517. 1910; 8: 89-135. 1912.

Descriptions of new species only, systematically arranged; the ferns, grasses,

and orchids omitted. A few of the species are from Peru. On the collections of Mr. Miguel Bang in Bolivia. Mem. Torrey Club v. 3, no. 3. 67 p. 1893; 4: 203-274. 1895; 6: 1-130. 1896. Bul. N. Y. Bot. Gard. 4: 309-470. 1907.

List of species collected, from 1885 on, with localities and collecting numbers; complete except for Gramineae. Specimens of Rusby and R. Pearce are also

and Britton, N. L. An enumeration of the plants collected by Dr. H. H. Rusby in South America, 1885–1886. Bul. Torrey Club 15: 177–184. 1888; 23: 471–499. 1896; 15: 247–253. 1888; 16: 13–20, 61–64, 153–160, 189–192, 259–262, 324–327. 1889; 17: 9–12, 53–60, 91–94, 211–214, 281–284. 1890; 18: 35–38, 262, 324–327. 1889; 17: 9–12, 53–60, 91–94, 211–214, 281–284. 1890; 18: 35–38, 262, 324–327. 1889; 17: 9–12, 53–60, 91–94, 211–214, 281–284. 1890; 18: 35–38, 262, 324–327. 1889; 18: 35–38, 327–328. 262, 524-524. 1889; 14: 5-12, 55-00, 51-54, 211-214, 251-254. 1530; 16: 55-38, 107-110, 261-264, 331-334. 1891; 19: 1-4, 148-151, 263-266, 371-374. 1892; 20: 137-140. 1893; 25: 495-500, 542-545. 1898; 26: 142-152, 189-200. 1899; 27: 22-31, 69-84, 124-137. 1900; 28: 301-313. 1901; 29: 694-704. 1902. (Reprinted as Contrib. Dept. Bot. Columbia Univ. no. 6, 181, 200. 229 p.)

Systematic list of cellular and vascular plants with localities, collecting numbers, and occasional annotations. The plants are mostly from Bolivia. Treatment of cryptogams by E. G. Britton and others. Pt. II (Mosses) has title: An enumeration of the plants collected by H. H. Rusby, in Bolivia, 1885-86.

# BRAZIL

See also Argentina (Kurtz).

# General

Almeida Pinto, Joaquim de. Diccionario de botanica brasileira ou compendio dos vegetaes do Brasil, tanto indigenas como acclimados . . . Coordenado e redigido em grande parte sobre os manuscriptos do Dr. Arruda Camara . . . xix, 433 p. 16 pl. 27 cm. Rio de Janeiro, 1873.

Annotated list, arranged alphabetically by vernacular names, with botanical

equivalents and uses; no index of scientific names.

Corrêa, M. P. Diccionario das plantas uteis do Brasil e das exoticas cultivadas.

v. 1-2. illus., plates. 32.5 cm. Rio de Janeiro, 1926-31.

Annotated list, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names, with brief descriptions, uses, range, vernacular names, frequent chemical analyses; index of botanical and vernacular names. Incomplete (A-E).

Flora do Brazil. Algumas plantas uteis, suas applicações e distribuição geographica. xi, 154 p. 24 cm. Rio de Janeiro, 1909.

Briefly annotated lists of woods and useful plants, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names; index of botanical names. Fonseca, Eurico Teixeira da. Indicador de madeiras e plantas uteis do Brasil.

v, 343 p. 23 cm. Rio de Janeiro, 1922. Annotated list of woods and useful plants, alphabetically arranged by vernacu-

lar names; no index of botanical names. Freise, F. W. Plantas medicinaes brasileiras. Bol. Agr. São Paulo 34: 252-

494. 1933. (Reprinted.) Annotated list, arranged alphabetically by vernacular names, with brief descriptions, uses, dosage; list of botanical names, with vernacular equivalents.

Hoehne, F. C. Plantas e substâncias vegetais tóxicas e medicinais. 355 p. 252 fig., 26 col. pl. 32.5 cm. S. Paulo-Rio, 1939. (Originally published in "O Estado de S. Paulo," 1934-38.)

Running account in systematic order, with vernacular names; not confined to

plants of Brazil.

Löfgren, Alberto. Manual das familias naturaes phanerogamas. Com chaves dichotomicas das familias e dos generos brasileiros. xviii, 611 p. 24.5 cm. Rio de Janeiro, 1917.

Keys to families and genera, with family descriptions; brief notes on uses

(including extralimital forms); some vernacular names.

Martius, K. F. P. von. Systema materiae medicae vegetabilis brasiliensis. xxvi, 155 p. 22 cm. Lipsiae, Vindobonae, 1843.

Annotated lists, classified by uses; vernacular names.

Martius, K. F. P. von. Ueber die pflanzen-namen in der Tupi-sprache. 25 cm. München, 1858. (Reprint from Bul. K. Bayer. Akad. Wiss. 1858, no. 1-6.—Also in his Beiträge zur ethnographie und sprachenkunde Amerika's, zumal Brasiliens. v. 2, p. 371–427. Leipzig, 1867.)

Notes on the language; alphabetical list of vernacular names, with botanical

equivalents and usually indication of locality.

Eichler, A. W., and Urban, Ignatz, eds. Flora brasiliensis . . . 15 v. in 40. 3805 pl., 2 maps. 47.5 cm. Monachii, Lipsiae, 1840-1906.

Descriptive flora of vascular plants and mosses, by many collaborators; includes some extralimital species of bordering regions. The greatest of floras, containing 20,733 pages (i. e., columns; and excluding indices), with descriptions of 22,767 species (5,689 described as new), of which 6,246 are illustrated. Vol. 1, pt. 1 contains biographical sketches of principal Brazilian collectors, with their itineraries (those of the earlier collectors shown on a map), biographical sketches of the collaborators, chronological list of fascicles, systematic list of contents, index of families, and various statistics; also an illustrated account of plant formations. Urban gives the number of plates as 3.811.

Matta, A. A. da. Flora medica brasiliense. 318 p. 19 cm. Manaos, 1913. Annotated list, the species arranged alphabetically by vernacular names (indexed); bibliography.

Mello Moraes, A. J. de. Phytographia ou botanica brasileira applicada á medicina, ás artes e á industria. Seguida de um supplemento de materia medica, inclusive as plantas conhecidas e applicadas pelos indios em suas enfermidades. lxxix, 464 p. port. 24 cm. Rio de Janeiro, 1881.

Annotated list of useful plants, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names;

no index of botanical names. The appendix includes accounts of the medicinal

plants of Espirito Santo and Pernambuco, etc., by other authors.

Moreira, N. J. Diccionario de plantas medicinaes brasileiras. 144 p. 22 cm. Rio de Janeiro, 1862.—Supplemento . . . 57 p. Rio de Janeiro, 1871.

Alphabetical list of vernacular names, with botanical equivalents and uses.

Peckolt, Theodor. Brasilianische nutz- und heilpflanzen. Pharm. Rundsch. N. Y.) 11: 133-136, 181-184, 257, 287-289. 1893; 12: 35-39, 87-88, 109-112, 165-169, 187-189, 240-242, 285-287. 1894; 13: 33-36, 89-91, 215-217, 237-240. 1895. Pharm. Rev. 14: 51-54, 80-84, 154-156, 225-227, 246-250. illus. 1896; 15: 25-27, 44 46, 70-72, 131-185, 154-155, 236-237, 1897, Pharm. Arch. 1: 71-72, 85-92, 127-136, 167-168, 185-188, 200-208, 229-236, 1898; 2: 92-100, 1899; 3: 141-151, 161-163, 1900; 4: 41-55, 1901, Pharm. Rev. 20: 51-54, 110-112, 492-497. 1902.

Brief descriptions, vernacular names and uses; families not in systematic order. Title varies; paper partly in German, partly in German with English translation. Pharmaceutical Review is a continuation of Pharmaceutische Rundschau. Title of parts in Pharm. Rev. is Medicinal plants of Brazil. Incomplete; chiefly Mono-

cotyledones and Apetalae.

Heil-und nutzpflanzen Brasiliens. In Ber. Deut. Pharm. Gesell. v.

1897-1906, 1909-12. 6-16, 19-22.

Annotated list with vernacular names, uses, and often chemical analyses; species arranged by families. Title varies; is sometimes "Nutz- und heilpflanzen." Incomplete; chiefly Polypetalae and Gamopetalae.

Historia das plantas alimentares e de gozo do Brasil contendo generalidades sobre a agricultura brasileira, a cultura, uso e composição chimica de

cada uma dellas. 5 pt. 9 tab. 21 cm. Rio de Janeiro, 1871-84.

Geology, climate, agriculture, useful plants in general; edible plants discussed in detail (alphabetically arranged by vernacular names; incomplete; reaches

m detail (alphabeticany arranged by vernacular names; incomplete; reaches cacaozeiro only), also mihlo (Zea mays), mandioca, coffee.

—— Die nahrungs- und genussmittel Brasiliens. Zeitschr. Allg. Oesterr. Apoth.-Ver. 20: 425-430, 442-446, 459-464, 478-484, 496-501, 510-515. 1882.—Verzeichniss von volksnamen und botanischen benennungen . . . l. c. 21: 182-186, 197-200, 214-216. 1883.

General account of plant formations, soils, agriculture, edible plants; alphabetical index of vernacular names mentioned, with botanical equivalents.

Volksbenennungen der brasilianischen pflanzen und produkte derselben in brasilianischer (portugiesischer) und der von der Tupisprache adoptirten namen. Pharm. Arch. 1: 14-17, 97-102, 149-161, 216-228, 237-248, 1898; 2: 12-20, 26-40, 50-60, 78-80, 100, 117-120, 301-312, 328-332, 372, 1899; 3: 18-20, 41-47, 61-68, 181-189, 1900; 4: 28-36, 96-100, 116-120, 137-140, 173-180, 192-200. 1901; 5: 37-40, 76-80, 93-100, 112-116, 125-132. 1902-03; 6: 14-16, 22-23, 64, 79-80, 93-96, 124-128. 1903. Pharm. Rev. 23: 76-80, 236-238, 369-375. 1905; 24: 17-24, 33-38, 65-68, 161-165, 193-199, 225-227. 1906. (Reprinted as Pharmaceutical science series. Monographs no. 15. 1907.)

Extensive list of vernacular names with botanical equivalents.

Peckolt, Theodor, and Peckolt, Gustavo. Historia das plantas medicinaes e uteis do Brazil contendo a descripção botanica, cultura, partes usadas, composição chimica, seu emprego em diversas molestias, doses, usos industriaes, etc. 8 v. 21.5 cm. Rio de Janeiro, 1888-1914.

Annotated systematic list with brief description, uses, and often chemical analyses. Vol. 1, 230 p., vol. 2-7, 1369 p., vol. 8, 137 p. (the last not seen; cf. Revista Flora Med. 2: 531).—For alphabetical index to the botanical and vernacular names see Costa, O. de A. Indice analytico . . . In Revista Flora Med. (Rio de Janeiro) v. 2, no. 9-v. 4, no. 11. 1936-38.

Sampaio, A. J. de. Bibliographia botanica, relativa á flora brasileira, com inclusão dos trabalhos indispensaveis aos estudos botanicos no Brasil. Bol. Mus. Nac. Rio de Janeiro 1: 111-125, 225-245. 1924; 2 (3): 35-61, (5): 19-38. 1926; 3 (1): 37-45. 1927; 4 (3): 97-119. 1928.

A series of lists, alphabetically arranged by authors, of works published since 1840. Very incomplete, and including many works not relating to the flora of Brazil.—See also his Apontamentos para a revisão da Flora brasiliensis de Martius. Lavoura (Rio de Janeiro) 17: 19-53. 1913.

# Local

Barbosa Rodrigues, João. Mbaé kaá tapyiyetá enoyndaua, ou a botanica e a nomenclatura indigena . . . vi, 87 p. tab. 25 cm. Rio de Janeiro, 1905.

Includes (p. 50-68) list of Tupy vernacular names of plants, in part sys-

tematically arranged, with derivations and botanical equivalents.

Bornmüller, Joseph. Florula riograndensis. Bearbeitung der von Alfred Bornmueller in den jahren 1903 bis 1907 in Rio Grande do Sul gesammelten pflanzen. Revista Sudamer. Bot. 1: 129-148, 161-168. 1934; 2: 1-10, 33-48. 1935.

List of vascular plants, with localities and collector's numbers.

Dusén, Per. Sur la flore de la Serra do Itatiaya au Brésil. Arch. Mus. Nac.

Rio de Janeiro 13: 1-119. 1905.

翻新班

Botanical explorations, topography, geology; two annotated lists of vascular plants (and hepatics), one of the species of higher elevations, the other of those of lower elevations.—Supplementary notes published by author under title: Beiträge zur flora des Itatiala. Arkiv Bot. v. 8, no. 7. 26 p. 10 fig., 5 pl. 1909; v. 9, no. 5. 50 p. 5 fig., pl. 1910.—Itatiaya, in the State of Rio de Janeiro, is generally regarded as the highest elevation in Brazil.

Edwall, Gustavo. Indice das plantas do herbario da Commissão geographica e geologica de S. Paulo. Bol. Commis. Geog. e Geol. São Paulo 11: 49-215. 1896.

List of vascular and cellular plants, with localities and dates; the families alphabetically arranged.

Emrich, Karl. Os nomes populares das plantas do Rio G. do Sul... 76 p. 22.5 cm. Porto Alegre, 1935.

Lists of vernacular and botanical names, with equivalents.

Freise, F. W. Namensverzeichnis brasilianischer werkhölzer. Zeitschr. Weltforstw. 2: 563-576. 1935.—Nachträge. 1. c. 4: 704-708. 1937.

Alphabetical lists of vernacular names of trees furnishing commercial woods, with botanical name and locality where vernacular name is used.

Garcia, Rodolpho. Diccionario de brasileirismos (peculiaridades pernambucanas). xviii, 291 p. 25 cm. Rio de Janeiro, 1915.

Bibliography; alphabetical list of words including many vernacular names of plants, with etymology and botanical equivalents; no index of botanical names. Appeared also in Revista do Instituto historico e geographico brasileiro, and as a reprint from the same (p. 637-947. 1915).

Glaziou, A. F. M. Plantae Brasiliae centralis a Glaziou lectae. (Liste des plantes du Brésil central recueillies en 1861-1895.) Mém. Soc. Bot. France 3. 661 p. port. 1905-13.

Systematic list, with data and collector's numbers, of the dicotyledons only out of a total of more than 12,000 species collected by the author in Rio de Janeiro, São Paulo, Espirito Santo, Minas Geraes, and Goyaz; brief account of climate, topography, soils, etc.

Hoehne, F. C. Botanica [Matto Grosso ao Amazonas] pt. 1-12. 216 pl. 32 cm. (pt. 7, 23 cm.) Rio de Janeiro, 1910–22. (Commissão de linhas telegraphicas e estrategicas de Matto Grosso ao Amazonas. Annexo 5, Historia natural.)

Annotated list of species of various families collected by the author in Matto Grosso and Amazonas, partly contributed by other authors. Plates 1-63 are in atlas to pt. 1; pts. 7, 10, and 11 have plates numbered separately (5, 13, 6); the remainder of the plates continue the numbering of pt. 1.

Huber, Jacques. Lista das plantas colligidas na Ilha de Marajó no anno de 1896 (Materiaes para a flora amazonica I). Bol. Mus. Paraense Hist. Nat. e

Ethnogr. 2: 288-321. 2 pl. 1898.

Plant formations, etc.; list of 245 vascular plants, with vernacular names, locality, and general range. (In mouth of Amazon.)—See also, for corrections and account of plant formations, his Sur la végétation du Cap Magoary et de la côte atlantique de l'île de Marajô (Amazone). Bul. Herb. Boissier II, 1: 86-107. 1901.—See also Miranda, V. C. de. Os campos de Marajô e a sua flora considerados sob o ponto de vista pastoril . . . Tres capitulos extrahidos d'uma obra posthuma . . . publicados e annotados pelo Dr. J. Huber. Bol. Mus. Goeldi Hist. Nat. e Ethnogr. 5: 96-151. 1908. (Plant associations, annotated lists of forage and nonforage plants, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names; alphabetical list of vernacular names with botanical equivalents.)

Plantae cearenses. Listes des plantes phanérogames récoltées dans l'état brésilien de Ceará en septembre et octobre 1897. Bul. Herb. Boissier II, 1: 290-329. 1901.

Plant zones, etc.; list of phanerogams collected by author, with data and gen-

eral range.

Plantae duckeanae austro-guyanenses. Enumeração das plantas siphonogamas colleccionadas de 1902 a 1907 na Guyana brasileira pelo Sr. Adolphe Ducke . . . (Materiaes para a flora amazonica VII.) Bol. Mus. Goeldi Hist. Nat. e Ethnogr. 5: 294–436. map. 1909.—Plantae duckeanae austro-guyanenses. Bul. Soc. Bot. Genève II, 6: 179–212, 215–216. 17 fig. 1914.

Itinerary, general features of flora of various localities; list of phanerogams collected in Para, with data and general range. Incomplete: pt. 1 covers Alis-

maceae-Meliaceae; pt. 2 contains only descriptions of new species.

Plantas vasculares colligidas ou observadas na região dos Furos de Breves em 1900 e 1901. (Materiaes para a flora amazonica V.) Paraense Hist. Nat. e Ethnogr. 3: 400-446. 1902.

List of 189 vascular plants, with vernacular names, locality, and general range. The specimens come mostly from Rio Arama and Boa Vista do Macujubim, at the mouth of the Amazon between the Amazon and the estuary of the Pará.

Le Cointe, Paul. A Amazonia brasileira III. Arvores e plantas uteis (indigenas e acclimadas) . . . viii, 486 p. plates. 24 cm. Belem-Pará, 1934.

List of plants, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names, with brief account of uses; index of generic names. This is vol. 3 of his L'Amazonie brésilienne.

Löfgren, Alberto. Ensaio para uma synonimia dos nomes populares das plantas indigenas do estado de S. Paulo. 115 p. 22.5 cm. S. Paulo, 1895.—2. parte por Gustavo Edwall. 70 p. 22.5 cm. São Paulo, 1906. (Boletim da Commissão geographica e geologica de São Paulo no. 10, 16.)

Alphabetical lists of vernacular names, with brief description and account of

uses; index. Includes introduced species.

- and Edwall, Gustavo. Flora Paulista I-IV. 4 v. 22 cm. São Paulo, 1897-1905. (Boletim da Commissão geographica e geologica de São Paulo no. 12-15.

Keys and descriptions (in Portuguese), based on Flora brasiliensis and later monographs, of the plants of São Paulo. Parts 1 and 3 by Löfgren, 2 and 4 by Edwall. Incomplete; covers (v. 1) Compositae; (2) Solanaceae, Scrophulariaceae; (3) Campanulaceae, Cucurbitaceae, Calyceraceae, Valerianaceae; (4) Myrsinaceae.

Luederwaldt, Hermann, and Fonseca, José Pinto da. Lista das plantas collecionadas e observadas. In their A Ihla dos Alcatrazes. Revista Mus. Paulista 13: 500-509. 1923.

List of about 170 cellular and vascular plants collected in 1920, with some

(Off coast of São Paulo.) vernacular names.

Luetzelburg, Philipp von. Estudo botanico do nordéste. Pub. Inspect. Fed. Obras Contra Secc. (Brasil) no. 57, Sér. I, A. 3 v. plates (incl. map) and atlas

of fold. maps. [1922-23.]

Includes (v. 3, p. 95-261) list of vascular and cellular plants collected by the author in northeastern Brazil, with localities, the families arranged alphabetically; (p. 263-271) alphabetical list of vernacular names. Refers principally to region from Bahia to Piauhy and Ceará, but includes some States south of this area.

Lutz, Bertha. The flora of the Serra da Bocaina. Proc. Amer. Phil. Soc.

65 (Suppl.): 27-43. 1926.

General features of flora; list of vascular plants, chiefly collected by Dr. Adolphe Lutz. The Serra de Bocaina is part of the Serra do Mar, in São Paulo, and about 50 km. from Itatiaya.

Malme, G. O. A. Zur kenntnis der phanerogamenflora des sandgebietes im süden von Rio Grande do Sul. Svensk Bot. Tidskr. 30: 1-29. 1936.

Botanical explorations, general features of flora; list of spermatophytes, with localities and occasional annotations.

Moore, S. LeM. The phanerogamic botany of the Matto Grosso expedition, 1891-92. Trans. Linn. Soc. Bot. II, 4: 265-516. pl. 21-39, map. 1895.

Annotated list of phanerogams collected by the author in the Province of Matto Grosso; general features of vegetation, climate, analysis of flora.

Navarro de Andrade, Edmundo, and Vecchi, Octavio. Les bois indigènes de

São Paulo. v, 376 p. illus. 22.5 cm. São Paulo, 1916.

Vernacular names, brief descriptions, uses, illustration of fruit of most species: bibliography. Species alphabetically arranged by vernacular names, no botanical index.

Novaes, José de Campos. Index florae campinensis. Revista Centro Sci.. Letr. e Art. Campinas 6: 57-76. 1904.

Unannotated list of 731 phanerogams of Campinas, São Paulo, the families arranged alphabetically.

Pereira, Huascar. Pequena contribuição para um diccionario das plantas uteis do estado de S. Paulo (indigenas e aclimadas). 779 p. illus. 23 cm. São Paulo, 1929.

Annotated list of wild and cultivated useful plants, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names; bibliography, glossary; no index of scientific names.

Pickel, Bento. Catálogo do herbário da Escola Superior de Agricultura em Tapera (Pernambuco). (Herbarium Pickel.) Bol. Mus. Nac. Rio de Janeiro **13**: 63–132. 1938.

General features of flora; list of vascular plants collected by the author in the States of Pernambuco and Paraíba, with data. The part cited includes Ophioglossaceae-Cyperaceae.

Pilger, Robert. Beitrag zur flora von Mattogrosso. Botanischer bericht über die expedition von Dr. Herrmann Meyer nach Central-Brasilien 1899. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 30: 127-238. 1 fig. (map). 1901.

Botanical explorations and publications; list of angiosperms collected, with

data; ecology.

Pinheiro, E. C. As florestas e as essencias florestaes do estado do Pará. Bol. Min. Agr., Ind. e Comm. (Brasil) 19: 552-585, 709-738. illus. 1930.

Includes (p. 566-575) list of 423 timbers alphabetically arranged by vernacular names, with botanical equivalents.

Rocha, F. D. da. Botanica medica cearense. 144 p. 17 cm. Ceará, 1919. Annotated list of medicinal plants, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names; systematic list of botanical names, with vernacular equivalents.

Sampaio, A. J. de. Contribuição ao estudo da flora do estado de Minas Geraes (Brasil). Arch. Mus. Nac. Rio de Janeiro 18: 1-38. 1916.

General features of flora; list of plants collected between Palmyra and Queluz de Minas in 1905-06, with localities and vernacular names (indexed).

Sampaio, A. J. de. A flora de Matto Grosso. Memoria em homenagem aos trabalhos botanicos da Commissão Rondon. Arch. Mus. Nac. Rio de Janeiro 19: 1-125. 11 maps. 1916.

Botanical explorations; compiled list of cellular and vascular plants, with

localities and collectors' names; bibliography.

Nomes vulgares de plantas de Amazonia (com anotações de A. Ducke). Bol. Mus. Nac. Rio de Janeiro 10: 3-69. 1934.

Alphabetical list of vernacular names with botanical equivalents.

Nomes vulgares de plantas do Distrito Federal e Estado do Rio. Bol. Mus. Nac. Rio de Janeiro 13: 161-293. 1938.

Alphabetical list of vernacular names, with botanical equivalents.

Smith, L. B. Relação das plantas vasculares colhidas no norte e nordeste do Brasil. Bol. Inspet. Fed. Obras Contra Sec. (Brasil) 10: 123-156. 1938.

List of vascular plants, with data, collected by Dr. Francis Drouet in 1935 in the States of Para and Ceara,

Tastevin, Constantino. Nomes de plantas e animaes em lingua Tupy. Revista Mus. Paulista 13: 687-763. 1923. (Reprinted, 75 p.)

Alphabetical list of vernacular names, somewhat annotated, and with scientific

names where known.

Usteri, Alfred. Flora der umgebung der stadt São Paulo in Brasilien. 271 p. 72 fig., 1 pl., map. 25.5 cm. Jena, 1911.

History, botanical explorations, climate, geology, plant formations, phenology, bibliographies; key (in Latin) to families, genera, and species of vascular plants.

Warming, Eugenius. Lagoa Santa. Et bidrag til den biologiske plantegeografi. K. Danske Vidensk. Selsk. Skr. Naturv. og Math. Afd. VI, 6: 153–488. 43 fig., pl. 1892.

Ecological; includes (p. 414-436) unannotated list of cellular and vascular plants; French résumé, bibliography.—Portuguese translation by Alberto Löfgren.

282 p. Bello Horizonte, 1909. (Minas Geraes.)

Wettstein, Richard, and Schiffner, Viktor. Ergebnisse der botanischen expedition der Kaiserlichen akademie der wissenschaften nach Südbrasilien 1901. 2 v. in 3. Denkschr. Math.-Naturw. Kl. K. Akad. Wiss. Wien v. 79, pt. I-II. vi, 454 p. 23 fig. (incl. map), 41 pl. (pt. col.). 1908-31; v. 83. 358 p. 15 fig., 24 pl. 1927.

Itinerary; list of plants collected, with data and frequent annotations. Incomplete; includes pteridophytes, gymnosperms, and various families of monocotyledons, dicotyledons, and cellular plants. (São Paulo, with a few plants from

Paraná and Rio de Janeiro.)

#### BRITISH GUIANA

#### General

Dalton, H. G. Natural history of British Guiana. The vegetable kingdom. In his The history of British Guiana . . . v. 2, p. 169-264. London, 1855.

Includes notes on cultivated and wild economic plants; an unannotated alphabetical list of vernacular names of "some of the most common trees and plants, with botanical names; a similar annotated list without botanical names, of timber trees; and an unannotated systematic list of cellular and vascular plants, without authorities, compiled from various sources and of little use as a flora.

Harrison, J. B., and Bancroft, C. K. Food plants of British Guiana. Jour. Bd. Agr. Brit. Guiana 10: 143-177. 1917. (Reprinted l. c. v. 19, no. 1, 1926.) Briefly annotated lists of wild and cultivated food plants, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names.

Hohenkerk, L. S. Botanical identifications of British Guiana trees and plants.

Jour. Bd. Agr. Brit. Guiana 11: 98-106, 178-185. 1918; 15: 196-199. 1922. List of miscellaneous plants, with vernacular (mostly Arawak) names, the families arranged alphabetically.

British Guiana timbers. Jour. Bd. Agr. Brit. Guiana 12: 152-185. 1919.

List of about 60 important timber trees, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names; properties of each wood.

A list of British Guiana woods. Timehri III, 4: 244-293. 1917. Bibliography; annotated alphabetical list of vernacular and botanical names of trees about 250 species).

Rodway, James. On some of the domestic medicines used in Guiana. Timehri 4: 294-300. 1885.

Running account of wild medicinal plants.

Schomburgk, Richard. Versuch einer fauna und flora von Britisch Guiana. (Flora.) *In* his Reisen in Britisch-Guiana in den jahren 1840–44. v. 3, p. 787–1212, 1226–1260. Leipzig, 1848.

Brief account of plant geography; annotated list of cellular and vascular plants, divided into 4 groups according to habitat and based on his own collec-

tions and those of Robert Schomburgk and earlier botanists.

Stone, Herbert, and Freeman, W. G. The timbers of British Guiana. A report upon a collection made by the Hon. A. G. Bell . . . 110 p. pl. 22 cm. London, 1914.

List of 97 trees, arranged alphabetically by vernacular names, with specific names when known, description of wood, bark, uses; bibliography.

# Local

Bentham, George, Contributions towards a flora of South America. Enumeration of plants collected by Mr. Schomburgk in British Guiana. Jour. Bot. Hook. 2: 38–103, 127–146, 210–223, 286–324. 1840; 3: 212–250. 1841; 4: 99–133, 321–323. 1842. London Jour. Bot. 1: 193–203. 1842; 2: 42–52, 359–378, 670–674. 1843; 4: 622–637. 1845; 5: 351–365. 1846.

List of 997 ("912") vascular plants, with localities and frequent annotations, collected by Robert Schomburgk. Includes also some plants from French Guiana

by other collectors.

Brown, N. E., and others. Report on two botanical collections made by Messrs. F. V. McConnell and J. J. Quelch at Mount Roraima in British Guiana. Trans. Linn. Soc. Bot. II, 6: 1-107. 14 pl. 1901.

Physiography, phytogeography, etc.; list of known flora (above 5,000 feet), with extralimital range (401 species, of which 327 are vascular plants); bibliography; partly annotated list of plants collected (by N. E. Brown, C. H. Wright, et al.).

Davis, T. A. W., and Richards, P. W. The vegetation of Moraballi Creek, British Guiana: an ecological study of a limited area of tropical rain forest. Pt. II. Jour. Ecology 22: 106-155. 2 fig., pl. 12-14. 1934.

Includes (p. 134–155) lists of plants grouped by association and size and alphabetically arranged by vernacular names, with botanical equivalents. (Near junction of Moraballi Creek and Essequibo River, on east side of latter, 6°11" N. Lat.)

Gleason, H. A. Studies on the flora of northern South America XIII. The Tate collection from Mount Roraima and vicinity. Bul. Torrey Club 56: 391-408. 1929.

Botanical investigations; descriptions of new species, etc.; list of 50 vascular plants from above 5,000 feet on Mount Roraima additional to N. E. Brown's list (1901).

Graham, E. H. Flora of the Kartabo region, British Guiana. Annals Carnegie Mus. (Pittsburgh) 22: 17-292. 2 fig. (maps), pl. 3-18. 1934.

History, physical geography, botanical explorations, plants of Georgetown, geology, climate, plant associations; systematic list of 624 vascular plants, with keys, brief descriptions, citation of exsiccatae, general range; bibliography.

Oliver, Daniel. The botany of the Roraima Expedition of 1884: being notes on the plants observed, by Everhard F. im Thurn; with a list of the species collected, and determinations of those that are new. Trans. Linn. Soc. Bot. II, 2: 249-300. 3 fig., pl. 37-56. 1887.

Botanical collections, physiography, general features of flora (by im Thurn); annotated list of vascular and cellular plants, by Oliver, E. Marchal, H. N. Ridley,

J. G. Baker, and W. Mitten.

Smith, A. C. Notes on a collection of plants from British Guiana. Lloydia 2: 161-218. 1 fig. 1989.

Includes 50 new species and records of 62 others new to British Guiana, collected by the author in southern part of British Guiana drained by Rupununi and upper Essequibo Rivers.

#### CHILE

See also Argentina (Kurtz); Colombia (Weddell); Patagonia. For Juan Fernandez and Masafuera, San Ambrosio and San Felix Islands, see under Insular Floras.

The following publications have not been available:

Guajardo, Amador. Botánica médica nacional 6 sea plantas medicinales de Chile. Santiago, 1892. (Cited from Reiche, K. Grundzüge der pflanzenverbreitung in Chile, p. 32. 1907.)

p. 32. 1907.)

Gunckel L. Hugo. Enumeración de plantas colectadas en la Isla de Quiriquina. Revista Universitaria (Santiago de Chile) 12: 159-174. 1927. (Cited from Looser, G. Bibliografía botánica chilena. Revista Bibl. Chilena 1927: 230. 1927.)

Maldonado, Ernesto. Tratado de arboricultura forestal y adorno. 2 v. 8°. Santiago de Chile, 1926. (Cited from Porter, C. Reseña histórica y bibliografía razonada de las ciencias naturales en Chile. v. 14, p. 91. 1929.) (Includes descriptions, range, and uses of important wild and cultivated trees; information furnished by Carles Muñoz) Carlos Muñoz.)

Rivera, M. J. Apuntes sobre la vegetación de la costa de Curicó. 50 p. Santiago de Chile, 1903. (Cited from Porter, C. Reseña histórica y bibliografía razonada de las ciencias naturales en Chile. v. 14, p. 130. 1929.)

### General

Baeza R., V. M. Los nombres vulgares de las plantas silvestres de Chile y su concordancia con los nombres científicos y observaciones sobre la aplicación técnica y medicinal de algunas especies. 2. ed. aumentada . . . 270 p. 26 cm. Santiago [de Chile], 1930. (1st ed., 1921.)

Bibliography; alphabetical list of vernacular names, with explanation of derivation and botanical equivalents; alphabetical list of botanical names with

vernacular equivalents.

Fuentes, Francisco. Algunas plantas venenosas de la flora chilena. Revista

Agron. 1: 68-72, 1922.

Running account of about 80 poisonous plants. Not seen: cited from Porter, C. Reseña histórica y bibliografía razonada de las ciencias naturales en Chile. v. 14, p. 60-61. 1929.

Gay, Claude. Historia física y política de Chile . . Botánica. 8 v. 22.5 cm.

and atlas of 103 col. pl. 37.5 cm. Paris, Santiago, 1845-54.

Descriptive flora of vascular and cellular plants, in Spanish except for the Latin diagnoses; Compuestas by J. Remy, Plantas celulares (v. 7-8) by C. Montagne, some other groups contributed by various authors. The caption title, Flora Chilena, is ordinarily used in citations. The plates are divided into two numberings, 83 and 16 with 4 extra.

Latcham, R. E. La agricultura precolombiana en Chile y los países vecinos.

viii, 336 p. 18.5 cm. [Santiago,] 1936.

Account of Indian tribes at time of the Spanish conquest; running account of wild and cultivated edible plants; method of cultivation, bibliography.

Looser, Gualterio. Bibliografía botánica chilena. Revista Bibl. Chilena 1927:

212-230, 364-390. 1927.

Titles additional to those in Reiche's bibliography (1907), alphabetically arranged by authors. Includes general works referring to Chile, as well as those restricted to that country.

Catálogo de plantas vasculares nuevas de Chile. Revista Universitaria (Santiago de Chile) 23: 215-275. 1938.

List of about 500 species of vascular plants not given in the floras of Gay and Reiche and described principally since 1918, with references; bibliography.

Voces chilenas de los reinos animal y vegetal que pudieran Medina, J. T. incluirse en el diccionario de la lengua castellana . . . 149 p. 27 cm. Santiago de Chile, 1917.

Annotated alphabetical list of various vernacular names of plants and animals,

with notes on etymology.

Murillo, Adolfo. Plantes médicinales du Chili. xii, 234 p. 28 cm. Paris, 1889. (Exposition universelle de Paris, 1889. Section chilienne.)

Bibliography; annotated systematic list, with vernacular names, references,

brief description, medicinal uses; native plants only.

Philippi, Federico. Catalogus plantarum vascularium chilensium adhuc descriptarum. viii, 377 p. 25.5 cm. Santiago de Chile, 1881. (From Anales Univ. Chile, 1881.)

List only, with references to original publications and to Gay's Flora. The

number of species is given as 5,358.

Introduction to botany; systematic descriptive account of plant families, with mention of native and principal exotic economic and medicinal species, with vernacular names and uses.

Sobre las maderas de Chile. Anales Univ. Chile 29: 282-295. 1867.

Annotated systematic list of 83 woody plants, with vernacular names. Porter, C. E. Reseña histórica y bibliografía razonada de las ciencias naturales en Chile. Tomo 14, Botánica agrícola e industrial. 167 p. 23 cm.

Santiago (Chile), 1929.

Annotated list, alphabetically arranged by authors, of publications relating to economic and agricultural botany. Vol. 11 (Criptógamas), 12 (Fanerógamas), 13 (Fitogeografía, etc.), and 15 (Botánica médica) are announced but not yet published.

Reiche, K. F. Flora de Chile. v. 1-6, pt. 1. 24 cm. Santiago de Chile, 1896-1911. (Reprinted, at least in part, from Anales Univ. Chile 1894-1909.)

Descriptive flora, with keys; occasional vernacular names. Incomplete: contains Polypetalae, except Cactaceae; Gamopetalae; lacks Apetalae (except Nyctaginaceae, Amaranthaceae, Phytolaccaceae and Chenopodiaceae), Monocotyledones, Gymnospermae.

Grundzüge der pflanzenverbreitung in Chile. xiv, 374 p. 55 fig., 33 pl.,

2 maps. 26 cm. Leipzig, 1907. (Die vegetation der erde, v. 8.) Botanical explorations, ecology, and phytogeography. Includes (p. 27-45, 372) bibliography of 550 titles (plus additions) on the Chilean flora. There is a Spanish translation, Geografía botánica de Chile, by Gualterio Looser (2 v., 1934-37

Los productos vejetales indígenas de Chile. Bol. Soc. Fom. Fabril [1938]).

Santiago (Chile) 32: 481-486, 679-684, 776-784. 1915. Annotated classified list of useful plants. Essentially the same material in his

earlier work of the same title (28 p. 1901; 2. ed. 30 p. 1910). Turrill, W. B. Botanical exploration in Chile and Argentina. Bul. Misc.

Inform. Kew. 1920: 57-66, 223-224. 1920. Historical sketch, with references to principal publications; account of regions relatively unexplored botanically; bibliography.

# Local

Castillo, Luis, and Dey J., J. Jeografía vejetal del Río Valdivia i sus immediaciones. 2. ed. corr. i aum. 120 p. 64 fig. 24.5 cm. Santiago de Chile, 1908. (1st ed. by Castillo appeared in Anales Agron, Min. Industr. i Obras Púb. (Chile) 2: 418-506. 46 fig. 1907, with title: La jeografía botánica del curso inferior del Río Valdivia . . .)

Plant formations, list of trees and shrubs, with short descriptions and uses; unannotated list of principal cellular and vascular plants; list of vernacular names with botanical equivalents. Second edition varies only slightly from first

edition. Espinosa Bustos, M. R. Enumeración de plantas colectadas en "Los Bronces." Revista Chilena Hist, Nat. 28: 88-97. fig. 11. 1924.

Mostly unannotated list of cellular and vascular plants collected by the author in 1923. (Department of Cachapoal.)

Plantas de Aysen. Bol. Mus. Nac. Chile 14: 65-82. 1935.

List of vascular plants collected in the Province of Aysen, on the Latcham-Macqueen expedition in 1934.

Grandjot, F. de, and Grandjot, Karl. Der Potrero Grande in der Kordillere von Santiago. Verhandl. Deut. Wiss. Ver. Santiago de Chile n. f., 3: 30-66. 6 fig. (pt. on pl. and incl. map). 1936. (Reprinted.)
Geology, climate, general features of flora; annotated list of plants collected by

the authors. Jaffuel, Félix. Florula de los alrededores de las Termas de Chillán. Revista

Chilena Hist. Nat. 42: 76-90. 1939. General features of flora, etc.; mostly unannotated list of 258 vascular plants, with some vernacular names.

Jaffuel, Félix, and Pirion, Anastasio. Plantas fanerógamas del valle de Marga-Marga. Revista Chilena Hist. Nat. 25: 350–405. 1923.

Climate, etc.; annotated list of phanerogams, with vernacular names and uses. Marga-marga is near Quilpué, in the vicinity of Valparaiso.

Johnston, I. M. Papers on the flora of northern Chile. 1. The coastal flora of the departments of Chañaral and Taltal. Contrib. Gray Herb. 85: 1-138. pl. 1 (map). 1929.

Physiography, climate, general features of flora, botanical explorations; annotated list of 394 species and varieties of vascular plants. The area covered extends approximately from lat. 24°30′ to 26°30′ S., west of long. 70°20′ W.

Papers on the flora of northern Chile. 2. The flora of the nitrate coast. Contrib. Gray Herb. 85: 138-163. 1929.—New records for the flora of the nitrate coast. Revista Chilena Hist. Nat. 36: 4-8. 1932.

Physiography, climate, general features of vegetation, botanical explorations, bibliography (in text); annotated list of 117 vascular plants. Covers region from

20° to 24° S. Lat.

Looser, Gualterio. Excursión botánica a la Alta Cordillera de Las Condes (Andes cerca de Santiago de Chile). *In* Ostenia. Collección de trabajos botánicos dedicados a Don Cornelio Osten . . . p. 217–246. 2 pl. Montevideo, 1933.

General features of flora; annotated list of cellular and vascular plants collected in 1930.

Meigen, Fritz. Skizze der vegetationsverhältnisse von Santiago in Chile. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 17: 199-294. 1893.

General features of flora; list of vascular plants, with localities, containing all species known from the area between Río Maipu and Río Aconcagua, except the coast and the accompanying mountains.

Moore, Eduardo. Contribución a la flórula de Paredones. Revista Chilena Hist. Nat. 30: 384-400. 1926.

Soil, botanical explorations; unannotated list of cellular and vascular plants. (On the coast of the Department of Vichuquén, Province of Curicó.)

Neger, F. W. Informe sobre las observaciones botánicas efectuadas en la cordillera de Villarrica en el verano 1896-97. Anales Univ. Chile 103: 903-967. map. 1899.

Ecology, phytogeography; list of 540 hepatics, mosses, and vascular plants, with indication of ecological habitat; annotated list of lichens. (Not far north of the city of Valdivia.)

— Introduccion a la flora de los alrededores de Concepción. Anales Univ. Chile 98: 209-251. 1897.

Climate, plant formations, plant geography; unannotated list of 567 vascular

——— Pflanzengeographisches aus den südlichen Anden und Patagonien. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 28: 231–258. 1900.

Plant formations, phytogeography; list of 540 plants (436 vascular) with general range indicated by symbols. (Upper course of Río Tolten and Río Maitchin, and region of Lakes Rucachoroi, Huihui, Quillen, and Trommen.)

—— Die vegetationsverhältnisse im nördlichen Araucanien (flussgebiet des Rio Biobio). Bot. Jahrb. Engler 23: 382-411. 1896.

Ecological; includes (p. 402-411) list of vascular plants of the upper Biobio region.

Philippi, Federico. A visit to the northernmost forest of Chile. Jour. Bot. 22: 201-211. 1884.

Running account of the vegetation of Fray Jorge, Province of Coquimbo.—Spanish translation by Francisco Fuentes, with revised list of botanical names, under title: Una visita al bosque más boreal de Chile. Bol. Mus. Nac. Chile 13: 96–109. 1930.

—— and Philippi, R. A. Excursion botánica en Valdivia desde Los Cuncos en el departamento de La Union, a traves de la Cordillera de La Costa, hasta la mar . . . Anales Univ. Chile 27: 289-324. 1865.

General features of flora; annotated list of vascular plants, with descriptions

of new species.

Philippi, R. A. Catalogus praevius plantarum in itinere ad Tarapaca a Friderico Philippi lectarum. Anales Mus. Nac. Chile 2. secc. Bot. [no. 8.] viii, 96 p. 2 pl. 1891.

Itinerary; list of 417 plants (414 vascular) with localities and occasional vernacular names, collected on journey from Copiapó into Tarapacá in 1884-85. Also published under title: Verzeichniss der von Friedrich Philippi auf der hochebene der provinzen Antofagasta und Tarapacá gesammelten pflanzen.

Philippi, R. A. Florula atacamensis seu enumeratio plantarum in itinere per desertum atacamense observatarum. 62 p. 6 pl. 34 cm. Halle, 1860. (With his Reise durch die wueste Atacama . . . in sommer 1853-54.)

General features of flora; list of 419 plants (417 vascular) with localities and occasional vernacular names. The "Reise" also issued in Spanish, the Florula being included in the "Viage" as p. 175-236.

- Sertum mendocinum. Catálogo de las plantas recojidas cerca de Mendoza... Anales Univ. Chile 21: 381-407. 1862. —Sertum mendocinum alterum... l. c. 36: 159-212. 1870.

Lists of 109 and 255 vascular plants, respectively, collected around the city of Mendoza and along route to Chile, with localities and occasional annotations.

Pöhlmann, Robert, and Reiche, Karl. Beiträge zur kenntnis der flora der flussthäler Camerones und Vitor und ihres zwischenlandes (19° s. Br.). Verhandl. Deut. Wiss. Ver. Santiago de Chile 4: 263-305. map. 1900.

Itinerary of Dr. Pöhlmann, climate, altitudes, general features of flora; list of vascular plants, with localities.

Reiche, K. F. Cuadro de la flora de la Isla de la Mocha. In his La Isla de la Mocha. Anales Mus. Nac. Chile 16: 64-90. 1903.

Annotated list of vascular and cellular plants.—For additions, see Schneider, C. O. Anotaciones relativa a la flora de la Isla Mocha. Comun. Mus. Concepción 1: 14-18. 1936. (Off the coast, 38°18' S. Lat.)

Die vegetations-verhältnisse am unterlaufe des Rio Maule (Chile). Bot. Jahrb. Engler 21: 1-52. 1895.

Topography, climate, ecology; list of 664 vascular plants; statistics of flora.

Santa Cruz, Alcibíades. Plantas medicinales de la región de Concepción. Revista Chilena Hist. Nat. 25: 241-252. 1923.

Annotated list, with vernacular names and uses.

Valenzuela, P. A. Glosario etimológico de nombres de hombres, animales, plantas, ríos y lugares, y de vocablos incorporados en el lenguaje vulgar, aborígenes de Chile, y de algún otro país americano. 2 v. 23 cm. Santiago de Chile, 1918-19.

Includes some vernacular names of plants, with botanical names and deriva-

Vidal, Roberto, and Silva, Rigoberto. Escursión botánica a la cordillera andina. Anales Univ. Chile II. 3: 279-316. 1925.

Botanical explorations in the Andes of the Province of Talca; list of 186 vascular plants collected by the authors on the Volcan Descabezado Grande, Cerro Azul and vicinity, Province of Talca, with notes on some species.

#### COLOMBIA

See also Argentina (Kurtz); Mexico (Bukasov); Panama (Seemann).
The following publications have not been available:
Londoño, J. B. Plantas medicinales de Antioquia. Medellin, [n. d.] (Cited from Pérez Arbeláez. Plantas medicinales y venenosas de Colombia, p. [3]. 1937.)
Uribe, J. A. Flora sonsonesa. Sonsôn, [n. d.]. (Cited from Pérez Arbeláez, Plantas medicinales y venenosas de Colombia, p. [3]. 1937.)

#### General

Apolinar María, hermano. Vocabulario de terminos vulgares en historia natural colombiana. Revista Acad. Colomb. Cien. Exact., Fis. y Nat. 1: 196-203, 349-361. 2 col. pl. 1937-[38]; 2: 256-263, 358-365, 543-556. 6 col. pl. 1938-39; 3: 76-86. 1939.

Annotated alphabetical list of botanical and zoological vernacular names, with scientific equivalents. Reaches (p. 86, 1939) no. 500, Arra-u. A republication, with corrections and additions, of his unfinished work with similar title in Bol. Soc. Colomb. Cien. Nat. v. 16-19. 1927-30.

Cortés, Santiago. Flora de Colombia. 2. ed. 311 p. 8 fig., 7 col. pl. 24 cm.

Bogotá, [1919]. (1st ed., 1897.)

Not a flora. Contains remarks on medicinal and other useful plants arranged by families, and list of Colombian vernacular names with botanical equivalents. The second edition contains sketch of geographical botany of Colombia.

Duque Jaramillo, J. M. Manual de bosques y de maderas tropicales. 2 v. (227 p.). 141 fig. 31 cm. Manizales, 1931.

"Tomo II" (i. e., p. 119-227, index) includes a brief descriptive account of the more important native and exotic timbers, with vernacular name and character of wood.

Pérez Arbeláez, Enrique. Plantas medicinales y venenosas de Colombia. Estudio botánico, étnico, farmacéutico, veterinario y forense. 295 p. 122 fig.

24 cm. Bogotá, 1937.

General considerations; systematic list of medicinal and poisonous plants, excluding the barbascos, with vernacular names; annotated account of the same, with additional vernacular names, uses, etc. Includes the information in his Plantas medicinales más usadas en Bogotá.

Plantas útiles de Colombia. v. 1 (172 p.). 116 fig. 24.5 cm. Bogotá, 1935 (1936).

Bibliography of the Colombian flora; systematic list of all useful cellular and vascular plants, with vernacular names and uses; more detailed account of the cellular and vascular plants (except dicotyledons).

Robledo, Emilio. Lecciones de botánica médica, industrial y agrícola. 2. ed. notablemente reformada. 586 p. 182 fig. 22.5 cm. Medellín, 1937. (1st ed., [1924].)

A textbook, cited here only for its Spanish vernacular names of native and exotic plants, including the principal useful plants of the world.

Triana, J. J., and Planchon, J. E. Prodromus florae novo-granatensis. 2 v.

4 pl. 24.5 cm. Paris, 1862-67.

List, with citation of exsiccatae, vernacular names, and descriptions of new plants and critical notes. Incomplete: [v. 1], 1862, Ranunculaceae—Sapindaceae (De Candollean order); [v. 2], 1863-7, Cryptogams by various authors. Reprinted with changed pagination from Ann. Sci. Nat. The treatment of phanerogams was continued after publication of these volumes, the whole series referring to phanerogams being as follows in Ann. Sci. Nat. IV, Bot. 17: 5-190. 1862 (Ranunculaceae-Malvaceae); 17: 319-382. 1862 (Sterculiaceae-Ternstroenviaceae, part); 18: 258-381. 1862 (Ternstroemiaceae, part-Sapindaceae); V, 14: 286-325. 1872 (Terebinthaceae, Rutaceae); 15: 352-382. 1872 (Terebinthaceae-Olacineae); 16: 361-382. 1872 (Coriarieae-Rhamneae); 17: 111-194. Geraniaceae-Papayaceae). The series containing the Cryptogams was as follows: IV, 19: 286-382. 1863; 20: 228-300. 1863; V, 1: 95-198. 1864; 2: 193-271. 1864 (Filices, by G. Mettenius); 3: 270-311. 1865 (vascular cryptogams except Filices, by A. Braun); 3: 337-376. 1865; 4: 324-378. 1865; 5: 301-342. 1866: 7: 301-354. 1867.

# Local

Cuatrecasas, José. Resumen de mi actuación en Colombia con motivo del II centenario del nacimiento de Mutis. Trab. Mus. Nac. Cien. Nat. y Jard. Bot. Madrid, Ser. Bot. no. 33. 158 p. 8 fig., 8 pl. 1936.

Includes (p. 23-148) systematic list of cellular and vascular plants collected by

the author in the central and eastern Cordilleras, with data.

Curran, H. M. The lands of Loba, Colombia. Trop. Woods, Yale Univ. School

Forestry 19: 11-38. 1929.

General features of region and forests; list of trees collected, with vernacular names and notes on wood, the families arranged alphabetically; alphabetical list of vernacular names; physical properties of woods collected. (In Department of Bolivar, between Magdalena and Cauca Rivers, about 8°15' to 9°15' N. Lat.)

Espina, Ramón, and Giacometto, Juan. Trees of the Sierra Nevada de Santa

Marta. Trop. Woods, Yale Univ. School Forestry 30: 17-37. 1932.

Plant zones, collecting localities; list of trees collected, with vernacular names, the families arranged alphabetically; alphabetical list of vernacular names.

Pérez Arbeláez, Enrique. Frutas de Cundinamarca. Bol. Agr. Colombia Supl. no. 22. 103 p. 63 fig. 1933. (Reprinted from Bol. Agr. Colombia, v. 4, 6, 1931-33.)

Bibliography, systematic list; annotated systematic list, with vernacular

names.

—— Plantae medicinales más usadas en Bogotá. Bol. Agr. Colombia Supl. no. 32. 112 p. 74 fig. 1934.

Systematic list, with vernacular names, followed by a brief account of the

species and their uses.

Record, S. J., and Kuylen, Henry. Santa Marta Valley, Colombia. Trop.

Woods, Yale Univ. School Forestry 23: 9-23. 1930.

Topography, general features of flora; annotated list of trees, shrubs, and lianas collected by the authors in January 1930, with vernacular names, the families arranged alphabetically; alphabetical list of vernacular names with botanical equivalents.

Seifriz, William. Die höhenstuden der vegetation in der Sierra Nevada von Santa Marta (Colombia). Bot. Jahrb. Engler 68: 107-112, 113-125. 1 fig. (map), 8 pl. (incl. map). 1936-37.

Includes list of species collected by the author [in 1932] at different altitudes;

bibliography.

Toro, R. A. Contribución a la flora de Antioquia. Revista Soc. Colomb. Cien.

Nat. 20: 20-32, 57-64. 1931.

List of plants collected by the author, with vernacular names, localities, and collector's numbers; the families arranged alphabetically. Incomplete (Acanthaceae-Mimosaceae); includes cultivated plants.

Una contribución a nuestro conocimiento de la flora silvestre y cultivada de San Andrés. Revista Soc. Colomb. Cien. Nat. 18: 201–207. 1929.—Una contribución a nuestro conocimiento de la flora de San Andrés y Providencia. l. c. 19: 56–58. 1930.

Unannotated list of 136 vascular plants, with occasional (English) vernacular names. (Two small islands in Caribbean Sea, off coast of Nicaragua; San Andrés (St. Andrews Island) in 12°31′ N. Lat., 81°43′ W. Long., Providencia (Old Providence Island) in 13°18′ N. Lat., 81°18′ W. Long.)

Weddell, H. A. Chloris andina. Essai d'une flore de la région alpine des cordillères de l'Amérique du Sud. 2 v. 90 pl. 32.5 cm. Paris, 1855-57 (-1861). (Expédition dans les parties centrales de l'Amérique du Sud... sous la direction du courte E. de Castellau. 6 prie)

tion du comte F. de Castelnau. 6. ptie.)
Alpine flora of the Andes, from Colombia and Venezuela to Chile, with descriptions and citation of exsicatae. Incomplete: vol. 1, Compositae; vol. 2,

Calycereae-Frankeniaceae (43 families).

#### **ECUADOR**

See also Argentina (Kurtz); Colombia (Weddell). For Galapagos Islands, see under Insular Floras.

# General

Diels, Ludwig. Beiträge zur kenntnis der vegetation und flora von Ecuador.

Bibliotheca Bot. no. 116. 190 p. 2 fig., map, tables. 1937.

Ecology; alphabetical list of botanical collectors in Ecuador, with brief biographical sketches, itineraries, location of collections; annotated list of vascular plants collected by the author in 1933; bibliography.—Spanish translation by Reinaldo Espinosa, Contribuciones al conocimiento de la vegetación . . . 364 p. map. Quito, 1938.

Jameson, William. Synopsis plantarum aequatoriensium . . . viribus medicatis et usibus oeconomicis plurimarum adjectis. 3 v. 16.5 cm. Quito, 1865. Descriptive flora, in Latin, with remarks in Spanish; notes on useful plants at

end of each family. Incomplete: v. 1, Ranunculaceae—Columelliaceae; v. 2, Caprifoliaceae—Labiatae; v. 3 (186 p., unfinished), Verbenaceae—Plantago.

Popenoe, Wilson. Economic fruit-bearing plants of Ecuador. Contrib. U. S. Natl. Herb. 24: 101-134. pl. 34-49. 1924.

Systematic list of wild and cultivated fruits, with annotations.

Rimbach, August. The forests of Ecuador. Trop. Woods, Yale Univ. School Forestry 31: 1-9. 1932.

Botanical regions, etc.; list of vernacular names of trees, with botanical equivalents.

### Local

Cordero, Luis. Enumeración botánica de las principales plantas, así útiles como nocivas, indígenas ó aclimatadas, que se dan en las provincias del Azuay y de Cañar de la República del Ecuador. 304 p. col. pl. 23.5 cm. Cuenca, 1911. Useful plants and weeds, systematically arranged, with vernacular names and uses.

Meyer, Hans. In den Hoch-Anden von Ecuador: Chimborazo, Cotopaxi,

etc. . . 14, 551 p. 37 pl., 3 maps. 25.5 cm. Berlin, 1907.

Includes (p. 512-527) tabular list of cellular and vascular plants collected by the author on Chimborazo, Altar, Antisana, Cotopaxi, and Quilindaña, with locality and altitude indicated. The ferns were named by Hieronymus, the phanerogams by J. Bornmüller, Hieronymus, and Pilger, the cellular plants by other botanists.

### FRENCH GUIANA

### General

Benoist, Raymond. Les bois de la Guyane française. Arch. de Bot. (Caen) Mém. v. 5, no. 1. 291 p. 10 fig., 58 pl. 1931.

General features of forests, wood structure; systematic list, with keys, vernacular names, brief descriptions, wood structure, uses.

La végétation de la Guyane française. Bul. Soc. Bot. France 71: 1169-1177. 1925; 72: 1066-1078. 1926.

Physiography, climate, botanical regions with lists of characteristic species.

Bertin, André, Bettenfeld, Marcel, and Benoist, Raymond. Les bois de la Guyane française et du Brésil. vi, 318 p. illus. (incl. 3 maps), 2 pl. 25 cm. Paris, 1920. (Mission d'études forestières envoyée dans les colonies françaises par les Ministères de la guerre, de l'armement et des colonies. v. 5.)

Mainly of interest to foresters; short descriptions, habit drawings, and ver-

nacular names given.

Devez, G. Les plantes utiles et les bois industriels de la Guyane. vi, 90 p. 25 cm. Paris, 1932.

List of plants, classified by uses; annotated list, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names; index of botanical names; bibliography.

Greshoff, Maurits. De nuttige planten van Fransch Guyana in verband met Suriname beschouwd. Bul. Kolon. Mus. Haarlem 25: 23-45. 1901.

Annotated list of 180 plants, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names, with brief account of uses and Surinam vernacular names.

Heckel, Édouard. Les plantes médicinales et toxiques de la Guyane française (catalogue raisonné et alphabétique). 93 p. 25 cm. Mācon, 1897. (Also issued as Annales Mus. Colon. Marseille v. 4, p. 67–159. 1898.)

Annotated list, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names; systematic

index.

Lanessan, J. L. de. Guyane. In his Les plantes utiles des colonies françaises. p. 125–152, 350–420. Paris, 1886. (Annexe aux notices coloniales publiées à l'occasion de l'Exposition universelle d'Anvers en 1885.)

Annotated systematic lists of woods and of medicinal and other useful plants, with brief descriptions and vernacular names. Contains similar sections on

other French colonial possessions.

Sagot, Paul. Catalogue des plantes phanérogames et cryptogames vasculaires de la Guyane française. Annales Sci. Nat. VI, Bot. 10: 361-382. 1880; 11: 134-180. 1881; 12: 177-211. 1881; 13: 283-336. 1882; 15: 303-336. 1883; 20: 181-216. 1885.

Botanical explorations; annotated list of vascular plants (incomplete:

Dilleniaceae-Myrtaceae).

Stone, Herbert. Les bois utiles de la Guyane française. Annales Mus. Colon. Marseille v. 24 (s. 3, v. 4), fasc. 2, p. 39-135. 2 pl. 1917; v. 25 (s. 3, v. 5),

fasc. 3. 159 p. pl. 3-7. 1917; v. 26 (s. 3, v. 6), fasc. 1. 68 p. 1918; v. 28 (s. 3, v. 8), fasc. 2. 98 p. 1922; v. 28, suppl. 37 p. 1924.

Descriptions of wood anatomy of each species, with vernacular names.

### Local

Benoist, Raymond. Contribution à l'étude de la flore des Guyanes. Plantes recoltées en Guyane française en 1913 et 1914. Bul. Soc. Bot. France 66: 261-266, 317-328, 357-370, 381-398. 1920; 68: 134-144, 311-323, 484-490. 1921-22; 69: 51-57, 104-110. 1922.

Botanical regions; list of phanerogams collected by the author.

Cadet de Gassicourt, C. L. Matière médicale des Galibis et des Guaripons, peuples naturels de la Guiane. Jour. de Pharm. et Chim. II, 2: 310–326. 1816. Annotated list of 157 plants, classified by uses, with scientific and French vernacular names.

#### PARAGUAY

See also Argentina (Kurtz; Hassler; Kerr).

### General

Bertoni, M. S. Las plantas usuales del Paraguay y países limítrofes . . . I. Introducción, nomenclatura y diccionario de los géneros botánicos latino-guaraní. 78, 2 p. 23.5 cm. Asunción, [1914]. (Descripción física y económica del Paraguay 31.)

Pt. I (all published) treats of the Guarani language and includes botanical generic names with Guarani equivalents. Pages 1-47 are a reprint, with some changes, of p. 1-39 of his Plantas usuales del Paraguay, Alto Parana y Misiones . . . Anales Cient. Paraguayos sér. I, no. 2. 1901.

Chodat, Robert. Plantae hasslerianae soit énumération des plantes récoltées au Paraguay par le Dr. Emile Hassler . . . de 1885–1895. Bul. Herb. Boissier v. 6, app. 1. p. 1–42. 1898; v. 7, app. 1. p. 43–87. 1899.—Plantae hasslerianae . . . de 1885–1895 et de 1898–1900. l. c. II, 1: 395–442. 1901; 2: 297–312, 382–403, 733–747, 811–824. 1902.—Plantae hasslerianae . . . de 1885 à 1902. 2. ptie. l. c. II, 3: 50–66, 289–255, 342–355, 387–421, 538–552, 612–641, 701–732, 780–811, 906–941, 1007–1039, 1097–1127. 1903; 4: 61–92, 169–196, 257–292, 475–489, 548–563, 688–693, 824–839, 879–909, 1051–1068, 1155–1172, 1273–1288. 1904; 5: 65–90, 288–305, 481–506, 603–613, 671–699. 1905; 7: 279–296, 597–624, 665–681, 795–826. 1907. (Reprinted.)

Plant formations (II, 3: 50-54); lists of species collected, with data, arranged by families (not in systematic order), each (in part 2) with a synopsis of the distribution of the species. Enumerates 3,889 species of vascular plants. The second part, beginning in 1903, does not in general include the collections listed in the earlier papers of the series. E. Hassler is joint author of ptie. 2.—See also Hassler, E. Addenda ad Plantas hasslerianas . . . 20 p. 23 cm. Genève,

and Vischer, Wilhelm. La végétation du Paraguay. Résultats scientifiques d'une mission botanique suisse au Paraguay. I–XIV. Bul. Soc. Bot. Genève II, 8: 83–160, 186–264. 123 fig., 3 col. pl. 1916–17; 9: 55–107, 165–244. fig. 124–227, col. pl. 4-7. 1917; 11: 211–299. fig. 228–280. 1920; 12: 25–54, 157–218. fig. 281–327. 1921; 17: 127–164. 52 fig. 1926; 18: 246–294. 38 fig. 1926 [1927]. (Reprinted, 509, 49 p.)

Climate and physical geography; chapters on various families of flowering plants, considered mainly in reference to anatomy, ecology, and biology. Vischer was joint author through no. XI, L. Rehfous for no. XIII-XIV.

Fiebrig-Gertz, Carlos. Guarany names of Paraguayan plants and animals. Revista Jard. Bot. y Mus. Hist. Nat. Paraguay 2: 99–149. 1923 (1930).

Etymology; systematic list of plants, with Guarany names; Guarany names of animals, etc.

Hassler, Emil. Enumeración preliminar de las plantas usuales del Paraguay. Revista Inst. Paraguayo 3: 161-170. 1901; 4: 204-206. 1901.

Unannotated list of vernacular (and botanical) names alphabetically arranged under the families.

Parodi, Domingo. Catálogo alfabético de algunas plantas usuales del Paraguay, de Corrientes y de Misiones. Revista Farm. (Buenos Aires) 26: 93-100, 211-216, 234-252, 280-288, 320-324, 351-360, 393-396, 423-432. 1887; 27: 32-36, 65-72, 99-108, 137-144, 177-180, 214-218, 246-256, 273-294. 1888.

Annotated, essentially alphabetical list of useful plants identified at Kew.

(Vol. 26 not seen, data from Darwiniana 1: 397.)

Notas sobre algunas plantas usuales del Paraguay, de Corrientes y de Misiones. Anales Soc. Cient. Argentina 4: 80-86, 124-135, 212-217, 243-251, 300-315. 1877; 5: 33-45. 1877. (Reprinted 61 p. 1877; 2 ed. xxvii, 123 p. 1886)

(not seen).)

Annotated, essentially alphabetical list of Guaraní (and Spanish) vernacular names with botanical equivalents; no index to botanical names. The identifications are frequently incorrect; see Hassler's "Enumeración" (1901). A less complete list (Catálogo alfabético Guaraní-Castellano de las plantas indígenas ó natural i zadas en el Paraguay . . .) was published in Revista farmacéutica de Buenos Aires 1860-61, and an English version of the latter in Pharm. Jour. ser. 2, v. 2-4, 1861-62. According to E. Hassler, Bul. Herb. Boissier II, 8: 979-980, 985-986. 1908, Parodi's first edition is a plagiarism from Martius' "Systema materiae medicae vegetabilis brasiliensis" and his "Pflanzen-namen in der Tupisprache"; in the 2d edition he copied also from Hieronymus' "Plantae diaphoricae."

Rodríguez, P. M. Plantas medicinales del Paraguay. Redactado en presencia de libros y revistas. Aumentado con observaciones y datos farmacológicos 141 p. 18.5 cm. Asunción, 1915. Annotated list, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names, with botanical

names, properties, uses, etc.

Rojas, Teodoro. Herbario del Jardin botánico del Paraguay (especies determinadas hasta la fecha). Revista Jard. Bot. y Mus. Hist. Nat. Paraguay 1: 145–163. 1921 (1922); 2: 154–192. 1923 (1930).

Systematic list of vascular plants, with collectors' numbers and data: Hymen-

ophyllaceae-Orchidaceae (Engler and Prantl system).

### Local

Fiebrig-Gertz, Carlos, and Rojas, Teodoro. Ensayo fitogeográfico sobre el Chaco boreal. Revista Jard. Bot. y Mus. Hist. Nat. Paraguay 3: 1-87 (incl. plates). 1933.

Includes running account of vascular plants, with enumeration of species;

bibliography.

Morong, Thomas, and Britton, N. L. An enumeration of the plants collected by Dr. Thomas Morong in Paraguay, 1888-1890. Annals N. Y. Acad. Sci. 7: 45-280. 1892–93.

Annotated list of vascular plants (and Musci), mainly within a radius of 100 miles of Asuncion. Brief descriptions of a considerable proportion of the species are given.

### PATAGONIA

See also Argentina (general works); Chile (general works).

The term Patagonia is variously used. It is here taken to include the portion of Argentina south of the Río Negro and its tributary, the Río Limay (including Lake Nahuel-Haupí); that is, the Territories of Río Negro, Chubut, and Santa Cruz; and in Chile, the island of Chiloë and all the area south of it; that is, the Provinces of Chiloë and Magallanes.

Tierra del Fuego is combined with Patagonia.

### General

Hauman, Lucien. Étude phytogéographique de la Patagonie. Bul. Soc. Roy. Bot. Belg. 58: 105-179. 7 fig., 13 pl., map (in text). 1926.

Botanical regions, with lists of species; bibliography.

Macloskie, George, and others. Reports of the Princeton University expeditions to Patagonia, 1896-1899. v. 8, Botany. 3 v. 106 fig., 35 pl. 33.5 cm. Princeton, 1903-14.

Besides sections on the general features of the vegetation and the Hepaticae and Bryophyta, by other authors, the work includes the following by Macloskie: list of vascular cryptogams with general range and brief descriptions; "Flora patagonica," an annotated list of the flowering plants known from Patagonia,

254

with keys, brief descriptions, local and extralimital range; key to families; botanical exploration, bibliography, topography, general characters and origin of flora. Pt. 3 (Supplement) is a "Revision of Flora patagonica" by Macloskie and Per Dusén and consists of additions, deletions, and critical notes. In this work Patagonia is limited essentially as above defined.

### Local

Al'bov, N. M. Contributions à la flore de la Terre de Feu I-II. Revista Mus.

La Plata 7: 277-308, 353-402. 12 pl. 1896.

General account of explorations, climate, vegetation, etc., of the "Canal de Beagle"; (pt. 2) "Énumération des plantes . . .", a list of 225 vascular plants, with data, based on Al'bov's collection in 1896; the "Cyperaceae and Gramineae" (p. 393-402) by F. Kurtz.

Essai de flore raisonnée de la Terre de Feu. vi, 85, xxiii p. port. 37 cm. La Plata, 1897 (1903). (Anales del Museo de La Plata . . Sección

hotánica I.)

Mainly phytogeographical; includes unannotated systematic list of 615 species and varieties of vascular plants. The author includes not only the archipelago of Tierra del Fuego but also the greater part of the north coast of the Strait of Magellan, the west slope of the Andes north to about 44° S. Lat., and the islands off this coast. The title page is dated 1897, but the preface (dated 1903) states that this work is posthumous, Al'bov having died in December 1897. Said to have been published in Russian in 1901 (cf. Darwiniana 1: 193. 1927).

Autran, Eugène. Florule du Lac Nahuel Haupi et de ses environs. In his Les parcs nationaux argentins. Bol. Min. Agr. Rep. Argentina 7: 14-39. 2 pl. 1907. (Reprinted in Trab. Mus. Farm. Fac. Cien. Méd. Buenos Aires no. 13.)

List of 376 vascular plants, with localities.

Ball, John. Further contributions to the flora of Patagonia. Jour. Linn. Soc.

Bot. 27: 471-500. 1891.

Geography, etc.; annotated list of 92 vascular plants collected by W. Andrews in the interior of Patagonia, on a trip from Port Desire to the Rio Negro and on an expedition up the valley of the Rio Limay to the vicinity of Lake Nahuel-Haupi.

Donat, Arturo. Contribuciones al conocimiento de la flora de la Patagonia

oriental: la flora de la región costanera. Darwiniana 2: 58-71. 1930.

General features of flora, plant associations; list of spermatophytes collected by the author in 1928, with their plant associations. (Coastal region of Santa Cruz, between the Pampa de Castillo and the Rio Deseado.)

Dusén, Per. Die gefässpflanzen der Magellansländer nebst einem beitrage zur flora der ostkiiste von Patagonien. In Wissenschaftliche ergebnisse der Schwedischen expedition nach dem Magellansländern. v. 3, Botanik. p. 77-266. illus., pl. 4-14. Stockholm, 1900. (Reprinted.)

Botanical explorations, bibliography; annotated list of vascular plants col-

lected by the author, with synonymy, references, and localities.

Zur kenntnis der gefässpflanzen des südlichen Patagoniens. Öfvers.

K. Vetensk.-Akad. Förhandl. 58: 229-263. 5 fig. 1902.

Annotated list of vascular plants collected in south and west Patagonia by Nordenskiöld, Borge, and the author. Espinosa Bustos, M. R. Los alerzales de Piuchué. Bol. Mus. Nac. Chile 10:

36-93 (incl. fig. 21-58, pl. 2-9). 1917. General features of flora; unannotated list of cellular and vascular plants;

bibliography. (On island of Chiloë.)

[Escursión a la Península de Taitao. Lista de las plantas colectadas.]

Bol. Mus. Nac. Chile 9: 154-162. 1916 [1917]. Partial list of vascular and cellular plants collected in 1916-17, with vernacular names and some notes on uses. In author's report as chief of the section of botany. Taitao (Taytao) is on south-central coast of Chile, about 46°20' S. Lat.

Franchet, A. R. Phanérogamie. In Mission scientifique du Cap Horn, 1882-

83. v. 5, Botanique. p. 313-400. 12 pl. (pt. col.). Paris, 1889.

Botanical explorations; partly annotated list of 216 vascular plants collected by the expedition south of the Strait of Magellan, with localities; critical notes on species collected by Commerson in 1767.

Hambleton, Santiago. La vegetación del Canal y Río Baker (Patagonia occidental). Revista Argentina Agron. 3: 159-173. 1936.

General features of flora; list of 223 vascular plants, with localities. The localities covered are: Chonos or Guaitecas Islands, San Quintín, Canal Baker and another fjord of the Gulf of Penas, Río Baker, Cordón Atravesado, and the region of the lakes.

Hieronymus, Georg. Sertum patagonicum ó determinaciones y descripciones de plantas fanerógamas y criptógamas vasculares recogidas por el Dr. Cárlos Berg en las costas de Patagonia. Bol. Acad. Nac. Cien. Córdoba (Rep. Argentina) 3: 327-385. 1881.

Annotated list of 176 phanerogams, with data and some vernacular names, collected in 1874 near the mouth of the Rio Negro, at San Blas Bay, and at the

mouth of the Rio Santa Cruz.

Hosseus, C. C. Apuntes sobre la vegetación del Lago Argentino y del Río Santa Cruz. Trab. Inst. Bot. y Farm. Fac. Cien. Méd. Buenos Aires 37: 3-22.

List of vascular plants collected in 1904-05 by J. Koslowsky, with data, brief descriptions, local and general distribution.

La vegetación del Lago Nahuel Huapí y sus montañas. Trab. Inst. Bot. y Farm. Fac. Cien. Méd. Buenos Aires no. 33. 102 p. 1915.

Author's itinerary; annotated list of vascular plants collected by him in the territories of Río Negro and Neuquén in 1913, with data, vernacular names, soil, plant formations, general range, and uses.

Reiche, Karl. Informe. In Krüger, P. Memoria jeneral sobre la espedicion esploradora del Río Palena, Diciembre 1893-Marzo 1894. Anales Univ. Chile 90: 715-747. 1895.

General features of flora, etc.; unannotated list of 197 vascular and cellular plants. (On the mainland, not far south of the island of Chiloë.)

La jeografía botánica de la region esplorada del Río Manso. Anales Univ. Chile 101: 436-465. 1898.

Botanical explorations, plant zones; list of 317 plants (276 vascular) with indication of zones.

Rendle, A. B. Mr. Hesketh Prichard's Patagonian plants. Jour. Bot. 42: 321-334, 367-378. pl. 465. 1904.

General features of flora; list of Angiospermae collected at western end of Lake Argentina, lat. 50° S., with localities and general range.

Roivainen, H. Contribuciones à la flora de Isla Elisabeth, Rio de las Minas y Puerto San Isidor de Prov. de Magallanes, de Puerto Barroso de Prov. de Chiloë y de los alrededores de Termas de Chillan de Prov. de Ñuble, Chile. Annales Bot. Soc. Zool.-Bot. Fenn. Vanamo v. 4, no. 8. 22 p. 1933.

Alphabetical list of vascular plants collected by the author in 1928-29, with

localities.

Skottsberg, Carl. Die vegetationsverhältnisse längs der Cordillera de los Andes S. von 41° S. Br. Ein beitrag zur kenntnis der vegetation in Chiloé, West-Patagonien, dem andinen Patagonien und Feuerland. (Botanische ergebnisse der Schwedischen expedition nach Patagonien und dem Feuerlande 1907-09. V.) K. Svenska Vetensk.-Akad. Handl. v. 56, no. 5. 366 p. 24 fig. (incl. maps), 23 pl. 1916.

Climate, ecology, plant formations, etc.; annotated list of vascular plants, with localities and extralimital range, based chiefly on the collections of this expe-

dition: general features of flora, bibliography.

Zur flora des Feuerlandes. Floristische beobachtungen über gefässpflanzen, gesammelt in den jahren 1902 und 1903. In Wissenschaftliche ergebnisse der Schwedischen südpolarexpedition 1901-1903. v. 4, pt. 4. 41 p. 2 pl., map. Stockholm, 1916.

Annotated list of vascular plants collected by the author.

Zur gefässpflanzenflora Westpatagoniens. Göteborgs K. Vetensk.- o.

Vitterh.-Samh. Handl. IV, v. 28, [no. 3]. 29 p. 7 fig. 1924.

Annotated list of vascular plants collected on Nordenskjöld's 1920-21 expedition to Kelly-Fjord and the San Tadeo Glacier; general features of the flora.

Spegazzini, Carlos. Nova addenda ad floram patagonicam. Anales Soc. Cient. Argentina 47: 161-177, 224-239, 274-290. 1899; 48: 44-59, 172-190, 239242, 329-332. 1899; 53: 13-34, 66-80, 136-144, 166-185, 242-251, 275 292. 1902. Anales Mus. Nac. Buenos Aires 7 (II, 4): 135-308. 1902.

Additions to the flora of Patagonia, new species, and critical notes.

Spegazzini, Carlos. Plantae Patagoniae australis. Revista Fac. Agron. y Vet. La Plata 3: 485–589. 1897. List of 441 vascular plants from the area between the Strait of Magellan and

about 45° S. Lat., with localities and occasional annotations.

Primitiae florae chubutensis. Revista Fac. Agron. y Vet. La Plata

Plant zones; list of 229 vascular plants, with localities, from the Territory of **3:** 591–633. 1897. Chubut.—See also Hosseus, C. C. Algunas plantas de Cabo Raso (Chubut). Physis 1: 534-540. 3 fig. 1915.

Wildeman, Émile de. Les phanérogames des terres Magellaniques. 222 p. 23 pl. 36 cm. Anvers, 1905. (Commis on de la Belgica. Expédition antare-

tique belge. Rapports scientifiques . . . Botanique.)

List of species collected on the voyage of the Belgica; systematic enumeration of the phanerogams of the Austro-Antarctic American flora, with references and local distribution; statistical table of the same, showing distribution by islands, etc. Covers area from Wellington Island to Staten Island, Tierra del Fuego, and adjacent mainland; lists 539 species and varieties from the islands (in addition to those confined to the mainland).

#### PERU

See also Argentina (Kurtz); Colombia (Weddell).

## General

Herrera, F. L. Catalogo alfabético de los nombres vulgares y científicos de

plantas que existen en el Perú. vii, 363 p. 17.5 cm. Lima, 1939.

Consists of two sections: Exploraciones botánicas en el Perú (reprinted from Revista Mus. Nac. Lima 6: 296-358. 1937), an annotated list of collectors, with account of regions visited and location of collections; Nombres vulgares con sus respectivas sinonimias científicas, an alphabetical list of vernacular names with botanical equivalents; also brief bibliography.

Macbride, J. F. Flora of Peru pt. I-II, VI. Pub. Field Mus. Nat. Hist. Bot. Ser. v. 13. map. 1936-38. (Pt. I. no. [1]. 3; pt. II, no. 1-3; pt. VI, no. 1-2.

Pub. Field Mus. 351, 357, 363, 367, 369, 393, 428.)

Recent botanical explorations, phytogeography (by A. Weberbauer); annotated list of spermatophytes, with keys, brief descriptions, citation of exsiccatae with localities, occasional vernacular names. Treatment of several families contributed by other authors, especially by P. C. Standley.

Sievers, Wilhelm. Die nutzpflanzen, ihr anbau und dessen geographische verbreitung. In his Reise in Peru and Ecuador . . . 1909. Wiss. Veröffentl. Gesell.

Erdk. Leipzig 8: 302-316. map 4-5. 1914.

Running account of principal edible plants of Peru, wild and cultivated.

Weberbauer, August. Die pflanzenwelt der peruanischen Anden in ihren grundzügen dargestellt. xii, 355 p. 63 fig., 40 pl., 2 maps. 25.5 cm. Leipzig, 1911. (Die vegetation der erde, v. 12.)

Botanical explorations, bibliography, physical geography, geology, climate,

botanical regions, plant formations, cultivated plants, phytogeography.

# Local

Ball, John. Contributions to the flora of the Peruvian Andes, with remarks on the history and origin of the Andean flora. Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. 22: 1-64.

General features of flora, tables of zonal distribution, phytogeography; list of 1885. vascular plants collected by the author in upper valley of Rimac River in the Peruvian Andes in 1882, with frequent annotations.

Bruns, Ferdinand. Beiträge zur kenntnis der vegetation des peruanischen küstengebietes. Mitt. Inst. Allg. Bot. Hamburg 8: 1–85. 11 fig. 1929.

Botanical investigations, physiography, geology, climate, statistics of flora, plant formations, phytogeography; list of 399 vascular plants (357 native) known from the region, with references, localities, and collectors' names, and general range; bibliography.

Escomel, Edmundo. Flora y fauna de Arequipa. 103 p. 24.5 cm. Lima, 1936. Includes (p. 3-29) notes on useful plants, wild and cultivated, systematically arranged, with vernacular names; (p. 73-88) alphabetical lists of botanical and vernacular names mentioned in the previous section, with equivalents and page references. Publication of the Dirección general de fomento.

García y Merino, Manuel. Los nombres vulgares de nuestras plantas. Bol. Soc. Geog. Lima 5: 294-301. 1895.

Explanation of some of the most common root words in Spanish vernacular names used in Peru, with examples.

Harms, Hermann. Uebersicht der bisher in altperuanischen gräbern gefundenen pflanzenreste. In Festschrift Eduard Seler . . . herausgegeben von W. Lehmann. p. 157–186. pl. 2. Stuttgart, 1922.

Annotated bibliography; annotated systematic list of species, including those

previously reported.

Herrera, F. L. Contribución a la flora del departamento del Cuzco. 2. ed. primera parte. 241 p. 21 cm. Cuzco, 1921. (First ed., 1919, in Revista Universitaria Cuzco, v. 8, no. 28.)

List of 656 native and cultivated plants, with remarks and often descriptions;

bibliography.

Filología Quechua. Etimologías de algunos nombres vernaculares de plantas indígenas en el departamento del Cuzco. Revista Mus. Nac. Lima 8: 81–98. 1939.

Includes alphabetical list of Quechua vernacular names with botanical equiv-

alents.

—— Plantarum cuzcorum herrerarianum. Estudios sobre la flora del departamento del Cuzco. 2 v. plates. 21 cm. Lima, 1930–33.—[I]-III. suplemento. Revista Universitaria Cuzco 2, epoca, 14 (1): 149–160. 1930; 23 (1):

254-262. 1931; 23 (2): 111-147. 1934.

Botanical explorations, bibliography; list of 1,023 cellular and vascular plants (including supplements) collected by the author, with vernacular names (indexed), general range, and data for specimens collected; statistics. Replaces his Chloris Cuzcoensis (1926). The second volume includes species 733-1017 of the flora, as well as notes on various useful plants, some local lists, a list of vernacular names, etc. The sketch of botanical explorations in vol. 1 is reproduced from Revista Universitaria Cuzco 2. epoca, 13: 205-223. 1929.—See also his La flora en el departamento del Cuzco. Revista Mus. Nac. Lima 4: 119-133. 1935. (Adds 77 species.)

Plantas que curan y plantas que matan de la flora del Cuzco. (Es-

tudio folklórico.) Revista Universitaria Cuzco 27 (75): 4-76. 1938.

List of vernacular names of medicinal and poisonous plants, classified by uses; annotated list, alphabetically arranged by vernacular names, with habit, properties, and citation of exsiccatae.

——— Sinonimia científica y vulgar de algunas plantas indígenas en el departamento del Cuzco. Revista Universitaria Cuzco 13: 365–395. 1929.

Reciprocal alphabetical lists of botanical and vernacular names.

——— La vegetación de la Quebrada del Urubamba. Revista Chilena Hist. Nat. 36: 122-135. illus. 1932.

Includes lists of 170 species, by localities and formations. (Department of Cuzco.)

Huber, Jacques. Plantas vasculares colligidas e observadas no baixo Ucavali e no Pampa del Sacramento, nos mezes de outubro a dezembro de 1898. (Materiaes para a flora amazonica VI.) Bol. Mus. Goeldi Hist. Nat. e Ethnogr. 4: 510-619. 7 fig. 1906.

Author's itinerary; list of vascular plants, with vernacular names, data, range,

and frequent annotations. (Northeastern Peru, in the Amazon drainage.)

Johnston, I. M. The vascular flora of the guano islands of Peru. Contrib.

Grav Herb. 95: 26-35. pl. 6-7. 1931.

Geology, climate, etc.; list of vascular plants collected by Dr. R. C. Murphy, 1919-20. Of the several scores of islands apparently only 4 (Lobos de Tierra, San Lorenzo, San Gallan, and Viejas, between 6°26′ and 14°14′ S. Lat.) support any vascular plants.

Málaga Santolalla, Fermín. Flora. In his Monografía del departamento de Cajamarca. Bol. Soc. Geog. Lima 20: 94-107. 1906.

Briefly annotated list of useful and poisonous plants.

Williams, Llewelyn. Woods of northeastern Peru. Pub. Field Mus. Nat. Hist.

377, Bot. Ser. v. 15. 587 p. 18 fig., 2 maps. 1936. Explorations of author, plant formations, climate, forest products, etc.; systematic list, with brief descriptions of each tree and its wood, and citation of author's collections; tables of anatomical characters; alphabetical list of vernacular names, with botanical equivalents; bibliography. (Departments of Loreto, Amazonas, and San Martin.)

Yacovleff, Eugenio, and Herrera, F. L. El mundo vegetal de los antiguos peruanos. Revista Mus. Nac. Lima 3: 241-322. 39 fig. 1935; 4: 29-102. fig.

48-65. 1935. (Reprinted, 102 p. 1935.)

Extensively annotated list of useful plants, the species arranged chronologically according to their first mention in the older writers (beginning with Pizarro, 1533); systematic list, index of botanical names; bibliography.

# SURINAM (DUTCH GUIANA)

See also Dutch East Indies (Sirks); French Guiana (Greshoff).

## General

Hering, C. J. Overzicht van de cultuurgewassen en boschproducten in verband met nijverheid en handel in de kolonie Suriname, Nederlandsch Guiana,

Z. A. xiii, 296, xii p. 24.5 cm. Paramaribo, 1902-03. Discussion of economic plants, both wild and cultivated, classified by uses; vernacular names. The palms are dealt with in a separate paper: Nuttige palmen

der kolonie Suriname. 42, iv p. Paramaribo, 1903. Pfeiffer, J. P. De houtsoorten van Suriname. 2 v. illus., plates. 22.5 cm. Amsterdam, 1926-27. (K. Ver. Koloniaal instituut te Amsterdam. Mededeeling

no. 22. Afd. Handelsmuseum no. 6.) Part 1, systematic list of trees, describing wood anatomy, with vernacular names and uses; bibliography; part 2, study of technical properties of some of the woods.

Pulle, A. A. An enumeration of the vascular plants known from Surinam.

8, 555 p. 17 pl., map. 24.5 cm. Leiden, 1906.

List with synonymy, citation of exsiccatae, vernacular names, and statement of general range; botanical explorations, statistics of distribution (2,101 species, of which 293 are endemic), phytogeographical remarks; bibliography.

-, ed. Flora of Surinam (Dutch Guyana). v. 1-4, pt. 2. Amsterdam, 1932-39. (K. Ver. Koloniaal instituut te Amsterdam. Mededeeling

no. 30. Afd. Handelsmuseum no. 11.)

Principal botanical collections; descriptive flora of phanerogams, with general and local distribution, citation of exsiccatae, synonymy, vernacular names. The families are not in systematic order. Not yet completed.—See also Lanjouw, J. Additions to Pulle's Flora of Surinam I. Plants collected by J. Lanjouw in 1933. Recueil Trav. Bot. Néerl. 32: 215-261. 4 fig. (incl. maps), pl. 2. 1935.

Zakflora voor Suriname Deel 1. 2. uitgave. Bul. Kolon. Mus. Haarlem no. 47. 194 p. 1911.

Keys to the families and genera of wild and cultivated plants; index of vernacular names.

Sack, Johannes. Lijst van eenige planten, die in Suriname als geneeskrachtig worden beschouwd met opgave van de ziekten tegen welke zij worden aangewend. Bul. Inspect. Landb. West-Indië 13; 1-23. 1908.

Systematically arranged annotated list of medicinal plants, wild and cultivated, with Dutch and "neger-engelsche" names. French résumé by É. de Wildeman in Bul. Sci. Pharm. 16: 160-164, 204-209. 1909, under title, Plantes médicinales des Guyanes.

Westeroüen van Meeteren, [J. M.] Surinaamsche planten en cultuurgewassen, boomen en houtsoorten. Korte opsomming der tot heden bekende en gebruikt wordende soorten. 52 p. 26 cm. [Haarlem, 1883.]

Briefly annotated alphabetical list of vernacular and scientific names of

cultivated plants, native and introduced, also woody plants.

### URUGUAY

See also Argentina (Kurtz).

### General

Arechavaleta, José. Flora uruguaya. Enumeración y descripción breve de las plantas conocidas hasta hoy y de algunas nuevas que nacen espontáneamente y viven en la República Oriental del Uruguay. vol. 1-4, pt. 3. Anales Mus. Nac. Montevideo v. 3. xxi, 492 p. 1898–1901; v. 5. xiviii, 375 p. illus., pl. 1903–05; v. 6. 502 p. illus., plates. 1906–08; v. 7. 224 p. illus., plates. 1909–11.

Descriptive flora, with occasional vernacular names and uses. Incomplete; reaches Cuscuta (Bentham and Hooker system). Vol. 2, p. xxxvi-xliii, contains biographical sketches of botanists who have collected in the region.

Berro, Mariano B. La vegetación uruguaya. Plantas que se hacen distinguir por alguna propiedad útil ó perjudicial. Anales Mus. Nac. Montevideo 2: 91-1899.

Bibliography; annotated systematic list of useful and harmful plants, with

vernacular names (not indexed).

González, Matías, Coppetti, Víctor, and Lombardo, Atilio. Plantae diaphoricae. Florae uruguayensis. Anales Univ. Uruguay 37: 3-154 (incl. plates). 1928; 1936 (137): 119-377 (incl. plates). 1936.

Annotated descriptive list of medicinal plants, each illustrated by a plate, with

vernacular names and uses.

Herter, Wilhelm. Enumeratio plantarum vascularium sponte nascentium Republica orientali uruguayensi adjectis plantis adventiciis, plantis cultis principalibus, nominibus vernaculis, distributione in Republica, numeris collectionum Gibert et Herter. 191 p. plates (4 col.), map. 19 cm. Montevideo, 1930. (Estudios botánicos en la región uruguaya IV. Florula uruguayensis II.)—Additamenta ad floram uruguayensem. [I]-III. Revista Sudamer. Bot. 2: 111-128. 2 fig., col. pl. i. 1935; 3: 146-178. col. pl. iv. 1936; 4: 179-232. col. pl. vi. 1937.

Botanical explorations; list of vascular plants known from Uruguay, with vernacular names and range by Provinces; 2,998 species including additions.— See also his Plantae uruguayenses novae vel criticae I. Revista Sudamer. Bot. 5: 13-36. 7 fig. (incl. map). 1937.—Also his Flora ilustrada del Uruguay. 1. lfg. Beih. Repert. Spec. Nov. Fedde 118, no. 1. 16 pl. 1939.

Osten, Cornelius, and Herter, Wilhelm. Plantae uruguayenses. Anales Mus. Nac. Montevideo II, 1: 325-404. pl. 25-29. 1925; 2: 103-127, 301-319. 1925-27; 3: 43-56. 1929. (Reprinted, at least in part.)

Partly annotated list of vascular plants, with synonymy, references, general range, vernacular names, exsiccatae with their localities, index to exsiccatae, keys to genera and species, bibliographies. Intended as a critical revision of the flora of Uruguay; reaches Arundinella (Engler and Prantl system).

Paccard, Ernesto. Lista de algunas plantas medicinales de las Repúblicas

Oriental y Argentina. 77 p. col. plates. 22.5 cm. Montevideo, 1905. Briefly annotated list, arranged alphabetically by vernacular names, with botanical equivalents; list classified by medicinal uses. No index of botanical

Sobron, F. C. y. Plantas medicinales de la República del Uruguay y noticias sobre los indígenas. 44 p. 26.5 cm. Madrid, 1874.

Annotated list of native and cultivated species, arranged alphabetically by vernacular names; no index.

### Local

Gibert, Ernest. Enumeratio plantarum sponte nascentium agro montevidensi cum synonimis selectis. 146 p. 21 cm. Montevideo, 1873.

Unannotated systematic list, with occasional vernacular names.

Herter, Wilhelm. Apuntes sobre la flora del Palmar de Castillos, Departamento de Rocha, República Oriental del Uruguay. In Ostenia. Colección de trabajos botánicos dedicados a Don Cornelio Osten . . . p. 193-204. Monte-

General features of region; unannotated list of cellular and vascular plants.

Herter, Wilhelm. Zur kenntnis der flora von Osturuguay. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. Abt. B, 59: 245-286. 14 fig. 1939.

Unannotated list of about 1,000 cellular and vascular plants of the departments of Rocha and Treinta y Tres; general features of flora, bibliography.

### VENEZUELA

See also Argentina (Kurtz); Colombia (Weddell); West Indies (Grisebach); Lesser Antilles (Boldingh [for Curação, Aruba, and Bonaire]).

## General

Ernst, Adolf. La exposicion nacional de Venezuela en 1883 . . . 704 p. plan, pl. 32 cm. Caracas, 1884. Includes (p. 134-286, 361-518) chapters on woods and other useful plants, with

annotated lists of species, and including cultivated plants.

Knuth, Reinhard. Initia florae venezuelensis. Beih. Repert. Spec. Nov. Fedde

List of vascular plants known from Venezuela, with synonymy, vernacular names, and citation of exsiccatae; annotated list of collectors, with brief itineraries and partial bibliography.—For additions, see Suessenguth, K. Für Venezuela neue pflanzen der sammlung Vogl. Revista Sudamer. Bot. 1: 81-86. 1934.— Also Suessenguth, K., and Beyerle, R. Ergänzungen zu den "Initia florae venezuelensis" von R. Knuth. Bot. Arch. 39: 373-381. 1939.

Pittier, H. F. El estado actuel de nuestros conocimientos acerca de la flora

de Venezuela. 20 p. 23 cm. Caracas, 1931. Includes briefly annotated list of collectors; account of the author's own collecting; statistics of flora by families.

- El estudio de los productos forestales en Venezuela. Bol. Cient. y

Técn. Mus. Com. Venezuela 1: 3-44. 1927. Includes systematic list of 603 woody plants, with vernacular names (indexed).—See also Williams, Llewelyn. Maderas económicas de Venezuela. Bol. Técn. Min. Agr. y Cría (Venezuela) no. 2. 97 p. 24 fig. 1939.

Flora venezolana: plantas medicinales. Mem. Cong. Venezol. Med.

4th, [192?] 2: 230-241. 1925.

"An attempt at a classification of the medicinal plants of Venezuela according to their real or supposed virtues"; vernacular names given. (Not seen; notice by author in Bot. Abstr. 15: 793. 1926.)

Genera plantarum venezuelensium. Clave analítica de los géneros de

plantas hasta hoy conocidos en Venezuela. 354 p. 23.5 cm. Caracas, 1939.

Key to the genera of vascular plants.

Manual de las plantas usuales de Venezuela. xvi, 458 p. 42 pl. (incl. 23.5 cm. Caracas, 1926. — Suplemento . . . viii, 129 p. 24.5 cm. 6 port.)

Caracas, 1939. Alphabetical list of vernacular names of the commoner and the economic plants, with uses and cross index by scientific names; botanical investigations, plant formations, principal economic plants classified 1 uses; bibliography. The illustrations are mostly photographs of trees or habitats. The supplement includes a list of woody plants, with vernacular names, and gives the number of vascular and cellular plants known from Venezuela in 1931 as 8,783.

### Local

De Verteuil, L. A. A. G. Native medicinal plants. Agr. Record Trinidad 1: 17-24. 1890.

Annotated list of 65 species, with vernacular names, classified by uses. (Trinidad.)

Ernst, Adolf. Florula chelonesiaca; or, a list of plants collected in January,

1874, in the island Tortuga, Venezuela. Jour. Bot. 14: 176-179. 1876.
Physiography, etc.; annotated list of 69 vascular and cellular plants, with vernacular names. Tortuga is about 50 miles north of Venezuela and 52 miles northwest of Margarita Island.

Plants used medicinally at Caracas, Venezuela, South America, and their vernacular names. Jour. Bot. 3: 143-150, 277-284, 306-322. 1865.

Annotated list, arranged alphabetically by vernacular names, with botanical equivalents and uses.

Ernst, Adolf. Sertulum naiguatense; notes on a small collection of alpine plants from the summit of Naiguata, in the mountains of Caracas. Jour. Bot.

10: 261–264. 1872.

List of 32 cellular and vascular plants collected on April 23, 1872, by James M. Spence.—See also his Enumeracion de las plantas más notables que fueron observadas en la excursion á Naiguatá. Repertorio Caraqueño 1: 141-146. 1879 (abstract in Bot. Centralbl. 1880(3): 1179), for additional species collected by himself on Aug. 25, 1879.

Verzeichniss der auf der venezuelanischen inselgruppe Los Roques im September 1871 beobachteten pflanzen. Bot. Zeit. 30: 539-541. 1872.

Geology, etc.; annotated list of 26 vascular and cellular plants, with vernacular names. The island group Los Roques lies about 20 miles north of Caracas.

Freeman, W. G., and Williams, R. O. The useful and ornamental plants of Trinidad and Tobago. 2d ed., rev. Mem. Dept. Agr. Trinidad and Tobago no. 4. 192 p. 1928. (1st ed., 1927.)
Alphabetical list of vernacular and scientific names, with cross-references;

brief descriptions, uses; lists of genera classified by uses; ornamental plants;

systematic list of genera included.

Gleason, H. A. Botanical results of the Tyler-Duida expedition. Bul. Torrey Club 58: 277-506. pl. 17-45, map. 1931. (Reprinted with addition of index.)

Itinerary (by G. H. H. Tate), geology (by C. B. Hitchcock), plant associations (by Tate); list of vascular plants and Musci, with data and general range, by Gleason and numerous collaborators; table of temperatures and weather. Refers primarily to Mount Duida, in southern Venezuela near the village of Esmeralda. Mount Duida previously had been entirely unknown botanically; 14 genera and nearly 200 species were new.

- and Killip, E. P. The flora of Mount Auyan-tepui, Venezuela. Brit-

tonia 3: 141-204. 5 fig. 1939.

Topography, geology, general features of flora; annotated list of 244 vascular plants (including 41 new species), collected [in 1937-38] by an expedition from the American Museum of Natural History headed by G. H. H. Tate. Mount Auyan-tepui, the flora of which was previously unknown, is a part of the Roraima-Duida mountain complex, lying about 150 miles northwest of Roraima and 250 miles northeast of Duida.

Jahn, Alfredo. Los páramos venezolanos. Sus aspectos físicos y su vegetación. Bol. Soc. Venezol. Cien. Nat. 1: 93-127. 1931.

General features of vegetation, list of paramos with altitudes, area, etc., climate; partial list of plants found at 3,500 to 4,000 meters altitude.

Johnston, J. R. Flora of the islands of Margarita and Coche, Venezuela. Proc. Boston Soc. Nat. Hist. 34: 163-312. pl. 23-30 (incl. 2 maps). 1909. (Contrib.

Gray Herb. 37.)

Botanical explorations, physiography, list of vascular plants of Margarita, with synonymy, citation of exsiccatae, and general range; annotated list of useful plants, classified by uses; general features of Coche, with list of vascular plants: phytogeography, bibliography.

Marshall, R. C. Trees of Trinidad and Tobago. 101, viii p. 20 pl 21.5 cm.

Trinidad, 1934.

List of wild and cultivated trees, with vernacular names; brief descriptive flora of the native species.

Contributions to the flora of tropical America. XXXVII. Notes on the flora of Tobago. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1938: 353-384. 1938.

General features of flora; annotated partial list of vascular plants collected by the au hor in 1937, including many additions to the published parts of Williams and Cheesman, Flora of Trinidad and Tobago, and new records for the island in ot' or families.

Williams, R. O. Notes on the plants of Patos. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew 1924: 273-280. pl. 1-4. 1924.

Brief sketch of vegetation, with especial reference to cacti, and list of 27 species of flowering plants. Patos is a small island 24 miles from Port-of-Spain and 2% miles from the coast of Venezuela.

and Cheesman, E. E. Flora of Trinidad and Tobago. v. 1, pt. 1-6; v. 2, pt. 1. 21.5 cm. Trinidad, 1928-34.

Descriptive flora with keys, brief synonymy, general range. Not yet completed. E. E. Cheesman is coauthor of v. 2, pt. 1, and of part of v. 1, pt. 2.

# ABBREVIATIONS OF PERIODICALS CITED

Abhandl. Gebiet Auslandsk. Hamburg. Univ. Hamburgische universität.

Abhandlungen aus dem gebiet der auslandskunde. Abhandl. K. Akad. Wiss. Berlin. Abhandlungen der Königlichen akademie

Abhandl. K. Gesell. Wiss. Göttingen. Abhandlungen der K. gesellschaften der wissenschaften zu Berlin.

Abhandl. Naturw. Ver. Bremen. Abhandlungen hrsg. vom Naturwissender wissenschaften zu Göttingen.

Acta Bot. Fenn. Societas pro fauna et flora fennica. Acta botanica fennica. schaftlicher verein zu Bremen. Acta Horti Gothoburg. Acta horti gothoburgensis. (Meddelanden från

Göteborgs botaniska träggård.) Acta Soc. Scient. Fenn. Acta Societatis scientiarum fennicae.

Actes Cong. Internatl. Bot. Paris. Actes du 1er Congrès international de

botanique tenu à Paris . . . 1900.

Actes Soc. Linn. Bordeaux.

Agr. Cir. Dept. Agr. Fiji.

Agricultural circular issued by the Department of

agriculture, Fiji.
Agr. Gaz. N. S. Wales. Agricultural gazette of New South Wales.

Agr. Notes Agr. Ext. Serv. Univ. Hawaii. University of Hawaii. Agricultural extension service. Agricultural notes.

Agr. Prat. Pays Chauds. L'agriculture pratique des pays chauds.

Agr. Rec. Trinidad. The agricultural record. Official organ of the Central

agricultural board of Trinidad. Agricolt. Colon. Agricoltura coloniale (Istituto agricolo coloniale italiano,

Alabama Polytech. Inst. Ext. Serv. Cir. Alabama polytechnic institute. Circular.

Almanaque Min. Agr. Rep. Argentina. República argentina. Almanaque del Ministerio de agricultura de la nación.

Amer. Anthropol. American anthropologist.

Amer. Bot. American botanist.

Amer. Fern Jour. American fern journal.

American journal of botany.

Amer. Jour. Forestry. American journal of forestry. American journal of pharmacy.

Amer. Jour. Sci. American journal of science. American midland naturalist. Amer. Midl. Nat.

Amer. Nat. American naturalist. Ames Forester. The Ames forester.

Anales Agron. Min. Industr. i Obras Pub. (Chile). Ministerio de industria i obras públicas. Anales agronómicos.

Anales Cient. Paraguayos. Anales científicos paraguayos.

Anales Circulo Méd. Argentino. Anales del Circulo médico argentino. Anales Inst. Biol. México. Anales del Instituto de biología de la Universidad

Anales Inst. Fís.-Geog. Costa Rica. Anales del Instituto físico-geográfico de nacional de México.

Costa Rica. Anales Mus. Nac. Chile. Anales del Museo nacional de Chile.

Anales Mus. Nac. Costa Rica. Anales del Museo nacional. República de Costa Rica. (Later included in Instituto físico-geográfico de Costa Rica.) Anales Mus. Nac. Hist. Nat. Bern. Rivad. Buenos Aires. Anales del Museo

nacional de historia natural Bernardino Rivadavia, Buenos Aires. Anales Mus. Nac. Hist. Nat. Buenos Aires. Anales del Museo nacional de

historia natural. (Later changed to preceding title.) Anales Mus. Nac. México. Anales del Museo nacional de México.

Anales Mus. Nac. Montevideo. Anales del Museo nacional de Montevideo. Anales R. Acad. Cien. Habana. Anales de la Real academia de ciencias médicas, físicas y naturales de la Habana.

Anales Soc. Cient. Argentina. Anales de la Sociedad científica argentina. Anales Soc. Españ. Hist. Nat. Anales de la Sociedad española de historia

Anales Soc. Rural Argentina. Anales de la Sociedad rural argentina.

Anales Univ. Chile. Anales de la Universidad de Chile.

Anales Univ. Uruguay. República oriental del Uruguay. Anales de la Universidad.

Ann. Rpt. Agr. Expt. Sta. North Dakota. Annual repor of the North Dakota agricultural experiment station.

Ann. Rpt. Bot. Off. Brit. Columbia. Annual report of the Botanical office of the province of British Columbia.

Ann. Rpt. Bur. Amer. Ethnol. Annual report of the Bureau of American ethnology.

Ann. Rpt. Colon. Herb. (Natal). Colonial herbarium. Annual report (sometimes Report). See also Rpt. Natal Bot. Gard. (Rpt. Colon. Herb.). Ann. Rpt. Columbus Hort. Soc. Annual report of the Columbus horticultural

society . . . including . . . quarterly journal.

Ann. Rpt. Commr. Parks and Boulevards, Detroit. Annual report of the Commissioner of parks and boulevards, city of Detroit.

Ann. Rpt. Commrs. State Reserv. Niagara. Annual report of the Commissioners of the State reservation at Niagara.

Ann. Rpt. Florida State Geol. Survey. Florida state geological survey. Annual report.

Ann. Rpt. Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey Canada; Ann. Rpt. Geol. Survey Canada. Geological and natural history survey (later Geological survey) of Canada. Annual report (earlier Report of progress, q. v.)
Ann. Rpt. Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey Minn. The geological and natural

history survey of Minnesota. Annual report.

Ann. Rpt. Geol. Survey Arkansas. Annual report of the Geological survey of Arkansas.

Ann. Rpt. Geol. Survey Indiana; Ann. Rpt. Indiana Dept. Geol. and Nat. Hist. (or Res.). Annual report of the Geological survey of Indiana. Later Indiana. Department of geology and natural history (later natural resources). Annual report.

Ann. Rpt. Iowa Geol. Survey. Iowa geological survey. Annual report. Ann. Rpt. Louisiana State Univ. Annual report of . . . Louisiana state

university

Ann. Rpt. Maine Bd. Agr. Annual report of the secretary of the Maine board of agriculture.

Ann. Rpt. Mich. Acad. Sci. (See Rpt. Mich. Acad. Sci.)

Ann. Rpt. Miss. State Bd. Health. Annual report of the Mississippi state board of health.

Ann. Rpt. Missouri Bot. Gard. Annual report of the Missouri botanical garden.

Ann. Rpt. Nebraska State Bd. Agr. Annual report of the Nebraska state board of agriculture. Ann. Rpt. New Jersey State Mus. Annual report of the New Jersey state

museum. Ann. Rpt. Ohio Acad. Sci. Annual report of the Ohio academy of science.

Ann. Rpt. Quebec Soc. Protect. Plants. Annual report of the Quebec society for the protection of plants. Ann. Rpt. Regents Univ. State N. Y. Annual report of the regents of the

University of the State of New York.

Ann. Rpt. Smithsn. Inst. Annual report of the Smithsonian institution.

Ann. Rpt. State Bd. Forestry Indiana. Annual report . . . of the State board of forestry [of Indiana].

Ann. Rpt. State Cabinet Nat. Hist. N. Y. Annual report of the State cabinet

of natural history of New-York.

Ann. Rpt. State Hort. Soc. Mich. Annual report of the secretary of the State horticultural society of Michigan.

Ann. Rpt. State Hort. Soc. Missouri. Annual report of the State horticultural society of Missouri.

Ann. Rpt. State Mineralogist Calif. Annual report of the State mineralogist [of California]. Annalen K. K. Naturhist. Hofmus. Wien. Annalen des K. K. Naturhistorischen

hofmuseums in Wien.

Annalen Wiener Mus. Naturgesch. Annalen des Wiener museums der natur-

Annales Bot. Soc. Zool.-Bot. Fenn. Vanamo. Annales botanici Societatis zoologicae-botanicae fenuicae Vanamo. (Suomalaisen eläin-ja kasvitieteellisen

suran Vanamom Kasvitieteellisia julkaisuja.)

Annales Jard. Bot. Buitenz. Annales du Jardin botanique de Buitenzorg. Annales Mus. Colon. Marseille. Annales du Musée colonial de Marseille. Annales Mus. Congo Bot. Annales du Musée du Congo. Botanique. Annales Sci. Nat. Bot. Annales des sciences naturelles . . . Botanique.

Annales Serv. Bot. Tunisie. Annales du Service botanique de la Direction générale de l'agriculture, du commerce et de la colonisation de la régence de Tunisie.

Annales Soc. Bot. Lyon. Annales de la Société botanique de Lyon.

Annales Soc. Scient. Bruxelles. Annales de la Société scientifique de Bruxelles.

Annali Bot. Annali di botanica.

Annali R. Scuola Sup. Agr. Portici. Annali della Regia scuola superiore di agricoltura in Portici.

Annals Bolus Herb. Annals of the Bolus herbarium.

Annals Bot. Annals of botany. Annals Bot. Soc. Canada. Annals of the Botanical society of Canada. Annals Carnegie Mus. (Pittsburgh). Annals of the Carnegie museum. Annals Missouri Bot. Gard. Annals of the Missouri botanical garden.

Annals N. Y. Acad. Sci. Annals of the New York academy of sciences.

Annals Nat. Hist. Annals of natural history (later Annals and magazine . . .). Annals Natal Govt. Mus.; Annals Natal Mus. Annals of the Natal government museum (later Annals of the Natal museum).

Annals Roy. Bot. Gard. Peradeniya. Annals of the Royal botanic gardens,

Annals So. African Mus. Annals of the South African museum.

Annals Transvaal Mus. Annals of the Transvaal museum. Annals Univ. Stellenbosch. Annals of the University of Stellenbosch.

Annuaire Conserv. et Jard. Bot. Genève. Annuaire du Conservatoire et du Jardin botaniques de Genève.

Annuario del R. Istituto botanico di Roma. Annuario R. Ist. Bot. Roma. Anthropol. Records. Anthropological records (University of California). Appalachia. Appalachia. The journal of the Appalachian mountain club. Apuntes de historia natural. Apuntes de historia natural. Buenos Aires. Arb. Bot. Have København. Arbedjer fra den Botaniska have i København. Arb. Danske Arkt. Sta. Disko. Arbejder fra den Danske Arktiske station paa

Arb. Deut. Landw.-Gesell. Arbeiten der Deutschen landwirtschafts-gesellschaft. Arch. Bot. (Forli). Archivio botanico per la sistematica, fitogeografia e genetica

Arch. de Bot. (Caen) Bul. Mens.; Arch. de Bot. (Caen) Mém. Archives de botanique fondées par René Viguier . . . Bulletin mensuel, and Mémoires.

Arch. Méd. et Pharm. Mil. Archives de médicine et de pharmacie militaires. Arch. Méd. Navale. Archives de médicine navale.

Arch. Mus. Nac. Rio de Janeiro. Archivos do Museu nacional do Rio de

Arch. Pharm. Archiv der pharmazie. Arkiv Bot. Arkiv för botanik. Utgifvet af K. Svenska vetenskapsakademien.

Arq. Univ. Lisboa. Arquivos da Universidade de Lisboa. Atti Cong. Bot. Internaz. Genova. Atti del Congresso botanico internazionale

Atti Cong. Studi Colon. 1., Firenze, 1931. Atti del primo congresso di studi di Genova coloniali Firenze, 8-12 aprile 1931.

Atti Ist. Bot. Giov. Briosi R. Univ. Pavia. Atti dell'Istituto botanico "Giovanni Briosi" e Laboratorio crittogamico italiano della R. Università di Pavia. Atti R. Accad. Sci. Fis. e Mat. (Napoli). Atti della Reale accademia delle

scienze fisiche e matematiche. Atti Soc. Ligust. Sci. Nat. e Geog. Atti della Società ligustica di scienze

Atti Soc. Nat. e Mat. Modena. Atti della Società dei naturalisti e matematici naturali e geografiche. di Modena. The Australian naturalist. Journal and magazine of the Natu-

Austral. Nat. ralists' society of New South Wales. Austral. Zool. Australian zoologist.

Bartonia. Bartonia. Proceedings of the Philadelphia botanical club.

Beih. Bot. Centralbl. Beihefte zum Botanischen centralblatt (B. B. C. Beihefte, etc.).

Beih. Repert. Spec. Nov. Fedde. Repertorium specierum novarum regni vegetabilis. Hrsg. von Prof. Dr. Friedrich Fedde. Beihefte.

Beih. Tropenpfl. Beihefte zum Tropenpflanzer.

Ber. Deut. Bot. Gesell. Berichte der Deutschen botanischen gesellschaft.

Ber. Deut. Pharm. Gesell. Berichte der Deutschen pharmaceutischen gesellschaft.

Ber. St. Gall. Naturw. Gesell. Bericht über die thätigkeit der St. Gallischen naturwissenschaftlichen gesellschaft.

Bibl. Contrib. Libr. Harvard Univ. Library of Harvard university. Bibliographical contributions.

Bibliotheca Bot. Bibliotheca botanica.

Bienn. Rpt. Agr. Col. Survey North Dakota. Biennial report of the director of the Agricultural college survey of North Dakota.

Bienn. Rpt. Forestry Comn. New Hampshire. State of New Hampshire. Biennial report of the Forestry commission.

Bihang K. Svenska Vetensk.-Akad. Handl. Bihang till Kongl. Svenska vetenskaps-akademiens handlingar. Biol. Meddel. K. Danske Vidensk. Selsk. Biologiske meddelelser udgivne af

det Kgl. Danske videnskabernes selskab.

Biol. Ser. Catholic Univ. Amer. The Catholic university of America. Biological series. (Sometimes Contributions from the Biological laboratory . . .)

Black Hills Engineer. [Published quarterly by the South Dakota state school of mines.

Black Rock Forest Bul. Black Rock forest bulletin. Cornwall-on-the-Hudson, N. Y.

Blumea. Blumea. Tijdschrift voor de systematik en de geographie der planten. Uitgegeven door het Rijksherbarium te Leiden.

Bol. Acad. Nac. Cien. Córdoba (Rep. Argentina). Boletín de la Academia nacional de ciencias en Córdoba (República argentina).

Bol. Agência Geral Colón. (Lisboa). Boletim da agência geral das colónias. Bol. Agr. Colombia; Bol. Agr. Colombia Supl. República de Colombia. Ministerio de industrias. Boletín de agricultura and Suplemento al Boletín de agricultura.

Bol. Agr. e Pec. Moçambique. Boletim agrícola e pecuário. Colónia de

Moçambique.

Bol. Agr. São Paulo. Boletim de agricultura. Secretaria de agricultura, industria, e comercio do estado de São Paulo.

Bol. Cient. y Técn. Mus. Com. Venezuela. Boletín científico y técnico del Museo comercial de Venezuela.

Bol. Commis. Geog. e Geol. São Paulo. Boletim da Commisão geographica e geologica de São Paulo.

Bol. Estac. Expt. Agron. Santiago de las Vegas. Estación experimental agronómica, Santiago de las Vegas. Boletín.

Bol. Estac. Expt. Insul. Rio Piedras, P. R. Estación experimental insular Rio

Piedras, P. R. Boletín.

Bol. Inspet. Fed. Obras Contra Sêc. (Brasil). Ministério da viação e obras

públicas. Inspetoria federal de obras contra as sêcas. Boletim. Bol. Mens. Mus. Prod. Argent. Boletín mensual del Museo de productos

argentinos. Bol. Min. Agr., Ind. e Comm. (Brasil). Boletim do Ministerio da agricultura, industria e commercio.

Bol. Min. Agr. Rep. Argentina. República argentina. Boletín del Ministerio

de agricultura. (Later Boletín del Ministerio de agricultura de la nación.) Bol. Mus. Goeldi Hist. Nat. e Ethnogr.; Bol. Mus. Paraense Hist. Nat. e Ethnogr. Boletim do Museu Goeldi de historia natural e ethnographia. (Previously Boletim do Museu paraense . . .).
Bol. Mus. Nac. Chile. Boletín del Museo nacional de Chile.

Bol. Mus. Nac. Rio de Janeiro. Boletim do Museu nacional. Rio de Janeiro. Bol. Oficina Agr. Ganad. Prov. Buenos Aires. República argentina. Provincia de Buenos Aires. Boletín de la Oficina agrícola ganadera. Bol. Pro-Cult. Region. S. C. L. Mazatlán, Sinaloa. Boletín de Pro-cultura

regional, S. C. L., Mazatlán, Sin. Bol. R. Orto Bot. e Giard. Colon. Palermo. Bollettino del R. orto botanico e giardino coloniale di Palermo. Bol. R. Soc. Geog. (Madrid). Boletín de la Real sociedad geográfica.

266

Bol. Serv. Agr. e Com., Colon. e Flor. Angola; Bol. Serv. Agr. e Com. Angola. República portuguesa. Colónia Angola. Boletim dos Serviços de agricultura e comércio, colonização e florestas. (Later Boletim da Direcção dos Serviços de Bol. Soc. Africana Italia. Bollettino della Società africana d'Italia. agricultura e comércio.)

Bol. Soc. Broteriana. Boletim da Sociedade broteriana.

Bol. Soc. Colomb. Cien. Nat. Boletín de la Sociedad colombiana de ciencias naturales. (Later Revista . . . q. v.)

Bol. Soc. Fom. Fabril Santiago (Chile). Boletín de la Sociedad de fomento

Bollettino della Società geografica italiana. Bol. Soc. Geog. Lima. Boletín de la Sociedad geográfica de Lima.

Bol. Soc. Geog. Lisboa. Boletim de Sociedade de geografia de Lisboa. Bol. Soc. Ibérica Cien. Nat. Boletín de la Sociedad ibérica de ciencias naturales. Bol. Soc. Venezol. Cien. Nat. Boletín de la Sociedad venezolana de ciencias

Bol. Técn. Min. Agr. y Cría (Venezuela). Ministerio de agricultura y cría. Boletín técnico.

Bot. Abstr. Botanical abstracts.

Bot. and Zool. See Syokubutu oyobi dôbutu. Botanisches archiv. Zeitschrift für die gesamte botanik und ihre Bot. Arch.

Bot. Bul. Bd. Agr. and Forestry Hawaii. Botanical bulletin . . . of Hawaii.

Bot. Bul. Dept. Agr. and Stock Queensland. Queensland. Department of agriculture and stock. Botany bulletin.

Botanisches centralblatt, later zentralblatt.

Bot. Centralbl. (Zentralbl.) Botanisches centralblatt, later zentralb Bot. Gaz. Botanical gazette. Chicago. (Vol. 1, Botanical bulletin.)

Bot. Jahrb. Engler. Botanische jahrbücher für systematik, pflanzengeschichte und pflanzengeographie hrsg. von A. Engler.

Bot. Jahresber. Just. Botanischer jahresbericht. (Later Just's botanischer

Bot. Mag. (Tokyo). Botanical magazine, published by the Tokyo botanical society (later Botanical society of Japan).

Bot. Notiser. Botaniska notiser.

Bot. Zeit. Botanische zeitung. A record of contributions from the National herbarium, Bothalia.

Bothalia. Brittonia. Brittonia. A series of botanical papers. Published by the New

Brotéria Sér. Bot.; Brotéria Cien. Nat. Brotéria série botanica; Brotéria York botanical garden.

série trimestral: ciências naturais.

Bul. Acad. Hippone. Bulletin de l'Académie d'Hippone. Bône. Bul. Acad. Internatl. Géog. Bot. Bulletin de l'Académie international de géographie hotanique.

Bul. Agence Écon. Colon. Auton. et Terr. Afr. (France). Bulletin de l'Agence économique des colonies autonomes et des territoires africains sous mandat (formerly Bulletin de l'agence générale des colonies).

Bul. Agr. Congo Belge. Bulletin agricole du Congo Belge . . . publié par la Direction de l'agriculture.

Bul. Agr. Martinique. Bulletin agricole. Service de l'agriculture de la Martinique. Bul. Alabama Agr. Expt. Sta. Bulletin. Alabama agricultural experiment

Bul. Amer. Geog. Soc. Bulletin of the American geographical society.

Bul. Bern. P. Bishop Mus. Bulletin of the Bernice P. Bishop museum Bul. Bio-geog. Soc. Japan. Bulletin of the Bio-geographical society of Japan.

Bul. Bot. Dept. Jamaica. Bulletin of the Botanical department, Jamaica. Bul. Brookville [Ind.] Soc. Nat. Hist. Bulletin of the Brookville society of natural history.

Bul. Buffalo Soc. Nat. Sci. Bulletin of the Buffalo society of natural sciences. Bul. Bur. Agr. Philippine Isl. The government of the Philippine Islands.

Department of the interior. Bureau of agriculture. Bulletin. Bul. Bur. Amer. Ethnol. Smithsonian institution. Bureau of American

ethnology. Bulletin. Bul. Bur. Forestry Philippine Isl. Department of agriculture and natural

resources. Bureau of forestry. Bulletin. Bul. Bur. Forestry U. S. Dept. Agr. United States department of agriculture. Purcous of forestry Bulletin.

Bul. C. A. Fox Res. and Demonstr. Forest. Caroline A. Fox research and demonstration forest.
Bulletin. (Concord, N. H.)
Bulletin of the California academy of sciences.

Bul. Chicago Acad. Sci. Bulletin of the Chicago academy of sciences.

Bul. Cl. Sci. Acad. Roy. Belg. Académie royale de Belgique. Bulletin de la classe des sciences.

Bul. Col. Hawaii. College of Hawaii publications. Bulletin.

Bul. Colorado Agr. Expt. Sta.; Bul. Colorado Expt. Sta. Bulletin. Colorado agricultural experiment station. (Later Colorado experiment station.)

Bul. Conn. Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey. Connecticut. State geological and

natural history survey. Bulletin.

Bul. Conserv. Dept. Conserv. and Survey Div. Univ. Nebraska. University of Nebraska. Conservation and survey division. Conservation department. Bulletin.

Bul. Dept. Agr. and Forestry, Union So. Africa (Plant Ind. Ser.). Bulletin. Union of South Africa. Department of agriculture and forestry (Plant industry

Bul. Dept. Agr. Fiji. Department of agriculture, Fiji. Bulletin.

Bul. Dépt. Agr. Indes Néerland. Bulletin du Département de l'agriculture aux Indes Néerlandaises.

Bul. Dept. Scient. and Ind. Res. New Zeal. Department of scientific and industrial research. Bulletin.

Bul. Div. Forestry U. S. Dept. Agr. Bulletin. United States department of

agriculture. Division of forestry.

Bul. Dom. Expt. Farms Canada. Dominion of Canada. Department of agriculture. Dominion experimental farms. Bulletin.
Bul. Écon. Madagascar. Madagascar et dépendances. Bulletin économique.
Bul. Essex Inst. Bulletin of the Essex institute.

Bul. Forest Branch Dept. Interior Canada. Department of the interior, Canada. Forest branch. Bulletin.

Bul. Forest Dept. Union So. Africa. Union of South Africa. Forest depart-Bulletin.

Bul. Geog. Soc. Phila. Bulletin of the Geographical society of Philadelphia. Bul. Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey Minn. Geological and natural history survey of Minnesota. Bulletin.

Bul. Gulf Biol. Sta. Cameron, La. Gulf biologic station, Cameron, La. Bulletin.

Bul. Herb. Boissier. Bulletin de l'Herbier Boissier. Bul. Illinois State Lab. Nat. Hist.; Bul. Illinois State Nat. Hist. Survey. Bulletin of the Illinois state laboratory of natural history. (Later Bulletin of the Illinois state natural history survey.)

Bul. Imp. Inst. Bulletin of the Imperial institute.

Bul. Inspect. Landb. West-Indië. Bulletin. Inspectie van de landbouw in West-Indië (Paramaribo).

Bul. Jard. Bot. Buitenz. Bulletin du Jardin botanique de Buitenzorg.

Bul. Jard. Bot. État Bruxelles. Bulletin du Jardin botanique de l'état à Bruxelles.

Bul. Josselyn Bot. Soc. Maine. Bulletin of the Josselyn botanical society of Maine.

Bul. K. Bayer. Akad. Wiss. Bulletin der K. Bayerische akademie der wissenschaften.

Bul. Kansas Agr. Expt. Sta. Bulletin. Agricultural experiment station. Kansas state college of agriculture.

Bul. Kentucky Agr. Expt. Sta. Kentucky agricultural experiment station. Bulletin.

Bul. Kolon. Mus. Haarlem. Bulletin van het Koloniaal museum te Haarlem. Bul. Lab. Nat. Hist. Univ. Iowa. Bulletins from the laboratories of natural history of the State university of Iowa. Continued as University of Iowa studies in natural history.

Bul. Libr. Harvard Univ. Bulletin of the Library of Harvard university. Bul. Lloyd Libr. Bot. Pharm. and Mat. Med.; Bul. Lloyd Libr. Bot. Ser. Bulletin of the Lloyd library of botany, pharmacy and materia medica, and

Botanical series. Bul. Misc. Inform. Kew. Bulletin of miscellaneous information. Royal botanic gardens, Kew.

Bul. Miss. State Geol. Survey. Mississippi state geological survey. Bulletin. Bul. Missouri State Bd. Hort. Missouri state board of horticulture. Bulletin.

Bul. Montana Agr. Expt. Sta. Bulletin. Montana state college of agriculture

Bul. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris. Bulletin du Muséum (national) d'histoire naturelle. Bul. Mus. Nat. Hist. Springfield. Museum of natural history, Springfield.

Bul. Mus. North. Arizona. Museum of northern Arizona. Bulletin.

Bul. N. Y. Bot. Gard. Bulletin of the New York botanical garden.

Bul. Nat. Hist. Soc. New Brunsw. Bulletin of the Natural history society of

Bul. Natl. Mus. Canada Biol. Ser.; Bul. Mus. Natl. Canada Sér. Biol. National museum of Canada. Bulletin. Biological series. (French ed. Musée national du Canada. Série biologique.) Bul. Nebraska Conserv. and Soil Survey. The Nebraska conservation and

soil survey. Bulletin. Bul. New Jersey Agr. Expt. Sta. New Jersey agricultural experiment stations.

Bul. New Mexico Agr. Expt. Sta. Bulletin. New Mexico college . . . Agricultural experiment station.

Bul. North Carolina Agr. Expt. Sta. North Carolina agricultural experiment station. Bulletin.

Bul. Ohio Agr. Exp. Sta. Tech. Ser. Ohio agricultural experiment station. Technical series. Bulletin.

Bul. Ohio Biol. Survey. Ohio biological survey. Bulletin. Bul. Oklahoma Agr. Expt. Sta. Oklahoma agricultural experiment station.

Bul. Orto Bot. R. Univ. Napoli. Bullettino dell'Orto botanico della R. uni-

versità di Napoli. Bul. Penn. Dept. Forestry. Pennsylvania department of forestry. Bulletin. (Later Pennsylvania department of forests and waters. Bulletin.)

Bul. Pictou Acad. Scient. Assoc. The bulletin of the Pictou academy scientific association.

Bul. Pub. Mus. Milwaukee. Bulletin of the Public museum of the city of

Bul. Sci. Pharm. Bulletin des sciences pharmacologiques. Bul. Scient. Lab. Denison Univ. Bulletin of the scientific laboratories of Denison university (later Journal . .).

Bul. Serv. Tech. Dept. Agr. Haiti. République d'Haiti. Service technique du

Départment de l'agriculture. Bulletin.

Bul. So. Calif. Acad. Sci. Bulletin of the Southern California academy of

Bul. So. Dakota Agr. Expt. Sta. Bulletin. United States experiment station South Dakota (later Agricultural experiment station South Dakota . . .). Bul. Soc. Acclim. France; Bul. Soc. Natl. Acclim. France. Bulletin de la

Société (nationale) d'acclimatation de France. (1888-95, Revue des sciences naturelles appliquées. Bulletin mensuel . . .). Bul. Soc. Amis Sci. Nat. Rouen. Bulletin de la Société des amis des sciences

naturelles, Rouen.

Bul. Soc. Bot. France.
Bul. Soc. Bot. Genève.
Bulletin de la Société botanique de France.
Bulletin de la Société botanique de Genève.

Bul. Soc. Bot. Ital. Bulletino della Società botanica italiana.

Bul. Soc. Géog. Com. Bordeaux. Société de géographie commerciale de Bordeaux. Bulletin.

Bul. Soc. Géog. de l'Est. Bulletin de la Société de géographie de l'Est.

Bul. Soc. Géog. et d'Arch. Oran. Bulletin de la Société de géographie et d'archéologie d'Oran. Bul. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique Nord. Bulletin de la Société d'histoire naturelle

de l'Afrique du Nord. Bul. Soc. Hist. Nat. Autun. Bulletin de la Société d'histoire naturelle. Autun.

Bul. Soc. Hist. Nat. Toulouse. Bulletin de la Société d'histoire naturelle de Toulouse. Bul. Soc. Linn. Normandie. Bulletin de la Société linnéenne de Normandie.

Bul. Soc. Roy. Bot. Belg. Bulletin de la Société royale de botanique de Belgique. Bul. Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc. Bulletin de la Société des sciences naturelles du

Maroc. Bul. State Bd. Forestry Calif. California. State board of forestry. Bulletin. Bul. State Geol. and Biol. Survey So. Dakota; Bul. So. Dakota Geol. Survey. State geological and biological survey South Dakota. Bulletin, also South Dakota geological survey. Bulletin.
Bul. Tech. and Sci. Serv. Min. Agr. Egypt. Ministry of agriculture, Egypt.

Technical and scientific service. Bulletin.

Bul. Texas Agr. Expt. Sta. Texas agricultural experiment station. Bulletin.

Bul. Torrey Club. Bulletin of the Torrey botanical club.

Bul. U. S. Dept. Agr. United States department of agriculture. Bulletin. Bul. U. S. Fish Comn. Bulletin of the United States fish commission.

Bul. U. S. Geol. Survey. Bulletin of the United States geological survey. Bul. U. S. Natl. Mus. United States national museum. Bulletin.

Bul. U. S. Natl. Mus. United States national museum. Bul. Univ. Georgia. Bulletin of the University of Georgia.

Bul. Univ. Montana Biol. Ser. Bulletin, University of Montana. Biological Bul. Univ. New Mexico Biol. Ser. Bulletin University of New Mexico. Biolog-

logical series.

Bul. Univ. Wisconsin. Bulletin of the University of Wisconsin.

Bul. Vermont Agr. Expt. Sta. Bulletin Vermont agricultural experiment sta-

Bul. Vermont Bot. Club. Bulletin. Vermont botanical club. Bul. West Virginia Agr. Expt. Sta. Bulletin. Agricultural experiment sta-

tion. College of agriculture, West Virginia university.

Bul. Wild Flow. Preserv. Soc. Bulletin. Wild flower preservation society.

Bul. Wisconsin Nat. Hist. Soc. Bulletin of Wisconsin natural history society.

Bul. Wyoming Agr. Expt. Sta. Wyoming agricultural experiment station.

Bulletin. Later Bulletin. University of Wyoming. Agricultural experiment

station. Bul. Yale Univ. School Forestry. Yale university. School of forestry. Bulletin.

Bult. Sci. Fak. Terkult. Kjuŝu Imp. Univ. Fukuoka Japan. Bulteno scienca de la Fakultato terkultura Kjuŝu imperia universitato Fukuoka.

Butler Univ. Bot. Studies. Butler university botanical studies.

Canad. Alpine Jour. Canadian alpine journal.
Canad. Field-Nat. Canadian field-naturalist (Ottawa field-naturalists' club).
Canad. Jour. Sci., Lit. and Hist. The Canadian journal of science, literature and history. Canad. Nat. and Geol.; Canad. Nat. Canadian naturalist and geologist.

Later Canadian naturalist.

Canad. Rec. Sci. Canadian record of science.

Candollea. Candollea. Organe du Conservatoire et du Jardin botaniques de la ville de Genève.

Cavanillesia. Cavanillesia. Rerum botanicarum acta (Barcinone). Cir. Oklahoma Geol. Survey. Oklahoma geological survey. Circular.

Cir. So. Dakota Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey. South Dakota geological and natural history survey. Circular. Claytonia. Claytonia. Published by the Committee on state flora of the

Virginia academy of science.

Collect. Nebraska State Hist. Soc. Collections of the Nebraska state historical

Colon. Rpt. Misc. Gt. Brit. Colonial reports, miscellaneous.

Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci. Paris. Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences.

Compt. Rend. Assoc. Franç. Avanc. Sci. Association française pour l'avancement des sciences . . . Compte rendu.

Comun. Mus. Concepción. Comunicaciones del Museo de Concepción. Contrib. Arnold Arboretum. Contributions from the Arnold arboretum.

Contrib. Biol. Lab. Catholic Univ. Amer. Contribution from the Biological laboratory of the Catholic university of America.

Contrib. Bot. Dept. Iowa State Col. Agr. Contributions from the Botanical

department of the Iowa state college of agriculture and mechanic arts.

Contrib. Bot. Lab. Univ. Penn. Contributions from the Botanical laboratory

of the University of Pennsylvania.

Contrib. Canad. Biol. Mar. Biol. Sta. Canada. Contributions to Canadian biology, being studies from the Marine biological stations of Canada (Supplement to the Annual report of the Department of marine and fisheries, Fisheries branch). (Later Further contributions . . .)

Contrib. Dept. Bot. Columbia Univ. Contributions from the Department of botany of Columbia university. (Earlier Contributions from the herbarium of Columbia college.)

Contrib. Dept. Bot. State Col. Washington. Contributions from the Department of botany of the State college of Washington.

Contrib. Dudley Herb. Stanford Univ. Contributions from the Dudley her-

barium of Stanford university. Contrib. Gray Herb. Contributions from the Gray herbarium of Harvard

university. Contrib. Herb. Columbia Col. Contributions from the herbarium of Columbia college. (Later Contributions from the Department of botany of Columbia university.)

Contrib. Herb. Frankl. and Marshall Col. Contributions from the herbarium of Franklin and Marshall college, Lancaster, Pa. Contrib. Lab. Bot. Univ. Montreal. Contributions du Laboratoire de botanique de l'Université de Montreal.

Contrib. N. S. Wales Natl. Herb. Contributions from the New South Wales national herbarium.

Contrib. U. S. Natl. Herb. Contributions from the United States national herbarium.

Cowichan Field Nat. Club Bul. Cowichan field naturalists' club. Bulletin. Dansk Bot. Arkiv. Dansk botanisk arkiv. Udgivet af Dansk botanisk forening. Darwiniana. Darwiniana. Carpeta del "Darwinion," laboratorio particular del doctor C. M. Hicken.

Denkschr. Math.-Naturw. Kl. K. Akad. Wiss. Wien. Denkschriften der Kaiserliche akademie der wissenschaften. Mathematisch-wissenschaftliche

Detroit Lancet.

Ecol. Monog. Ecological monographs.

Ecology. Ecology (continuation of Plant world).

Econ. Paper North Carolina Geol. and Econ. Survey. North Carolina geological and economic survey. Economic paper.

Edinb. New Phil. Jour. The Edinburgh new philosophical journal . . .

Erythea. Erythea. A journal of botany, west American and general.

Ext. Bul. Miss. State Col. Extension bulletin. Extension department of

Mississippi state college.

Farmers' Bul. U. S. Dept. Agr. United States department of agriculture. Farmers' bulletin.

Field and Lab. So. Methodist Univ. Field and laboratory, contributions from the science departments of Southern Methodist university.

Final Rpt. Geol. Survey New Jersey. Geological survey of New Jersey. Final report of the state geologist.

Flora. Flora; oder allgemeine botanische zeitung. Jena.

Forestry Quart. Forestry quarterly.

Forests Dept. Bul. West. Austral. Forests department bulletin. Western Australia.

Fortschr. Bot. Fortschritte der botanik . . . Berlin. Furman Bul. The Furman bulletin (running title: Bulletin of Furman university). Greenville, S. C.

Further Contrib. Canad. Biol. Mar. Biol. Sta. Canada. Further contributions to Canadian biology, being studies from the Marine biological station of Canada (Supplement to the Annual report of the Department of marine and fisheries, Fisheries branch). (Earlier Contributions . . .)
Gard. Bul. Straits Settlem. The gardens' bulletin, Straits Settlements.

Gard. Chron. Gardeners' chronicle.

Gartenfl. Gartenflora.

Geelong Nat. Geelong naturalist.

Geneesk. Tijdschr. Nederland.-Indië. Geneeskundig tijdschrift voor Nederlandsch-Indië.

Geo: Agr., Colon. y Ramas Anex. Bolivia. Geo: agricultura, colonización y ramas anexas, Bolivia.

Geol. and Agr. State Expt. Sta. [Louisiana]. Geology and agriculture . . . under direction of state experiment stations, Baton Rouge.

Geol. Survey Wisconsin Survey. Geological survey of Wisconsin. Survey of . . . Göteborgs K. Vetensk.- o. Vitterh.-Samh. Handl. Göteborgs Kungl. vetenskaps- och vitterhets-samhälles handlingar.

Hawaiian Forester and Agr. Hawaiian forester and agriculturist.

Hawaiian Plant. Rec. Hawaiian planters record.

Heil- u. Gewürz-Pflanz. Heil- und gewürz-pflanzen.

Inst. Paper Imp. Forestry Inst. Oxford. Imperial forestry institute. University of Oxford. Institute paper.

Iowa Geol. Survey Bul. Iowa geological survey bulletin.

Iowa naturalist. Iowa Nat.

Iowa State Col. Jour. Sci. Iowa state college journal of science.

Jahrb. Hamburg. Wiss. Anst. Jahrbuch der Hamburgischen wissenschaftlichen anstalten.

Jahresber. Schles. Gesell. Vaterl. Cult. Jahresbericht der Schlesischen gesellschaft für vaterländische cultur.

Jahresber. Ver. Erdk. Dresden. Jahresberichte des Vereins für erdkunde zu Dresden.

Joint Bul. Vermont Bot. and Bird Clubs. Joint bulletin. Vermont botanical and bird clubs.

Jor. Sci. Mat., Fís. e Nat. Lisboa. Jornal de sciências matemáticas, físicas e naturaes publicado da Academia das sciências de Lisboa.

Jour. Amer. Folk-lore. Journal of American folk-lore.

Jour. Amer. Pharm. Assoc. Journal of the American pharmaceutical associa-

Jour. and Proc. Hamilton Assoc. Journal and proceedings of the Hamilton association of Nova Scotia.

Jour. and Proc. Mueller Bot. Soc. West. Austr. Journal and proceedings of the Mueller botanic society of Western Australia. Jour. and Proc. Roy. Soc. N. S. Wales. Journal and proceedings of the Royal

society of New South Wales. Jour. and Proc. Roy. Soc. West. Austr. Journal and proceedings of the Royal

society of Western Australia.

Journ Arnold Arboretum.

Journal of the Arnold arboretum.

Journal of the Asiatic society of Bengal.

Jour. Bd. Agr. Brit. Guiana. Journal of the Board of agriculture of British Guiana.

Jour. Bombay Nat. Hist. Soc. Journal of the Bombay natural history society. Jour. Bot. Journal of botany, British and foreign.

Jour. Bot. Hook. The journal of botany, being a second series of the Botanical miscellany . . . By William Jackson Hooker.

Jour. Cincinnati Soc. Nat. Hist. Journal of the Cincinnati society of natural history.

Jour. de Bot. Journal de botanique.

Jour. de Pharm. et Chim. Journal de pharmacie et de chimie.

Jour. Dept. Agr. Kyushu Imp. Univ. Journal of the Department of agriculture, Kyushu imperial university, Fukuoka, Japan.

Jour. Dept. Agr. Porto Rico. Journal of the Department of agriculture, Porto Rico.

Jour. Dept. Agr. Victoria. Journal of the Department of agriculture of Victoria. Jour. Dept. Agr. West. Austr. Journal of the Department of agriculture, Western Australia.

Jour. East Africa and Uganda Nat. Hist. Soc. Journal of the East Africa and Uganda natural history society.

Jour. Ecology. Journal of ecology.

Jour. Elisha Mitch. Sci. Soc. Journal of the Elisha Mitchell scientific society. Jour. Fac. Agr. Hokkaido Imp. Univ. Journal of the Faculty of agriculture, Hokkaido imperial university.

Jour. Fed. Malay States Mus. Journal of the Federated Malay States museums.

Jour. Jap. Bot. Journal of Japanese botany.

Jour. Linn. Soc. Bot. Journal of the Linnean society of London. Botany. Jour. Malay. Branch Roy. Asiatic Soc. Malayan branch Royal Asiatic society. Journal.

Jour. Polynesian Soc. Journal of the Polynesian society (New Plymouth, N. Z.).

Jour. Scient. Lab. Denison Univ. Journal of the Scientific laboratories of Denison university.

Jour. So. African Bot. The journal of South African botany.

Jour. Soc. Bibl. Nat. Hist. Journal of the Society for the bibliography of natural history. London.

Jour. Soc. Trop. Agr. (Formosa). Journal of the Society of tropical agriculture (Nettai nôgaku kwaishi, Taiwan). Jour. Straits Branch Roy. Asiatic Soc. Journal of the Straits branch of the

Royal Asiatic society.

Jour. Tenn. Acad. Sci. Journal of the Tennessee academy of science.

Jour. Trans. Victoria Inst. (London). Journal of the transactions of the Victoria institute, or Philosophical society of Great Britain.

Jour. Trav. and Nat. Hist. Journal of travel and natural history. Edinburgh. Jour. Washington Acad. Sci. Journal of the Washington academy of sciences. Jour. West Austral. Nat. Hist. Soc. Journal of the West Australian natural history society.

K. Danske Vidensk. Selsk. Skr., Naturv. og Math. Afd. Kongelige Danske videnskabernes selskabs skrifter. Naturvidenskabelig og mathematisk afdeling. K. Svenska Vetensk.-Akad. Handl. K. Svenska vetenskaps-akademien handlingar.

Kansas university science bulletin (caption title reads: Kansas Univ. Sci. Bul. University of Kansas. Science bulletin).

Kudoa. Kudoa (Taihoku, Formosa).

Lav. Ist. Bot. R. Univ. Modena Mem. Lavori dell' Istituto botanico della R. università de Modena. Memorie.

Lav. R. Ist. Bot. Catania. Lavori eseguiti presso il R. istituto botanico di Catania.

Lavoura. A lavoura. Boletim da Sociedad nacional de agricultura. Rio de Janeiro.

Leaflets West. Bot. Leaflets of western botany. San Francisco.

Lilloa. Lilloa. Revista de botanica (Universidad nacional de Tucumán. Instituto Miguel Lillo).

Linnaea. Linnaea. Ein journal für die botanik in ihrem ganzen umfange. Lloydia. Lloydia, a quarterly journal of biological science. Cincinnati, Ohio. London Jour. Bot. The London journal of botany. Lunds Univ. Årsskr. Lunds universitets årsskrift. (Acta universitatis lun-

densis.) Madroño. Madroño. A west American journal of botany.

Maine Bul. Maine bulletin.

Maine Nat. The Maine naturalist, journal of the Knox academy of arts and sciences . .

Malpighia, rassegna mensile di botanica.

Malpighia. Malpighia, rassegna mensile di botanica. Mazama. Mazama. Published by the Mazamas, Portland, Oregon.

Meddel. Göteborgs Bot. Trädgård. See Acta Horti Gothoburg.

Meddel. om Grønland. Meddelelser om Grønland udgivne af Kommissionen for ledelsen af de geologiske og geografiske undersøgelser i Grønland. Meded. Dept. Landb. [Nederland.-Indië]. Mededeelingen uitgaande de Depart-

ment van landbouw Batavia.

Meded. Kolon. Inst. Amsterdam Afd. Handelsmus. Koloniaal instituut te Amsterdam. Mededeeling. Afdeeling handelsmuseum.

Meded. Lands Plant. Buitenz. Mededeelingen uit 's Lands plantentuin Buit-Meded. Rijks Herb. Leiden. Mededeelingen van 's Rijks herbarium Leiden.

Mem. Acad. Cien. y Artes Barcelona. Memorias de la (Real) Academia de ciencias y artes de Barcelona.

Mém. Acad. Malgache. Mémoires de l'Académie malgache.

Mém. Acad. Roy. Belge Cl. Sci. Collect. in-4°. Académie royale de Belgique. Classe des sciences. Mémoires. Collection in-4° Mém. Acad. Sci. Inst. France. Mémoires de l'Académie des sciences de

l'Institut de France.

Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VI. Sci. Math., Phys. et Nat. Mémoires de l'Académie des sciences de St. Pétersbourg. 6. sér., Sciences mathématiques, physiques et naturelles. Mem. Amer. Anthropol. Assoc. Memoirs of the American anthropological

association.

Mem. Austral. Mus. Sydney. Australian museum, Sydney. Memoir. Mem. Bot. Survey So. Africa. Botanical survey of South Africa. Memoir.

Mem. Brooklyn Bot. Gard. Memoirs of the Brooklyn botanic garden. Mem. Canada Geol. Survey Biol. Ser. Canada. Department of mines. Geological survey. Memoir. Biological series (title varies).

Mem. Carnegie Mus. (Pittsburgh). Memoirs of the Carnegie museum. Pittsburgh.

Mém. Cl. Sci. Acad. Imp. Sci., Belles-Lettr. et Arts Lyon. Mémoires de l'Académie impériale des sciences, belles-lettres et arts de Lyon. Classe des

Mem. Cong. Venezol. Med. Memoria del IV Congreso venezolana de medicinas.

Mem. Cornell Agr. Expt. Sta. Memoir. Cornell university. Agricultural experiment station.

Mem. Dept. Agr. Trinidad and Tobago. Memoirs of the Department of agriculture, Trinidad and Tobago.

Mém. Herb. Boissier. Mémoires de l'Herbier Boissier.

Mém. Inst. Égyptien; Mém. Inst. Égypte. Mémoires de l'Institut égyptien.

(Later Mémoires à l'Institut d'Égypte.

Mem. Lit. and Phil. Soc. Manchester; Mem. Manchester Lit. and Phil. Soc. Memoirs of the literary and philosophical society of Manchester. (Later Memoirs of the Manchester literary and philosophical society.)

Mem. N. Y. Bot. Gard. Memoirs of the New York botanical garden.

Mem. Natl. Acad. Sci. Memoirs of the National academy of sciences. Washington, D. C.

Mem. R. Accad. Sci., Lett. ed Arti Modena. Memorie della Regia accademia di scienze, lettere ed arti in Modena.

Mem. R. Soc. Españ. Hist. Nat. Memorias de la Real sociedad española de historia natural.

Mém. Sect. Sci. Nat. et Méd. Inst. Roy. Colon. Belge Collect. in-8°. Institut royal colonial belge. Section des sciences naturelles et médicales. Collection in-8°

Mém. Soc. Bot. France. Mémoires publiées par la Société botanique de France. Mem. Soc. Cubana Hist. Nat. "Felipe Poey." Memorias de la Sociedad cubana de historia natural "Felipe Poey."

Mém. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique Nord. Mémoires de la Société d'histoire naturelle de l'Afrique du Nord.

Mém. Soc. Imp. (Natl.) Sci. Nat. Cherbourg. Mémoires de la Société im-périale [later nationale] des sciences naturelles de Cherbourg.

Mém. Soc. Linn. Normandie. Mémoires de la Société linnéenne de Normandie. Mém. Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc. Mémoires de la Société des sciences naturelles du

Mem. Torrey Club. Memoirs of the Torrey botanical club.

Merck's Report. Merck's report: a practical journal of pharmacy. México antiguo. El México antiguo.

Minnesota Bot. Studies. Minnesota botanical studies (Geological and natural Reports of the survey . . . Botanical series). history survey.

Misc. Cir. U. S. Dept. Agr. United States department of agriculture. laneous circular.

Misc. Pub. Dept. Agr. N. S. Wales. Department of agriculture, Sydney, New Miscellaneous publication. South Wales.

Misc. Pub. Mus. Zool. Univ. Mich. University of Michigan. Museum of Miscellaneous publications. zoology.

Misc. Pub. U. S. Dept. Agr. United States department of agriculture. Miscellaneous publication.

Missouri Bot. Gard. Bul. Missouri botanical garden bulletin.
Mitt. Deut. Schutzgeb. Wiss. Beih. Deut. Kolonialbl.; . . Ergänzungsh.
Mitteilungen aus den Deutschen schutzgebieten. Wissenschaftliche beihefte

zum Deutschen kolenialblatte; . . . Ergänzungshefte. Mitt. Forschungsreis. u. Gelehr. Deut. Schutzgeb. Mittheilungen von forschungsreisenden und gelehrten aus den Deutschen schutzgebieten. Later Mitteilungen aus den Deutschen schutzgebieten .

Mitt. Geog. Gesell. Hamburg. Mitteilungen der Geographischen gesellschaft in Hamburg

Mitt. Inst. Allg. Bot. Hamburg. Mitteilungen aus dem Institut für allgemeine botanik in Hamburg.

Mitt. Seminars Orient. Sprach. Univ. Berlin. Mittheilungen des Seminars für orientalische sprachen an der Königlichen Friedrich Wilhelms-Universität zu Berlin.

Mitt. Ver. Erdk. Dresden. Mitteilungen des Vereins für erdkunde zu Dresden.

Monde des Plant. Le monde des plantes.

Monog. e Rap. Colon. Min. Colon. (Italy). Ministero delle colonie. Direzione centrale degli affari coloniali. Ufficio di studi coloniali. Monografie e rapporti coloniali.

Montana Agr. Col. Sci. Studies. Montana agricultural college science studies. Muhlenbergia. Muhlenbergia. An illustrated monthly journal of botanv. Reno, Nevada [etc.].

Nat. and Appl. Sci. Bul. Univ. Philippines. University of the Philippines. Natural and applied science bulletin.

Nat. Hist. Bul. Grand Canyon Nat. Hist. Assoc. Natural history bulletin. Grand Canyon natural history association.

Naturaliste. Le naturaliste; revue illustreé des sciences naturelles.

Naturaliste Canad. Le naturaliste canadien.

Natuurk. Tijdschr. Nederland.-Indië. Natuurkundige tijdschrift voor Nederlandsch-Indië.

New Orleans Med. and Surg. Jour. New Orleans medical and surgical journal. New York Jour. Med. The New York journal of medicine.

New York State Mus. Bul. (Rpt. State Bot.) New York state museum bulletin (Report of the botanist).

New York State Mus. Handbook.

New Zeal. Jour. Sci. and Technol.

New Zealand journal of science and technology.

North Amer. Fauna. United States department of agriculture. Bureau of biological survey. North American fauna.

Northwest science. Northwest science. Published by the Northwest scientifio association, Cheney, Washington.

Notizbl. K. Bot. Gart. Berlin. Notizblatt des Königl. botanischen gartens und museums zu Berlin. (Later Notizblatt des botanischen gartens . . .)

Notulae Syst. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris. Notulae systematicae, Muséum national d'histoire naturelle, Paris.

Nouv. Annales Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris. Nouvelles annales du Muséum d'histoire naturelle, Paris. Nouv. Arch. Miss. Scient. et Litt. (France). Nouvelles archives des missions

scientifiques et littéraires Nouv. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris. Nouvelles archives du Muséum d'histoire

naturelle. Nova Acta R. Soc. Scient. Upsal. Nova acta Regiae societatis scientiarum

upsaliensis. Nuovo Gior. Bot. Ital. Nuovo giornale botanico italiano.

Nyt Mag. Naturvidensk. Nyt magazin for naturvidenskaberne. Oslo.

Occas. Paper South. Forest Expt. Sta. Occasional paper. Southern forest experiment station.

Occas. Papers Bern. P. Bishop Mus. Bernice P. Bishop museum. Occasional (Vol. 1-8 have two pagings; at top of page for individual number, at bottom of page for whole volume.)

Occas. Papers Riverside Junior Col. Occasional papers of Riverside junior college.

Occas. Papers Univ. Hawaii. University of Hawaii. Occasional papers. Öfvers. K. Vetensk.-Akad. Förhandl. Öfversigt af Kongl. vetenskaps-akademiens förhandlingar. Stockholm.

Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. Oesterreichische botanische zeitschrift.

Official Year Book Union So. Africa. Official year book of the Union of South Africa and of Basutoland, Bechuanaland Protectorate, and Swaziland.

Oglethorpe Med. and Surg. Journ. Oglethorpe medical and surgical journal. Ohio Jour. Sci. Ohio journal of science.

Ohio Med. and Surg. Jour. Ohio medical and surgical journal.

Ohio Nat. The Ohio naturalist.

Oregon out of doors. Published by the Mazamas, Portland, Oregon.

Ottawa Nat. Ottawa naturalist.

Papers and Proc. Roy. Soc. Tasmania. Papers and proceedings of the Royal society of Tasmania.

Papers Dept. Mar. Biol. Carnegie Inst. Washington. Papers from the Department of marine biology of the Carnegie institution of Washington. Papers Mich. Acad. Sci. Papers of the Michigan academy of science, arts and

letters. Pharm. Arch. Pharmaceutical archives.

Pharm. Jour. and Trans. Pharmaceutical journal and transactions.

Pharm. Rev. Pharmaceutical review. Continuation of Pharmaceutische Rundschau.

Pharm. Rundschau (N. Y.). Pharmaceutische rundschau; eine monatschrift für die wissenschaftlichen und gewerblichen interessen der pharmacie . . . in den Vereinigten Staaten.

Pharm. Weekbl. Nederl. Pharmaceutisch weekblau voor Indexts. Philosophical transactions of the Royal society. Phil. Trans. Roy. Soc. Philosophical transactions of the I Philippine Agr. Rev. The Philippine agricultural review. Philippine Journ Sci. Philippine journal of science.

Revista de la Sociedad argentina de ciencias naturales. Physis. Physis.

Pittonia. Pittonia. A series of papers relating to botany. By E. L. Greene. Plant World. Plant world; a monthly journal of botany. Binghamton, N. Y.

Pop. Bul. Bur. Sci. Philippine Isl. The government of the Philippine Islands. Department of agriculture and natural resources. Bureau of science, Manila.

Popular bulletin.

Postelsia. Postelsia. The yearbook of the Minnesota seaside station.

Prilozh. Trudy Prikl. Bot., Gen. i Selek. (Suppl. Bull. Appl. Bot., Gen. and Plant-Breed. Leningr.) Prilozhenie k Trudam po prikladnoi botanike, genetike i selektsii (Supplement to the Bulletin of applied botany, of genetics and plant-breeding). Leningrad.

Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Phila. Proceedings of the Academy of natural sciences

of Philadelphia.

Proc. Amer. Acad. Arts and Sci. Proceedings of the American academy of arts and sciences.

Proc. Amer. Pharm. Assoc. Proceedings of the American pharmaceutical association.

Proc. Amer. Phil. Soc. Proceedings of the American philosophical society. Proc. and Trans. Nova Scot. Inst. Sci. Proceedings and transactions of the Nova Scotian institute of natural science (after v. 7, of science).

Proc. and Trans. Roy. Soc. Canada. Proceedings and transactions of the Royal

society of Canada.

Proc. Ann Arbor Scient. Assoc. Proceedings of the Ann Arbor scientific association.

Proc. Asiatic Soc. Bengal. Proceedings of the Asiatic society of Bengal.

Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington. Proceedings of the Biological society of Washington.

Proc. Boston Soc. Nat. Hist. Proceedings of the Boston society of natural history.

Proc. Calif. Acad. Sci. Proceedings of the California academy of sciences.

Proc. Cambridge Phil. Soc. Proceedings of the Cambridge philosophical society.

Proc. Davenport Acad. Sci. Proceedings of the Davenport academy of natural sciences.

Proc. Delaware Co. Inst. Sci. Proceedings of the Delaware county institute of science.

Proc. Elliott Soc. Nat. Hist. Charleston, S. C. Proceedings of the Elliott society of natural history of Charleston, South-Carolina.

Proc. Hawaiian Acad. Sci. (Spec. Pub. Bern. P. Bishop Mus.). Proceedings Hawaiian academy of science. Bernice P. Bishop museum special publication. Proc. Indiana Acad. Sci. Proceedings of the Indiana academy of science.

Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. Proceedings of the Iowa academy of science.

Proc. Iowa State Med. and Chirurg. Soc. Proceedings of the Iowa state medical and chirurgical society.

Proc. Kentucky State Med. Soc. Proceedings of the Kentucky state medical society.

Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales. Proceedings of the Linnean society of New South Wales.

Proc. Manchester Inst. Arts and Sci. Proceedings of the Manchester institute of arts and sciences (New Hampshire)

Proc. Med. Assoc. State Alabama. Proceedings of the Medical association of the state of Alabama.

Proc. Med. Conv. Ohio. Proceedings of the Medical convention of Ohio.

Proc. Mich. Pharm. Assoc. Proceedings of the Michigan pharmaceutical association.

Proc. Nat. Hist. Assoc. Miramichi. Proceedings of the Natural history association. Miramichi, Chatham, New Brunswick.

Proc. Nat. Hist. Soc. Wisconsin. Proceedings of the Natural history society

of Wisconsin. Proc. Newport Nat. Hist. Soc. Proceedings of the Newport natural history society. Newport, R. I.

Proc. Ohio Acad. Sci. Ohio academy of science. Proceedings.
Proc. Oklahoma Acad. Sci. Proceedings of the Oklahoma academy of science. Proc. Pan-Pacific Scient. Conf. Proceedings of the first Pan-Pacific scientific conference (Bernice P. Bishop museum special publication).

Proc. Portland Soc. Nat. Hist. Proceedings of the Portland society of natural history. Portland, Maine.

Proc. Rhodesia Scient. Assoc. Proceedings of the Rhodesia scientific association. Proc. Rochester Acad. Sci. Proceedings of the Rochester academy of science. Rochester, N. Y.

Proc. Roy. Soc. Queensland. Proceedings of the Royal society of Queensland. Proc. Roy. Soc. Victoria. Proceedings of the Royal society of Victoria (Transactions and proceedings 1861-87).

Proc. U. S. Natl. Mus. Proceedings of the United States national museum. Proc. Washington Acad. Sci. Proceedings of the Washington academy of sciences. Washington, D. C.

Proc. West Virginia Acad. Sci. The West Virginia academy of science. Proceedings.

Prog. Rei Bot. Progressus rei botanicae.

[Pub.] Bur. Govt. Lab. Philippine Isl. Department of the interior. Bureau of government laboratories. [Publications.]

Pub. Com. Études Hist. et Scient. Afrique Occid. Franç. Publications du Comité d'études historiques et scientifiques de l'Afrique occidentale française.

Pub. Com. Honor. Reducc. Indios. Ministerio del interior. Comisión honoraria

de reducciones de Indios. Publicación. (Buenos Aires.)

Pub. Dept. Conserv. Indiana. State of Indiana. Department of conservation Publication.

Pub. Field Columbian Mus. Bot. Ser.; Pub. Field Mus. Nat. Hist. Bot. Ser. Publication of the Field Columbian museum, later Field museum of natural history. Publication. Botanical series.

Pub. Inspect. Fed. Obras Contra Secc. (Brasil). Publicação. Ministerio da viação e obras publicas. Inspectoria federal de obras contra as seccas.

Pub. Inst. Invest. Geog. Fac. Filos. y Letras Univ. Buenos Aires. de filosofía y letras de la Universidad nacional de Buenos Aires. Publicaciones del Instituto de investigaciones geográficas.

Pub. Inst. Natl. Étude Agron. Congo Belge. Publications de l'Institut national

pour l'étude agronomique du Congo Belge. Pub. Mich. Geol. and Biol. Survey (Biol. Ser.). Michigan geological and biological survey. Publication. Biological series.

Pub. Middle Amer. Res. Ser. Tulane Univ. Louisiana. The Tulane university of Louisiana. Middle American research series.

Pub. Mus. Agr. Soc. Rural Argentina. Museo agrícola de la Sociedad rural

argentina. Publicación.
[Pub.] Mus. Cien. Nat. Univ. Nac. Tucumán. Universidad nacional de Tucumán. Museo de ciencias naturales (later Museo de historia natural). Pub. Oklahoma Div. Forestry. Division of forestry. Oklahoma planning

and resources board. Publication. Pub. Sierra Club. Publication of the Sierra Club.

Pub. Univ. Oklahoma Biol. Survey. Publications of the University of Oklahoma. Biological survey.

Pub. West Texas Hist. and Sci. Soc. West Texas historical and scientific society. Publications.

Quart. Oregon Hist. Soc. Quarterly of the Oregon historical society.

Queensland Agr. Jour. Queensland agricultural journal.

Queensland Nat. Queensland naturalist.

Rassegna Econ. Colon. (Italy). Rassegna economica delle colonie.

Rec. Albany Mus. Records of the Albany museum, Grahamstown, South Africa. Rec. Auckland Inst. and Mus. Records of the Auckland institute and museum. Recueil Trav. Bot. Néerland. Recueil des travaux botaniques néerlandais.

Relaz. e Monog. Agr.-Colon. Ist. Agr. Colon. Ital. Relazioni e monografie agrario-coloniali. Istituto agricolo coloniale italiano. Firenze.

Rend. Sem. Fac. Sci. R. Univ. Cagliari. Rendiconti del Seminario della facoltà di scienze della R. Università di Cagliari.

Repert. Spec. Nov. Fedde. Repertorium specierum novarum regni vegetabilis hrsg. von F. Fedde.

Res. Pub. Univ. Hawaii. University of Hawaii. Research publication. Res. Studies State Col. Washington. Research studies of the State college of Washington.

Revista Acad. Colomb. Cien. Exact., Fis. y Nat. Revista de la Academia velombiana de ciencias exactas, físicas y naturales.

Revista Agr. Puerto Rico. Revista de agricultura de Puerto Rico.

Revista Agron. Revista agronómica. (Not seen.)

Revista Argentina Agron. Revista argentina de agronomía.

Revista Bibl. Chilena. Revista de bibliografía chilena.

Revista Centro Sci., Letr. e Art. Campinas. Revista do Centro de sciencias, letras e artes de Campinas.

Revista Chilena Hist. Nat. Revista chilena de historia natural. Revista Fac. Agron. Univ. La Plata; Revista Fac. Agron. y Vet. La Plata. Revista de la Facultad de agronomía. Universidad nacional de La Plata. Earlier Revista de la Facultad de agronomía y veterinaria.

Revista Fac. Agron. y Vet. Univ. Buenos Aires. Universidad de Buenos Aires. Revista de la Facultad de agronomía y veterinaria.

Revista Farm. (Buenos Aires.) Revista farmaceutica.

Revista Flora Med. (Rio de Janeiro.) Revista da flora medica.

Revista Inst. Paraguayo. Revista del Instituto paraguayo.

Revista Jard. Bot. y Mus. Hist. Nat. Paraguay. Revista del Jardin botánico

y Museo de historia natural del Paraguay.
Revista Mus. La Plata. Revista del Museo de La Plata. Secc. Oficial.
Revista Mus. Nac. Lima. Revista del Museo nacional. Lima, Perú.
Revista Mus. Paulista. Revista do Museo Paulista.

Revista Mus. Prov. Cien. Nat. Córdoba. (Not seen.) Revista Soc. Colomb. Cien. Nat. Revista de la Sociedad colombiana de ciencias naturales (earlier Boletín . . . q. v.)

Revista Sudamer. Bot. Revista sudamericana de botánica.

Revista Univ. Nac. Córdoba. Revista de la Universidad nacional de Córdoba. Revista Universitaria Cuzco. Revista universitaria. Organo de la Universidad nacional del Cuzco.

Revista Universitaria (Santiago de Chile). Revista universitaria. Universidad católica. Santiago de Chile.

Revue Bot. Appl. et Agr. Trop. Revue de botanique appliquée et d'agriculture tropicale. Revue de botanique; bulletin mensuel de la Société Revue Bot. (Toulouse).

française de botanique. Toulouse. Revue Cult. Colon. Revue des cultures coloniales.

Revue de Madagascar.

Revue Gén. Bot. Revue général de botanique.

Revue Géog. Revue de géographie. Revue Hort. Algérie. Revue horticole de l'Algérie.

Revue Sci. Nat. Appl. Soc. Natl. Acclim. France. Revue des sciences naturelles appliquées. Bulletin mensuel de la Société nationale d'acclimatation de France.

Revue Tunis. Inst. Carthage. Revue tunisienne. Organe de l'Institut de Carthage.

Revue Zool. et Bot. Afric. Revue de zoologie et de botanique africaines.

Rhodora. Rhodora. Journal of the New England botanical club. Riv. Ital. Essen., Profumi e Piante Off. Rivista italiana delle essenze, dei

profumi e delle piante officinali.

Rpt. Austral. and New Zeal. Assoc. Adv. Sci.; Rpt. Australas. Assoc. Adv. Sci. Report of the Australian and New Zealand association for the advancement of science (formerly Australasian association).

Rpt. Bd. Educ. Conn. Report of the Board of education of the state of Con-

necticut.

Rpt. Bot. Survey Nebraska. University of Nebraska. Botanical survey of Nebraska. Report.

Rpt. Col. Agr. and Mech. Arts New Hampshire. Report of the Board of trustees of the College of agriculture and mechanic arts to the New Hampshire legislature.

Rpt. Colon. Herb. (Natal). See Ann. Rpt. Colon. Herb. (Natal).

Rpt. Forestry Comn. New Hampshire. Report of the Forestry commission of New Hampshire.

Rpt. Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey Minn. Report on the Geological and natural history survey of Minnesota.

Rpt. Geol. Survey Ohio. Report of the Geological survey of Ohio.

Rpt. Govt. Bur. Microbiol. N. S. Wales. New South Wales. Report of the

Government bureau of microbiology. Rpt. Great Barrier Reef Comm. Reports of the Great Barrier reef committee. Rpt. Iowa State Hort. Soc. Report of the Iowa state horticultural society (cover and running title: Transactions).

Rpt. Kansas State Bd. Agr. Report of the Kansas state board of agriculture. Rpt. (Ann. Rpt.) Mich. Acad. Sci. Report of the Michigan academy of science (sometimes Annual report).

Rpt. Missouri State Hort. Soc. Report of the Missouri state horticultural society.

Rpt. Natal Bot. Gard. (Rpt. Colon. Herb.). Report on Natal botanic gardens Colonial herbarium. Report. See also Ann. Rpt. Colon. Herb. (Natal).

Rpt. Prog. Geol. Survey Canada. Geological survey of Canada. Report of progress (later Annual report, q. v.). Rpt. Prog. Geol. Survey Kentucky. Geological survey of Kentucky. Reports

of progress.

Rpt. Prog. 2d Geol. Survey Penn. Second geological survey of Pennsylvania. Report of progress. Rpt. Prov. Mus. Nat. Hist. Brit. Columbia. Report of the Provincial museum

of natural history (British Columbia).

Rpt. So. African Assoc. Adv. Sci. Report of the South African association for the advancement of science. (Later South African journal of science.)

Rpt. State Bd. Geol. Survey Mich. Report of the State board of geological

survey of Michigan.

Rpt. Transvaal Dept. Agr. Report of the Transvaal department of agriculture. Rpt. U. S. Commr. Agr. Report of the commissioner of agriculture. Washington, D. C.

[Rpt.] West Virginia Geol. Survey. West Virginia geological survey. [Report.] Sarawak Mus. Jour. Sarawak museum journal.

Schweiz. Apoth. Zeit. Schweizerische apotheker-zeitung. Journal suisse de pharmacie.

Sci. Bul. Mus. Brooklyn Inst. Arts and Sci. The museum of the Brooklyn institute of arts and sciences. Science bulletin.

Scient. Contrib. Trop. Plant Res. Found. Tropical plant research foundation. Scientific contributions.

Sitzungsber. K. Preuss. Akad. Wiss. Sitzungsberichte der Königlich preussischen akademie der wissenschaften.

Sitzungsber. Math.-Naturw. Cl. K. Akad. Wiss. Wien. Akademie der wissenschaften in Wien. Mathematisch-naturwissenschaftliche klasse. Sitzungsbe-

Sitzungs-Ber. Naturw. Gesell. Isis Dresden. Sitzungs-berichte der naturwissenschaftlichen gesellschaft Isis in Dresden.

Skr. Svalbard og Ishavet (Oslo).
Skrifter om Svalbard og Ishavet.
Skr. Vidensk.-Selsk. Christiania I, Math.-Naturv. Kl. Skrifter udgivne af Videnskabs-selskabet i Christiania I, Mathematisk-naturvidenskabelig klasse (later Norske videnskaps akademi).

Smithsn. Misc. Collect. Smithsonian miscellaneous collections.

So. African Jour. Nat. Hist. South African journal of natural history:

So. African Jour. Sci. South African journal of science. So. Austral. Nat. The South Australian naturalist.

South. Agr. Southern agriculturist.

South. Jour. Med. and Pharm. Southern journal of medicine and pharmacy.

South. Woodlands. Southern woodlands.

Spec. Papers Ohio State Acad. Sci. Ohio state academy of science. Special papers (later are part of Proceedings). Spec. Pub. Amer. Geog. Soc. American geographical society. Special publi-

cation. Spec. Pub. Bern. P. Bishop Mus. Bernice P. Bishop museum. Special publi-

cation. St. Paul Med. Jour. St. Paul medical journal.

Sul Ross State Teach. Col. Bul. Sul Ross state teachers college bulletin. Alpine, Texas.

Svensk Bot. Tidskr. Svensk botanisk tidskrift. Syokubutu oyobi dôbutu (Botany and Zoology).

Taxon. Index. The taxonomic index. Issued by the New York botanical garden for the American society of plant taxonomists.

Tech. Bul. Dept. Agr. and Comm. Philippines. Commonwealth of the Philippines. Department of agriculture and commerce. Technical bulletin.

Tech. Bul. Kansas Agr. Expt. Sta. Technical bulletin. Agricultural experiment station. Kansas agricultural college.

Tech. Pub. New York State Col. Forestry. Technical publication of the New York state college of forestry.

Technologist. The technologist . . . ed. by P. L. Simmonds.

Tevsmannia.

Therapeutic Gaz. (Detroit). The therapeutic gazette. A monthly journal devoted to therapeutics..

Tiidschr. Indische Taal-, Land- en Volkenk. Tijdschrift voor Indische taal-, land-, en volkenkunde (Batavia).

Timehri. Timehri. The journal of the Royal agricultural and commercial society of British Guiana.

Trab. Inst. Bot. y Farm. Fac. Cien. Méd. Buenos Aires; Trab. Mus. Farm. Fac. Cien. Méd. Buenos Aires. Trabajos del Instituto de botánica y farmacología . . . (Facultad de ciencias médicas de Buenos Aires; earlier Trabajos del Museo de farmacología . . .)

Trab. Mus. Nac. Cien. Nat. Madrid Ser. Bot.; Trab. Mus. Nac. Cien. Nat. y Jard. Bot. Madrid Ser. Bot. Trabajos del Museo nacional de ciencias natu-

rales (later y jardin botánico). Serie botánica.

Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis. Transactions of the Academy of science of St. Louis.

Trans. Albany Inst. Transactions of the Albany institute.

Trans. Amer. Med. Assoc. Transactions of the American medical association. Trans. and Proc. Bot. Soc. Edinb. Transactions and proceedings of the Botan-

ical society of Edinburgh. (Earlier Transactions . . .)
Trans. and Proc. New Zeal. Inst. Transactions and proceedings of the New Zealand institute. (Later Transactions and proceedings of the Royal society of New Zealand.)

Trans. and Proc. Phil. Soc. Adelaide. Transactions and proceedings of the Philosophical society (1877-79); later . . . Royal society of South Australia.

Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. New Zeal. Transactions and proceedings of the Royal society of New Zealand. (Earlier Transactions and proceedings of the

New Zealand Institute.)

Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. Transactions and proceedings of the Royal society of South Australia. (Earlier Transactions and proceedings of the philosophical society.)

Trans. and Proc. Roy. Soc. Victoria. Transactions and proceedings of the Royal society of Victoria.

Trans. Bot. Soc. Edinb. Transactions of the Botanical society of Edinburgh.

(Later Transactions and proceedings . . .

Trans. Hort. Soc. London. Transactions of the Horticultural society of London. Trans. Illinois State Acad. Sci. Transactions of the Illinois state academy of sciences.

Trans. Internatl. Cong. Trop. Agr. 3d, London, 1914. Transactions of the third international congress of tropical agriculture . . . London, 1914.

Trans. Kansas Acad. Sci. Transactions of the Kansas academy of science. Trans. Kentucky State Med. Soc. Transactions of the Kentucky state medical society.

Trans. Linn. Soc. Bot. Transactions of the Linnean society. Botany. Trans. Linn: Soc. Zool. Transactions of the Linnean society. Zoology.

Trans. Natl. Eclect. Med. Assoc. Transactions of the National eclectic medical association.

Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa. Transactions of the Natural history society of Formosa.

Trans. New York Acad. Sci. Transactions of the New York academy of science.

Trans. Ottawa Field Nat. Club. Transactions of the Ottawa field naturalists' club.

Trans. Phil. Inst. Victoria. Transactions of the Philosophical institute of Victoria.

Trans. Roy. Canad. Inst. Transactions of the Royal Canadian institute.

Trans. Roy. Irish Acad. Transactions of the Royal Irish academy.

Trans. Roy. Soc. Canada. See Proc. and Trans. Roy. Soc. Canada.

Trans. Roy. Soc. Edinb. Transactions of the Royal society of Edinburgh.

Trans. Roy. Soc. Mauritius. Transactions of the Royal society of arts and sciences of Mauritius (part of the time under French title).

Trans. Roy. Soc. So. Africa. Transactions of the Royal society of South Africa.

Trans. Roy. Soc. So. Austral. Transactions of the Royal society of South

Australia. (Formerly Transactions and proceedings. . .)
Trans. Scient. Assoc. Meriden, Conn. Transactions of the Scientific association, Meriden, Conn. (Later Proceedings and transactions, Meriden scientific association.)

Trans. So. African Phil. Soc. Transactions of the South African philosophical society.

Trans. Texas Acad. Sci. Transactions of the Texas academy of science.
Trans. Wisconsin Acad. Sci., Arts and Lett. Transactions of the Wisconsin academy of sciences, arts and letters.

Transvaal Agr. Jour. Transvaal agricultural journal.

Trav. Off. Natl. Mat. Prem. Vég. (Paris) Notice. Travaux de l'Office national des matières premières végétales pour la droguerie, la pharmacie, la distillerie

et la parfumerie. Notice.

Trillia. Trillia. Proceedings of the Botanical society of western Pennsylvania.

Trop. Natuur. De tropische natuur. Orgaan van de Nederlandsch-Indische natuurhistorische vereeniging.

Trop. Woods, Yale Univ. School Forestry. Tropical woods, Yale university school of forestry

Tropenpflanzer. Der tropenpflanzer. Zeitschrift für tropische landwirtschaft. Organ des Kolonial-wirtschaftlichen komitees.

U. S. Dept. Agr. Yearbook. United States department of agriculture. Yearbook.

U. S. Geol. Survey Bul. United States department of the interior. Geological survey. Bulletin.

U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper. United States department of the interior. Geological survey. Professional paper.
Univ. Calif. Pub. Amer. Archaeol. and Ethnol. University of California

publications in American archaeology and ethnology.

Univ. Calif. Pub. Bot. University of California publication in botany.

Univ. Colorado Studies. University of Colorado studies.

Univ. Iowa Studies Nat. Hist. University of Iowa studies in natural history. (Continuation of Bulletin from laboratories of natural history.)

Univ. Maine Studies. University of Maine studies.
Univ. Missouri Studies Sci. Ser. Science series. University of Missouri studies. Univ. New Mexico Bul. University of New Mexico bulletin.

Univ. Texas Bul. University of Texas bulletin.

Univ. Washington Pub. Biol. University of Washington publications in biology. Verhandl. Bot. Ver. Prov. Brandenb. Verhandlungen des Botanischen vereins der provinz Brandenburg. Verhandl. Deut. Wiss. Ver. Santiago de Chile. Verhandlungen des Deutscher

wissenschaftlicher verein zu Santiago de Chile.

Verhandl. K. Akad. Wetensch. Amsterdam Afd. Natuurk. Verhandelingen der Koninklijke akademie van wetenschappen te Amsterdam, afdeeling natuurkunde.

Verhandl. K. K. Zool.-Bot. Gesell. Wien. Verhandlungen der (K. K.) zoologisch-botanischen gesellschaft in Wien.

Veröffentl. Gesell. Palästina-Forsch. Gesellschaft für Palästina-forschung. Veröffentlichung.

Věstník K. České Společn. Náuk Třída Mat.-Přír. (Mem. Soc. Roy. Sci. Bohème Cl. Sci.). Věstník Královské České společnosti náuk v Praze. Třída matematicko-přírodovecká (Mémoires de la Société royale des sciences de Bohème).

Victorian Nat. Victorian naturalist.

Vierteljahrsschr. Naturf. Gesell. Zürich; . . . Beibl. Vierteljahrsschrift der Naturforschenden gesellschaft in Zürich; also Beiblatt zur . . .

Washington Hist. Quart. Washington historical quarterly.
Webbia. Webbia. Raccolta di scritti botanici, edita da Ugolino Martelli. Webbia. Webbia. Raccolta di scritti botanici, West Amer. Sci. The West American scientist.

West. Austral. Yearbk. Western Australian year-book.

West Indian Bul. West Indian bulletin.

West. Jour. Med. and Surg. (Louisville, Ky.) Western journal of medicine and surgery.

West Virginia Univ. Bul. West Virginia university bulletin.

Wisconsin Archeol. Wisconsin archeologist.

Wiss. Veröffentl. Gesell. Erdk. Leipzig. Wissenschaftliche veröffentlichungen der Gesellschaft für erdkunde zu Leipzig.

Year Book Pub. Mus. Milwaukee. Year book of the Public museum of the

city of Milwaukee. Ymer. Ymer. Tidskrift utgifven af Svenska sällskapet för antropologi och geografi.

Zeitschr. Allg. Oesterr. Apoth.-Ver. Zeitschrift des Allgemeinen osterreichischen apotheker-vereines. Zeitschr. Deut. Morgenländ. Gesell. Zeitschrift der Deutschen morgenländ-

ischen gesellschaft.

Zeitschr. Ethnol. Zeitschrift für ethnologie. Organ der Berliner gesellschaft für anthropologie, ethnologie und urgeschichte.

Zeitschr. Gesell. Erdk. Berlin. Zeitschrift der Gesellschaft für erdkunde zu

Zeitschrift für weltforstwirtschaft.

Zion-Bryce Mus. Bul. Zion-Bryce museum bulletin. Zion-Bryce natural history association. National park service.

Zoe.



# AUTHOR INDEX

Abbe, Ernest Cleveland, 1905-	Page	Allan, Harry Howard Barton, Page
Labrador	137	1882-
Abrams, LeRoy, 1874-		New Zealand 77
California	166	North Island, N. Z. 79
United States, western	162	See Cockayne, L. New
Abromeit, Johannes, 1857-		Zealand 78
Greenland	155	Alleizette, Charles d'
Acosta, N. Rojas	-	Madagascar 98
See Rojas Acosta, Nicolás		Allison, Edith Mary
Adams, Charles Christopher, 1873-		Colorado 169
See Peck, C. H. New York_	202	
Adams, James, -1906		Allmendinger, Elizabeth C., 1837-
North Island, N. Z	78	1909
See Kirk, T. North Island,	••	Michigan 189
N. Z	81	Almeida, A, Gomes de
Adams, John, 1872-	01	See Gomes de Almeida, A.
Canada	133	Almeida Costa, Oswaldo de
Quebec	143	See Costa, O. de A.
See Hurst, B. Prince Ed-	110	Almeida Pinto, Joaquim de,
ward Island	143	-1870
See Schmitt, J. Quebec	145	Brazil 238
Adamson, Robert Stephen, 1885-	7.40	Almonte y Muriel, Enrique d',
Cape of Good Hope	28	1858–1917
South Australia	71	Rio de Oro 51
	1.1	Alston, Arthur Hugh Garfit
Adcock, George Henry	74	See Exell, A. W. Angola 22
VictoriaAhern, George Patrick, 1859-	14	Altamirano, Manuel Urbina y
	6	See Urbina y Altamirano, M.
(Introduction)	. 0	Alvárez, Antenor
Aiken, Walter Harris, 1856-1935	007	Argentina 233
Ohio	207	Ambronn Hormonn i o Frant
Ainslie, James Robert, 1889-	40	Ambronn, Hermann i. e. Ernst
Nigeria	49	Ludwig Victor Hermann, 1856-
Airy-Shaw, Herbert Kenneth,		1927 Franklin 136
1902-	-04	
See Ridley, H. N. Borneo	104	Amelung, Hans See Wehmer, C. (Introduc-
Akana, Akaiko, tr.		see wenmer, C. (Introduc-
See Kaaiakamanu, D. M.	-00	tion)5
Hawaiian Islands	109	Andersen, Johannes Carl, 1873-
Akina, J. K.		New Zealand 77
See Kaaiakamanu, D. M.		Anderson, Jacob Peter, 1874-
Hawaiian Islands	109	
Al'bov, Nikolai Mikhailovich,		Kansas
1866–1897	~~.	
Patagonia	254	Anderson, James Robert, 1841–1930
Alcocer, Gabriel V., 1852-1916	- 40	British Columbia 134
Mexico	149	Anderson, Robert Henry
See Martinez, M. Mexico	149	New South Wales 64
Alexander, Andrew, -1914		Andrade, Edmundo Navarro de
See Dickson, J. M. Ontario	142	See Navarro de Andrade, Ed-
Alexander, Wilfrid Backhouse.		mundo
1885-		Andrews, Charles William, 1866-
Western Australia	75	1924
Alexander, William Henry, 1867-		Christmas Island 94
Lesser Antilles	2 <b>2</b> 8	Andrews, Luman, 1839-1921
Alexander, William Prindle, 1881-		Connecticut 171
See House, H. D. New York_	202	Massachusetts 186
Alfaro González, Anastasio, 1865-		See Bissell, C. H. Connec-
Costa Rica	146	ticut 141
ATT TO THE TOTAL TRANSPORT		See Graves, C. B. Connec-
Michigan	189	l ticut 171
그 회사는 전문과 얼마나 전쟁이 간에 가득하고 살린 바쁜 요하는 것이 뭐라면 하였다.		지근 그 그 그 아이들은 아이들이 모든 아이들이 하는 아이들이 모든 살살이 하고 하는 것이

Apolinar María, hermano, 1867-	- Page	Audas, James Wales, 1872-	Page
Colombia	. 248	See Ewart, A. J. Victoria	73, 74
Applegate, Elmer Ivan, 1867-	- 00	Aughey, Samuel, 1831-1912 See Pound, R. Nebraska	
California			195
Oregon	209	Autran, Eugène, 1855-1912	054
Arbeláez, Enrique Pérez		Patagonia	254
See Pérez Arbeláez, E.		Avetta, Carlo, 1861-	9.4
Archer, William, 1820-1874	0=	Ethiopia	34
Tasmania	85	Azevedo de Menezes, Carlos	
Arechavaleta, José, 1838-1912	950	See Menezes, C. A. de	
Uruguay	259	Bachman, John, 1790-1874	010
Armengol Valenzuela, Pedro		South Carolina	213
See Valenzuela, P. A.		Backer, Cornelis Andries, 1874-	10 110
Armstrong, John B. South Island, N. Z	82	Java 1: Badè, William Frederic, 1871-	12, 113
Armstrong, John F.	02	1936	
South Island, N. Z	82	See Muir, John. Alaska	132
Arquimbau, Ramón Masferrer y		Baerecke, John Frederic, 1851-	102
See Masferrer y Arquimbau,		1920	
Ramón		Florida	172
Arruda da Camara, Manoel, 1752-		Baeza Riquelme, Victor Manuel	
1810		Chile	245
See Almeida Pinto, J. de.		Baggley, Herma Geneva (Albert-	
Brazil	238	son), 1896-	
Arsène, Louis, frère (secular		See McDougall, W. B. Wy-	
name Jean Marie Bixuel),		oming	223
1875-		Bailey, Frederick Manson, 1827-	
Newfoundland	140	1915	
Arthur, Joseph Charles, 1850-1942	100	Australia	63
Minnesota	192	Queensland	68, 69
Artz, Lena Clemens	240	Bailey, John Frederick, 1866-	
Virginia	218	1938	
Ascenção Mendonça, Francisco de		See Bailey, F. M. Queens-	
See Mendonca, F. de A.		land	68
Ascherson, Paul Friedrich August,		Bailey, Liberty Hyde, 1858-	
1834–1913	30	Minnesota	192
Egypt Labrador	137	Ontario	141
Libya		Ontario See Arthur, J. C. Minnesota	192
West Africa	62	Bailey, Loring Woart, 1839-1925	
West Africa See Durand, E. Libya	41	Nova Scotia	140
See Schweinfurth, G. Egypt_		Bailey, William Whitman, 1843-	
Asenjo, Conrado Federico, 1908-	7.7	1914	
Puerto Rico	230	Rhode Island	212
Ashe, William Willard, 1872-1932		See Rives, W. C. Rhode	0.10
See Coker, W. C. North Car-		Island	213
olina	204	Baillon, Henri Ernest, 1827-1895	
Ashton, Ruth Elizabeth (Mrs.		(Introduction)	6
Aven Nelson), 1896-		Madagascar	96
Colorado	170	Baird, John Faris, 1854-1905	
Aston, Bernard Cracroft, 1871-		Indiana	176
North Island, N. Z	79	See Barnes, C. R. Indiana	176
South Island, N. Z	82	Baker, Edmund Gilbert, 1864-	24
See Cockayne, L. North	00	Uganda	61
Island, N. Z	80	See Andrews, C. W. Christ-	
See Dunedin Field Club.	00	mas Island	94
New Zealand	82	mas Island See Gregory, J. W. Kenya See Rendle, A. B. Belgian	40
See Petrie, D. South Island,	00	Congo	o=
N. Z	83	Congo See Rendle, A. B. Mozam-	25
Atwood, Alice Cary, 1876-	157	higne	47
United States, generalAubert de la Rüe, Edgar	191	bique	41
French Somaliland	37	See Rendle, A. B. New Cale- donia	119
Aubréville, André	٠.	See Rendle, A. B. New	110
Ivory Coast	40	Guinea	121

# AUTHOR INDEX

Baker, Edmund Gilbert-Contin-	Page	Barratte, Gustave i. e. Jean Fran- Page
ued See Rendle, A. B. Nigeria	50	cois Gustave, 1857-1920 See Bonnet, E. Tunisia 60
See Rendle, A. B. Northern Territory	68	See Durand, E. Libya 41 Barrett, Otis Warren, 1872-
See Ridley, H. N. New	0.5	Puerto Rico 230
Guinea See Wilkins, G. H. Tristan	121	See Gifford, J. C. Puerto Rico230
da Cunha Islands Baker, John Gilbert, 1834-1920	93	Barrett, Samuel Alfred, 1879- California166
Mascarene Islands	98	Barrows, David Prescott, 1873-
See Grant, J. A. Anglo- Egyptian Sudan	21	California 166
See Horne, J. Fiji Islands	108	Bartlett, George Henry, 1856-1935 See Graves, C. B. Connecti-
See Oliver, D. West Africa.	63	cut 171
Baker, Richard Thomas, 1854-1941 New South Wales	65	Bartlett, Harley Harris, 1886-
New South Wales Bakhuizen van den Brink, Rei-	00	Sumatra129
nier Cornelis, 1881-		Barwick, A. C. New South Wales 65
See Ochse, J. J. Dutch		New South Wales 65 Batalla, María Agustina
East Indies	106	Mexico 150
Balfour, Isaac Bayley, 1853-1922	98	Batchelder, Frederick William,
Mascarene Islands Socotra	101	1838–1911
Ball, John, 1818-1889	101	New Hampshire 197
Argentina	233	Bates, Francis Asbury, 1819-1889
Morocco	43	Alabama 163
Patagonia	254	Battandier, Jules Aimé, 1848–1922 Algeria 17
Peru I D Morogoo	256	Battiscombe, Edward
See Hooker, J. D. Morocco Ballet, Jules, 1825-[?]	45	Kenya 40
Lesser Antilles	228	Baudon, Alfred
Bally, Peter R. 0. Tanganyika  Beneroft Claude Keith 1885		French Equatorial Africa 36
Tanganyika	56, 57	Baum, Henry Elwood, 1881-1903
Daniol Oli, Olaude accion, 1000		Quebec 143
1919 See Harrison, J. B. British		Bausor, Sydney Charles, 1910- New York 200
Guiana	243	Baxter, Milton Stephen, 1856-1938
Barbey, William, 1842-1914		See Beckwith, F. New York 200
See Durand, E. Libya	41	Bay, Jens Christian Ballien, 1871-
Barbosa Rodrigues, João, 1842-	14.15.414	(Introduction) 4
1909	240	Beaglehole, Ernest
Brazil Bardin, Lud., abbé	240	Polynesia 124
Tunisia	60	Beaglehole, Pearl
Barjona de Freitas, Augusto		See Beaglehole, E. Poly- nesia124
Sant'iago		Beal, William James, 1833-1924
See Ficalho, F. M. C. de M.	<b>2</b> 2	Michigan 189
AngolaBarker, Henry D., 1893-	22	Beattie, Rolla Kent, 1875-
Hispaniola	226	See Piper, C. V. Washing-
Barnes, Charles Reid, 1858-1910		ton 219 See St. John, H. Washing-
Indiana	176	ton 220
Barnes, William David	170	Beauchamp, William Martin,
Iowa	179	1 1830–1925
Barnhart, John Hendley, 1871- Vermont	217	New York 200
See Elliott, S. South Caro-		Beauvisage, Georges Eugène
Time Time	213	Charles, 1852-1925
See Hollick, C. A. New York_	201	TICIT CATCACITATE
See Taylor, N. New York	203	See Guillaumin, A. New Caledonia 119
Baron, Justina J.	210	Beccari, Odoardo, 1843-1920
Pennsylvania Baron, Richard, 1847-1907	<i>لاح</i>	Borneo 103
Madagascar	97	New Guinea 120

Beck-Mannagetta, Günther (Man-	Page	
nagetta, Günther ritter Beck	441	Cameroons
von), 1856-1931 Melanesia	114	French Equatorial Africa
Becker, Ludwig1861	, pro	French Guiana
See Mueller, F. v. Victoria	73	Ivory Coast
Beckwith, Florence, 1843-1929	- 0.0	Bertoni, Moisés Santiago, 1857-
New York	200	1929
Beckwith, Martha Warren, 1871-		Paraguay
Jamaica	227	Besley, Fred Wilson, 1872-
Beddie, A. D.		See Shreve, F. Maryland
See Zotov, V. D. North Island, N. Z		Bessey, Charles Edwin, 1845-1915
land, N. Z	81	Nebraska
Bedevian, Armenag K.		Betche, Ernst, 1851-1913
(Introduction)	5	See Maiden, J. H. New
Beetle, Alan Ackerman, 1913-		South Wales
New Hampshire	197	See Moore, C. New South
Bégué, Louis Henri, 1906-		Wales
Ivory Coast	40	Bettenfeld, Marcel
Béguinot, Augusto, 1875-1940		See Bertin, A. French
	42	Guiana
LibyaBell, John, 1845-1878		Bettfreund, Carlos
Ontario	141	Argentina
	T.L	Bews, John William, 1884-1938
Bell, William Bonar, 1877-	206	Natal
North Dakota	200	Beyerle, Richard
Benner, Walter Mackinnett, 1888-	210	See Knuth, R. Venezuela
Pennsylvania	210	
Bennett, James Lawrence, 1832-		Bicknell, Eugene Pintard, 1859-
1904		Massachusatts
See Providence Franklin So-	010	Massachusetts
ciety. Rhode Island	212	Bigelow, John Milton, 1804-1878
Bennetts, William James, 1865-		Ohio206,
1920	30 A	Billings, Braddish, jr., 1819-1871
See Wheeler, W. M. Wiscon-	000	Ontario
sin	223	Billington, Cecil, 1876-
Benoist, Raymond French Guiana251,	050	Michigan
French Guiana 251,	252	Birger, Selim Birger Gotthard
Mauritania	43	(né Andersson), 1879-1931
See Bertin, A. French Gui-		Falkland Islands
ana	251	Bissell, Charles Humphrey, 1857-
Benson, Gilbert Thereon, 1896-		1925
1928	E.	Connecticut
Oregon	209	See Graves, C. B. Con-
Bentham, George, 1800-1884		necticut
Australia	63	Bitter, Georg i. e. Friedrich Au-
British Guiana	244	gust Georg, 1873-1927
See Hooker, J. D. Nigeria_	49	Hawaiian Islands
Bentley, Robert, 1821-1893		Black, John McConnell, 1855-
(Introduction)	6	
Berg, Cárlos i. e. Federico Guil-		Northern Territory
lermo Cárlos, 1843-1902		South Australia70,
	233	See Cleland, J. B. South
Argentina Bergen, Fanny (Dickerson),		Australia
1846-		Blackwell, Ellen W.
United States, general	157	See Laing, R. M. New
Bergman, Herbert Floyd, 1883-	-U.	Zealand
North Dakota 205,	206	Blake, Joseph, 1814–1888
Berro, Mariano B., -1922	200	See Fernald, M. L. Maine_
Tiphonan	259	Blake, Sidney Fay, 1892-
Uruguay Berthelot, Sabin, 1794-1880	200	Guatemala
Soa Wohh D R Conomi		See Atwood, A. C. United
See Webb, P. B. Canary	OH	States, general
Islands	87	See Beetle, A. A. New
Bertherand, Emile Louis, 1820?-		
1890	1-64	Hampshire See Flynn, N. F. Vermont
Dahomev	30	See Killin, E. P. Maryland

Blankinship, Joseph William,	Page	Bonnet, Edmond, 1848-1922 Page
1862–1938		Algeria 19
California	166	French West Africa 38
Montana 194,	195	Mauritania 43
Texas	215	Morocco 44
See Rydberg, P. A. Montana_	195	Tunisia60
Blatchley, Willis Stanley, 1859-		Boot, David Herbert
1940		Iowa 179
Indiana	176	Bornmüller, Joseph (Josef)
Blewitt, Arthur Edmund, 1872-		Friedrich Nicolaus, 1862-
Connecticut	171	Brazil 240
Blodgett, Frederick Harvey, 1872-		Borzi, Antonino, 1852-1921
1926		Libya 41
See Shreve, F. Maryland	186	Bouquet, J. Algeria 17
Blomquist, Hugo Leander, 1888-	20.	Boutique, R.
North Carolina	204	See Staner, P. Belgian Con-
Blondel, Raoul Émile, 1864-		go24
Argentina	231	Bouton, Louis1878
Bocquillon-Limousin, Henri		Mascarene Islands 99
Tunisia	60	Bouvé, Thomas Tracy, 1815-1896
Bode, Irwin Theodore, 1891-		Massachusetts 187
Iowa	178	Bowman, Howard Hiestand Min-
Böcher, Tyge Wittrock, 1909-		nich, 1886-
Greenland	155	Florida 172
Boerlage, Jacob Gijsbert, 1849-		Bowman, Paul William, 1897-
1900		Quebec 143
Dutch East Indies	105	Box, Harold Edmund, 1898-
See Hasselt, A. L. van. Su-	100	Lesser Antilles 229
matra	129	Brace, John Pierce, 1793-1872
Bogue, Ernest Everett, 1864-1907	000	Connecticut 171 Bradford, George W., 1796–1883
Oklahoma	<b>2</b> 08	New York 200
Bois, Désiré Georges Jean Marie,		Bradner, Elbert, 1847-1913
1856-	=	Indiana 176
(Introduction)	5 <b>3</b> 5	Bradtke, W1919
See Paillieux, A. Ethiopia	อย	Melanesia 115
Boitel, M.	44	Brainerd, Ezra, 1844-1924
Morocco	7.1	See Dole, E. J. Vermont 217
Boldingh, Isaac (Isaäc, Izaak),		Brandegee, Mary Katharine
1879–1938 Java	112	(Layne) (Curran), 1844-1920
Lesser Antilles	228	California 166
Bolle, Carl August, 1821-1909		Brandegee, Townshend Stith,
Canary Islands	87	1843-1925
Bolton, Florence		California 166, 167
See Burtt Davy, J. Uganda	61	Mexico 150 See Greene, E. L. California 168
Bolus, Frank		
Cape of Good Hope	28	Brandwijk, M. G. Breyer- See Breyer-Brandwijk, M. G.
South-west Africa	56	Branner, John Casper, 1850-1922
Bolus, Harry, 1834-1911		Arkansas164
Cape of Good Hope	28	Braun, Alexander Carl Heinrich,
See Macowan, P. South		1805–1877
Africa	54	Ethiopia 34
Bolus, Louisa (Kensit) i. e. Har-		Braun, Emma Lucy, 1889-
riet Margaret Louisa (Mrs. F.		Ohio 207
Bolus), 1877-		Braun, Johannes, 1859-1893
See Bolus, F. Cape of Good		Cameroons 27
Hope	28	Braun, Karl Philipp Johann
See Bolus, F. South-west	<b>.</b>	Georg, 1870-1935
Africa	56	Tanganyika 57
Bongard, Heinrich Gustav i. e.		Braun-Blanquet, Josias, 1884- Morocco
August Heinrich Gustav, 1786-		Morocco 44 Bravo Hollis, Helia, 1903-
1839	130	
Alaska	120	TICATCO

Brehmer, Wilhelm von, 1883-	Page	, ===, ==,	Page
See Wiesner, J. (Introduc-	õ	1873-   Polynesia	125
tion)Bremekamp, Cornelis Eliza	J	Brown, Harry Philip, 1887–	120
Bremekamp, Cornelis Eliza Bertus, 1888-		New York	199
Bechuanaland Protectorate	23	Brown, Nicholas Edward, 1849-	
See Burtt Davy, J. Trans-		1934	
vaal	59	British Guiana	244
Brendel, Frederick, 1820-1912		See Kerr, J. G. Argentina	235
Illinois	175	See Lugard, E. J. Bechuana-	
United States, general	158	land Protectorate	23
Brendle, Thomas Roy, 1889-		Brown, R. N. Rudmose	
See Kline, W. A. Pennsyl-	04.4	See Rudmose Brown, R. N.	
vania	211	Brown, Robert (of Campster),	
See Lick, D. E. Pennsyl-	044	1842–1895 British Columbia	104
vania 1999 1010	211	Brown, Stewardson, 1867–1921	134
Brewer, William Henry, 1828-1910	165	See Keller, I. A. Pennsyl-	
CaliforniaBreyer-Brandwijk, Maria Gerdina,	100	vania	211
1899-		Brown, William Henry, 1884-1939	~11
See Watt, J. M. South		Philippine Islands 122,	123
Africa	54	Bruhin, Thomas Aquinas, 1835-	
Brink, R. C. Bakhuizen van den		1895	
See Bakhuizen van den		United States, general	158
Brink, R. C.		Wisconsin	221
Britten, James, 1846-1924		Bruijn Kops, George François de,	
Dutch East Indies	106	1820–1881	
Nyasaland	50	Sumatra	129
See Gregory, J. W. Kenya	40	Bruno, Alessandro	
Britton, Elizabeth Gertrude		Sahara	51
(Knight), 1858-1934	000	Bruns, Ferdinand	0~4
See Willis, O. R. New York	203		256
Britton, Nathaniel Lord, 1859-		Brush, Warren David, 1881- Puerto Rico	230
1934	161	Bruyn Kops, G. F. de	<b>20</b> 0
Arizona 168 Bahama Islands	$\frac{104}{224}$	See Bruijn Kops, G. F. de.	
Bermuda Islands	87	Bryan, Edwin Horace, jr., 1898-	
Lesser Antilles	229		109
New Jersey	197		116
Puerto Rico	230	Bryan, William Alanson, 1875-	
United States, general	158		109
United States, northeastern_	160	Micronesia	116
Yukon	145	Bryant, Alfred T.	
See Hollick, C. A. New York_	201	Natal	48
See Morong. T. Paraguay	253	Buchanan, John, -1898	
See Rusby, H. H. Bolivia	238		101
Broadhurst, Jean Alice, 1873-		North Island, N. Z	79
See Walker, H. G. New	100	South Island, N. Z.	82
Jersey	198	Buchholz, John Theodore, 1888-	164
Brooks, Alonzo Beecher, 1873-	221		165
West Virginia See Core, E. L. West Vir-	221	Buchtien, Otto	100
ginia	221		237
Broun, Alfred Forbes, 1858-	~~~	Bülow, Werner von	-0.
Anglo-Egyptian Sudan	20		127
Brown, Addison, 1830-1913		Büttner, Richard i. e. Oscar Alex-	
See Britton, N. L. United		ander Richard, 1858-	
States, northeastern	160	Togo	58
Brown, Calvin Smith, 1866-	£254	Buhl, Carl Arthur, 1913-7935	
Mississippi	193	See Peattie, D. C. Indiana.	177
Brown, Clair Alan, 1903-		See Pepoon, H. S. Illinois.	175
Louisiana	183	Bukasov, Sergei Mikhailovich,	
Michigan	190	1891-	
Brown, Elizabeth Dorothy			149
(Wuist), 1880-		Bull, Henry	
See Brown, F. B. H. Poly-	70-	See Lauderburn, D. E. Mis-	100
nesia	125	sissippi	193

Bullock, Arthur Allman, 1906-	Page	Cambage, Richard Hind, 1859-1928	Page
See Lugard, E. J. Uganda_	61	New South Wales	65
Burgess, Edward Sandford, 1855-		Cammerloher, Hermann, 1885-	00
1928		1940	
	000		405
New York	200	Dutch East Indies	105
Burk, Isaac, 1816–1893		Campbell, A. G.	
See Smith, A. H. Pennsyl-		See Sullivan, D. Victoria	75
vania	212	Campbell, George Gordon, 1863-	
Burk, Myrle Marie Juliana, 1898-	-	Nova Scotia	140
	179	Campbell, Robert, 1835-1921	
Iowa	119	Quebec	143
Burkill, Isaac Henry, 1870-			TAO
Argentina	233	Campos Novaes, José de	
Melanesia	115	See Novaes, José de Campos	
Nyasaland	50	Camus, Aimée Antoinette, 1879-	
Polynesia	125	See Guillaumin, A. Poly-	
	120	nesia	125
Burman, William Alfred, 1856-		Cantú, Débora Ramírez	
1909	_	See Ramírez Cantú, Débora	
Manitoba	138		
Burnham, Stewart Henry, 1870-		Carazo Peralta, Manuel, tr.	
New York	200	See Polakowsky, H. Costa	
		Rica	147
See Stetson, S. New York	203	Cardoso, João, jr.	
Burns, George Plumer, 1871-		Cape Verde Islands	88
Vermont	217	Dutch East Indies	106
Burollet, Pierre André, 1889-			
Tunisia	60	São Thomé and Principe	52
Burtt, Bernard Dearman, 1902-	00	Cardot, Jules, 1860-1934	
		See Delamare, E. Newfound-	
1938		land	140
Belgian Congo	24	Carrier, Joseph Célestin, 1833-1904	
Burtt Davy, Joseph, 1870-1940		Quebec	144
Gold Coast	38		7.11
Nyasaland	50	Carrisso, Luis Wittnich, 1886-1937	00
	59	Angola	22
Transvaal		Carruthers, William, 1830-1922	
Uganda	61	See Gregory, J. W. Kenya.	40
See Greene, E. L. California.	168	Carse, Harry, 1857-1930	
Bush, Benjamin Franklin, 1858-		North Island, N. Z	79
1937		Carter, James Madison Gore, 1843-	
Missouri 193	194		
See Daniels, F. P. Missouri	194	1919	-1 100 4
	201	Illinois	174
See Mackenzie, K. K. Mis-	704	United States, general	158
souri	194	Carter, Joel Jackson, 1843-1912	
Busse, Walter Karl Otto, 1865-		See Small, J. K. Pennsyl-	
1933		vania	212
Tanganyika	57	Carter, William R.	
Bustos, M. R. Espinosa			191
		British Columbia	134
See Espinosa Bustos, M. R.		Cary, Charles Allen, 1861-1935	
Butler, S. R.		Alabama	163
Labrador	137	Cary, Merritt, 1880-1918	
Butteaud, Édouard		Colorado	169
Society Islands	128	Wyoming	223
Society Islands 1070	340		
Butters, Frederic King, 1878-		Castellanos, Alberto	232
See Rosendahl, C. O. Min-		See Kurtz, F. Argentina	202
nesota	192	Castetter, Edward Franklin, 1896-	
Caballero y Segares, Arturo		Arizona	164
Morocco	44	New Mexico 198	, 199
Cadet de Gassicourt, Charles		Castillo, Luis	
	4. 1	Chile	246
Louis, 1769-1821	050		
French Guiana	252	Castle, William Ernest, 1867-	100
Cain, Stanley Adair, 1902-		Kansas	182
Tennessee	215	Castro, Eduardo B.	4
Calandrini Pinheiro, Enéas	ery Dis	Argentina	231
See Pinheiro, Enéas Calandrini		Caum, Edward Leonard, 1893-	
See Fillietto, Elleas Catalutini		Hawaiian Islands	111
Calderón, Salvador, 1884-1940	\$ 30	See Christophersen, E. Ha-	
See Standley, P. C. Sal-			111
vador	154	waiian Islands	7.7.7
Camara, Manoel Arruda da		Cayla, Victor	
See Arruda da Camara, Manoel		See Dubard, M. Morocco	45

Chabrolin, Charles	Page	Christensen, Carl Frederik Al- I
Tunisia	60	bert-Continued
Chamberlain, Edward Blanchard,		See Skottsberg, C. Poly-
1878-1925		nesia
Maine	184	See Summerhayes, V. S. Sey-
Chamberlain, Lucia Sarah	100	chelles
United States, northeastern	160	Christian, Frederick William,
Chamberlain, Ralph Very, 1879-	017	1867–1934
UtahChapman, Alvan Wentworth,	217	Micronesia
		Christophersen, Erling, 1898-
1809–1899	172	Galapagos Islands
FloridaUnited States, southeastern_	161	Hawaiian Islands
Chase, Agnes i. e. Mary Agnes	101	Polynesia Samoan Islands
(Merrill), 1869-		Tristan da Cunha Islands
See Millspaugh, C. F.		Christy, Cyrus William, 1831-1881
Mexico	151	Pennsylvania
Cheel, Edwin, 1872-		Christy, Robert Miller, 1861-1928
Australia	63	Manitoba
See Ewart, A. J. Northern		Chrysler, Mintin Asbury, 1871-
Territory	67	See Shreve, F. Maryland_
Cheeseman, Thomas Frederic,		Churchill, Joseph Richmond,
1846-1923		1845–1933
Australian Islands	101	Massachusetts
New Zealand	77	Clark, Arthur
North Island, N. Z	79, 80	See Deane, Walter. Massa-
Polynesia	125	chusetts
South Island, N. Z	82	Clark, Hal Beck
Cheesman, Ernest Entwisle,		See Pammel, L. H. Iowa
1898-		Clark, Howard Walton, 1870-1941
See Williams, R. O. Venezuela	261	Indiana
Cheney, Lellen Sterling, 1858-1938	201	See Evermann, B. W. In-
Wisconsin 22	1, 222	diana
Chermont de Miranda, Vicente	1, 22-	Clark, Hubert Lyman, 1870-
See Miranda, V. C. de	이 얼마다	See Cobb. N. A. Massa-
Chesnut, Victor King, 1867-1938		See Cobb, N. A. Massa- chusetts
California	167	Clary, Louis Raphaël i. e. Louis
Chevalier, Auguste i. e. Jean Bap-		Jean Guillaume Raphaël, 1859-
tiste Auguste, 1873-		1892
Cape Verde Islands	88	Algeria
French Equatorial Africa	36	Clason, E. W.
French Somaliland	37	Clason, E. W. Java
French West Africa		Claypole, Edward Waller, 1835-
Ivory Coast	40	1901
Sahara	51	Pennsylvania
Senegal	52	Cleland, John Burton, 1878-
West Africa	62	New South Wales
Chiovenda, Emilio, 1871-1940	90	Northern Territory
Eritrea	33	South Australia
EthiopiaItalian Somaliland	39	Clements, Frederic Edward, 1874-
Kenya	40	Nebraska
Chipp, Thomas Ford, 1886-1931	40	See Rosendahl, C. O. Min-
Anglo-Egyptian Sudan	21	nesota
Gold Coast		Clercq, Frederik Sigismund Alex-
Chisholm, Edwin Claud	55, 55	ander de, 1842-1906
New South Wales	65	Dutch East Indies
Chodat, Robert Hippolyte, 1865-	~~~	Clohisy, Matt
1934		Wisconsin2
Argentina	233	Clokey, Ira Waddell, 1879-
Paraguay	252	See Brandegee, T. S. Cali-
Christensen, Carl Frederik Albert,		fornia :
1872-		Clover, Elzada Urseba, 1897-
Egypt	31	Texas
See Skottsberg, C. Juan Fer-		Clunies Ross, W. J.
nandez Islands	114	See Ross, W. J. Clunies

Clute, Willard Nelson, 1869- (Introduction)	Page 5	Cooper, William Skinner, 1884 Page Alaska 131
New York	200	Michigan 190
United States, general	160	Coppetti, Victor
Cobb, Nathan Augustus, 1859-		See González, M. Uruguay_ 259
1932		Cordemoy, Eugène Jacob de
Massachusetts	187	See Jacob de Cordemoy, E.
Coburn, Louise Helen, 1851-		Candona Tria
Maine	185	Cordero, Luis
Cockayne, Leonard, 1855-1934		Ecuador 251
New Zealand	77. 78	Core, Earl Lemley, 1902-
North Island, N. Z	80	West Virginia (13), 221
South Island, N. Z	82	See Millspaugh, C. F. West
See Speight, R. South Is-	02	Virginia 221
land, N. Z	85	Corre, Armand Marie, 1841-
Cockerell, Theodore Dru Alison,	OU	French Guinea 37
1866-		Corrêa, Manoel Pio, 1875?-1934
	170	Brazil238
Colorado		Cortés, Santiago
See Daniels, F. P. Colorado	170	Colombia249
Cocks, Reginald Wodehouse		Cortesi, Fabrizio, 1879-
Somers, 1863-1926	1.00	Libya 41
Alabama	163	
Louisiana18	3, 184	Corti, Roberto
Coker, William Chambers, 1872-		Libya 41, 42
North Carolina	204	Cory, Victor Louis, 1880-
South Carolina	213	Texas215
United States, southeastern_	161	See Parks, H. B. Texas 216
Cole, Emma Jane, 1845-1910		Cosson, Ernest Saint-Charles,
Michigan	190	1819–1889
Coleman, Nathan, 1825-1887		Algeria 18
Michigan	190	Tunisia 60
Colenso, William, 1811-1899		See Hanoteau, A. Algeria_ 19
New Zealand	78	Costa, Oswaldo de Almeida
North Island, N. Z	80	See Peckolt, T. Brazil 240
Collins, Frank Shipley, 1848-1920		Cotton, Arthur Disbrowe, 1879-
See Dame, L. L. Massachu-		Belgian Congo 25
setts	187	Cotton, Mrs. E. M.
Collins, Guy N., 1872-1938		See Vallentin, Mrs. E. F.
See Cook, O. F. Puerto Rico_	230	Falkland Islands 89
Combs, Robert, 1872-1899		Coulter, John Merle, 1851-1928
Cuba	226	Indiana 176, 177
Compton, Robert Harold, 1886-		Texas216
Cape of Good Hope	28	United States, western 162
See Rendle, A. B. New Cale-		See Gray, A. United States,
donia	119	northeastern 160
Conard, Henry Shoemaker, 1874-		
Iowa	179	Coulter, Stanley i. e. Moses Stan-
Congdon, Joseph Whipple, 1834-	- "	ley, 1853- Indiana 176
1910		
사람들은 어디에 가득하는 것이 되었다. 그 사람들은 사람들은 사람들이 되었다면 하는 것이 되었다.	167	Courbon, Alfred, 1829-[?] Eritrea 33
CaliforniaConstance, Lincoln, 1909-	10.	
Colifornia	167	Courtney, Wilbur Doane, 1896-
California	101	See St. John, H. Washing-
Conzatti, Cassiano, 1862-	1/0	
Mexico	149	Coutinho, Antonio Xavier Pereira,
Conzemius, Édouard		1851–1939
Honduras	148	Cape Verde Islands 88
Cook, Mabel Priscilla, 1866-		Coville, Frederick Vernon, 1867-
Maine	185	1937
See Dame, L. L. Massachu-		Alaska131
setts	187	California 167
Cook, Orator Fuller, 1867-		Oregon 209
Puerto Rico	230	See Branner, J. C. Arkan-
Cooper, George Proctor, 3d		sas 164
Liberia	41	See Funston, F. Alaska 131
Cooper, James Graham, 1830-1902		Cox, George Hastings, 1871-
Washington	219	Nova Scotia 141

Craig, Moses, 1864?-1913	Page	Dalton, Henry G.
Ohio	207	British Guiana
See Selby, A. D. Ohio	208	D'Alton, St. Eloy
Cranwell, Lucy May	00	Victoria
North Island, N. Z	80	Dalziel, John McEwen, 1872-
Polynesia	125	Nigeria
See Oliver, W. R. B. North	0-	West Africa
Island, N. Z	81	See Hutchinson, J. West
See Wall, A. North Island,		Africa
N. Z	81	Dame, Lorin Low, 1838-1903
Cratty, Robert Irvin, 1853-1940		Massachusetts
Iowa	178	Dandouau, André, 1874-1925
See Pammel, L. H. Michi-	الماداد	Madagascar
gan	191	Danguy, Paul
See Wolden, B. O. Iowa	181	See Lecomte, H. Madagas-
Crawford, David Livingston, 1889-		car
Hawaiian Islands	109	Daniels, Francis Potter, 1869-
Croom, Hardy Bryan, 1797-1837		Colorado
North Carolina	204	Michigan
Crosby, Charles Steele		Missouri
See Burkill, I. H. Poly-		Darbishire, Otto Vernon, 1870-
nesia	125	1934
Crowfoot, Grace Mary (Hood)		See Rudmose Brown, R. N.
Anglo-Egyptian Sudan	21	South Orkney Islands
Cruz, Porto da, visconde do		Dardeau, William S.
See Porto da Cruz, visconde de	0	See Barker, H. D. Hispani-
Cuatrecases (Arumí), José, 1903-	-	ola
Colombia	249	Darlington, Henry Townsend,
Cranad Angusta Taon 1868_	~10	1875-
Cuénod, Auguste Jean, 1868-	60	Michigan
Tunisia	. 00	Darlington, William, 1782-1863
Cuevas, Benjamin Mexico	150	Pennsylvania
Commission Transport Alfred 1984	100	Daruty, Clément
Cummins, Henry Alfred, 1864-		
1939	- 20	Mascarene Islands
Gold Coast	39	Daubenmire, Rexford F., 1909-
Cuoco, L.	20	See St. John, H. Washing-
Eritrea	33	Dovidson Anatomber 1860 1020
Curran, Hugh McCollum, 1875-	040	Davidson, Anstruther, 1860-1932
Colombia	249	Arizona
Curran, Mary Katharine (Layne)		California 1879
See Brandegee, Mary Kath-		Davidson, John, 1878-
arine (Layne) (Curran)		British Columbia
Curtis, Moses Ashley, 1808-1872		Davies, Clara Anne
See Hyams, C. W. North		See Kellerman, W. A. Ohio-
Carolina	204	Davies, Olive Blanche
Cushing, Harold Beveridge, 1873-		See Ewart, A. J. Northern
See Campbell, R. Quebec	143	Territory
Cuzent, Gilbert Henri, 1820-1891		Davis, Charles Albert, 1861-1916
Society Islands	129	Michigan
Dachnowski [later Dachnowski-		Davis, Charles Henry Stanley,
Stokes], Alfred Paul, 1875-	1	1840–1917
Michigan	190	See Leonard, E. J. Connecti-
Däniker, Albert Ulrich, 1894-		cut
New Caledonia	119	Davis, Consett i. e. Harrold Fos-
Dale, Ivan Robert, 1904-	5 5 6 1	bery Consett
See Battiscombe, E. Kenya.	40	New South Wales
Daley, Charles		Davis, Lucius Daniel, 1825-1900
Victoria	74	Rhode Island
Dall, William Healey, 1845-1927	• •	Davis, Thomas Arthur Warren,
Alaska	130	1899-
Dallas, Ellen Markoe (Wharton)	-50	British Guiana
New York	201	Davy, Joseph Burtt
Dalrymple, Kenneth Waring,	201	See Burtt Davy, Joseph
1875-		Dawe, Morley Thomas, 1880-
		Gambia
See Allan, H. H. North Island, N Z	79	Høanda
1411U. IV. 41	4 24 1	1/2/2/11/12/1

Dawodu, Thomas B., -1920	Page	Dias da Rocha, Francisco Page
Nigeria	49	( )
Day, David Fisher, 1829-1900	- <del>1</del> 0	See Rocha, F. D. da Díaz Romero, Belisario, 1872-
See Zenkert, C. A. New		Bolivia 237
York	204	Dickson, John Martin
Day, Edward Hartsinck, 1833-		Ontario 142
1895		Diehl, William Webster, 1891-
See Willis, O. R. New York_	203	Iowa 179
Day, Mary Anna, 1852-1924		Diels, Ludwig i. e. Friedrich Lud-
United States, northeastern_	160	wig Emil, 1874-
Day, Maxwell Frank Cooper		Ecuador 250
See Davis, C. New South		Micronesia 116
Wales	65	New Guinea 120
Deam, Charles Clemon, 1865-		Sahara 51
Indiana (13)		Seychelles 100
See Coulter, S. Indiana See Schneck, J. Indiana	176	Western Australia 76
	177	See Lauterbach, Carl. New
Deane, Walter, 1848-1930	10-	Guinea 120
Massachusetts	187	Dinklage, Max Julius, 1864-1935
See New England Botanical	100	Liberia 41
Club. Massachusetts	188	Dinter, Kurt, 1868-
Debeaux, Odon i. e. Jean Odon,		South-west Africa 55
1826–1910	19	Dixon, Will A.
Algeria Decaisne, Joseph, 1807-1882	19	New South Wales 65
Dutch East Indies	106	Docters van Leeuwen, Willem
Egypt	31	Marius, 1880-
Degener, Otto, 1899-	01	Dutch East Indies 106, 107
Hawaiian Islands 109	111	Java 113
Delabarre, Edmund Burke, 1863-	,	Dodge, Charles Keene, 1844-1918
Labrador	137	Michigan 190, 191
Delamare, Ernest, 1836?-1888	10.	Ontario 142
Newfoundland	140	Dodge, Natt Noyes
Delevoy, Gaston, 1884-		See Patraw, P. M. Arizona_ 164
Belgian Congo	25	Dodson, William Rufus, 1867-
Delile, Alire Raffeneau		Louisiana 184
See Raffeneau-Delile, Alire		Doell, Jacob Homer, 1879-
Denniston, Rollin Henry, 1874-	M Hele	Kansas 182
Wisconsin	222	Dole, Eleazer Johnson, 1888- Vermont217
Denny, Andrew, 1812-1869	11,141	Vermont 217 Dolph, John Mather, 1845-1910
Alabama	163	Pennsylvania 211
Densmore, Frances Theresa, 1867-		Domin, Karel, 1882-
Minnesota	192	Queensland68
Washington	219	Western Australia 76
Descourtilz, Michel Étienne, 1775-		Dominguez, Juan Anibal, 1876-
1836		Argentina 231
West Indies	224	Donat, Arturo, 1893-1937
Desorthés	100	Patagonia 254
See Sériziat, C. Algeria	20	Douglass, Benjamin Wallace,
Detmers, Frederica, 1867-1934		1882-
Ohio	206	See Wilson, G. Indiana 178
De Verteuil, Louis Antoine Aimé		Doumergue, François, 1858?-1938
Gaston, 1807-[?]		Algeria 17, 19
Venezuela (Trinidad)	260	Downing, Charles Toogood
Devez, G.		Australian Islands 102
French Guiana	251	Dragendorff, Georg i. e. Johann
Devold, J.	ا در ر	Georg Noel, 1836-1898
Greenland	155	(Introduction)6
Dewèvre, Alfred, 1866-1897		Drake del Castillo, Emmanuel,
Belgian Congo	23	1855-1904
Dewey, Lyster Hoxie, 1865-	440	Polynesia124, 125
Ontario	142	See Baillon, H. E. Mada-
De Wildeman, Émile	\$155a	gascar 96
See Wildeman, Emile de		Drake-Brockman, Ralph Evelyn,
Dey, J. J.		1875- British Somaliland 27
See Castillo, L. Chile	246	British Somaliland 27

Drar, Mohammed	Page	Dyer, W. T. Thiselton Pa
Egypt	31	See Thiselton-Dyer, W. T.
Drouet. Francis Elliott, 1907-		Eames, Arthur Johnson, 1881-
See Rickett, H. W. Mis-		See Wiegand, K. M. New
souri	194	York 2
Dubard, Marcel Marie Maurice,		Eames, Edwin Hubert, 1865-
-1914		Newfoundland 1
Morocco	45	See Graves, C. B. Connec-
Ducellier, Léon Octave, 1878-		ticut 1
1937		Earle, Franklin Sumner, 1856-
Algeria	18, 19	1929
Duchesne, Fl.		Alabama 1
Belgian Congo	24	Eastwood, Alice, 1859-
Ducros, A. H.		Alaska1
Egypt	31	California 1
Dudley, William Russel, 1849-		Colorado1
1911		Mexico 150, 1
See Twining, A. Pennsyl-	616	Utah 2 Eaton, Daniel Cady, 1834-1895
vania	212	
See Wiegand, K. M. New	203	See Berzelius Society. Con-
York	200	necticut 1' Edwall, Gustavo, 1862~
Dürkop, Erich Ernst Friedrich,		Brazil 2
1879–	51	See Löfgren, A. Brazil 2
Sahara Georges Oc-	OI	Eeden, Frederik Willem van,
Dujardin-Beaumetz, Georges Octave, 1833-1895		1829–1901
	6	Dutch East Indies 1
(Introduction) Duque Jaramillo, Jesús María	U	Égasse, Ed.
Colombia	249	See Dujardin-Beaumetz, G.
Durand, Ernest Armand, 1872-	-10	O. (Introduction)
1910		Eggert, Heinrich Karl Daniel,
Libya	41	1841–1904
Durand, Hélène		See Engelmann Botanical
See Durand, T. Belgian		Club. Missouri 1
Congo	24	Eggleston, Willard Webster, 1863-
Durand, Théophile Alexis, 1855-		1935
1912		See Dole, E. J. Vermont 2
Africa	16	See Jesup, H. G. New
Belgian Congo	24	Hampshire19
Costa Rica	146	Ehlers, John Henry, 1878-
D'Urban, William Stewart Mitch-		See Gates, F. C. Michigan 19
ell, 1837-1934		Eichler, August Wilhelm, 1839-
Quebec	144	1887
Durrell, Lawrence Wood, 1888-		See Martius, K. F. P. von.
Colorado	170	Brazil23
Dusén, Per Karl Hjalmar, 1855-		Ekman, Erik Leonard, 1883-1931
1926	ا	Hispaniola 22
Brazil	240	Elbert, Johannes Eugen Wilhelm,
Greenland	155	1878–1915
Patagonia	254	Jaya 11
See Macloskie, G. Pata-	C~C	Elder, Norman Lascelles
gonia	253	See Zotov, V. D. North
Duss, Antoine, père, 1840-1924	വെ	Island, N. Z 5
Lesser Antilles	229	Elliot, George Francis Scott,
Duthie, Augusta Vera	29	1862–1934
Cape of Good Hope	29	Sierra Leone 5
Duyfjes, J. J. See Eeden, F. W. van.		Elliott, Stephen, 1771–1830
Dutch East Indies	105	South Carolina 21 Emberger, Louis i. e. Marie Louis,
	105	
Duyster, Marinus, 1886-	105	1897- Morocco 44, 4
Dutch East Indies Dwyer, Joseph Wilfrid, 1869-	709	
New South Wales	66	Emberson, Frederick C., -1913 See Campbell, Robert. Que-
Dyer, Robert Allen, 1900-	00	bec14
Cape of Good Hope	29	Emerson, Fred Wilbert, 1886-
Tristan da Cunha Islands	92	New Mexico 19

Emerson, George Barrell, 1797- Pag	Farrar, William Gardner
1881	See Simonds, A. B. Massa-
Massachusetts 18	
Emrich, Karl	Farwell, Oliver Atkins, 1867-
Brazil24	Michigan1
Endert, Frederik Hendrik, 1891-	See Beal, W. J. Michigan 1
Endlicher, Stephan Friedrich	
Ladislaus, 1804–1849	Maine1
	Wisconsin 2
	Tawocti, Itosamonu A.
Polynesia 12	California1
Engler, Adolf i. e. Heinrich Gus-	Fawcett, Stella Grace Maisie
tav Adolf, 1844–1930	South Australia
	Fawcett, William, 1851-1926
	Jamaica 9
	See Hitchcock A S Ja-
Tanganyika 57, 5	maica2
English, Mrs. Carl S.	Featherman, Americus, 1822-[?]
See Hardin, Edith	
Erlanson, Eileen Jessie (White-	Louisiana 1
head) (Grimes), 1899-	Feay, William T., 1803-1879
Indiana 17	Georgia 1
Virginia21	
Ernst, Adolf i. e. Gustav Adolf,	See Rand, E. L. Maine 1
1832–1899	Fender, Flora S.
	37
Venezuela 260, 26	Fenno, Frank Ernest, -1920 New
Escomel, Edmundo	371-
Peru 25	
Eskew, Cletis T.	Ferguson, William Cashman,
Oklahoma 20	
Espina, Ramón	New York 2
Colombia 24	
Espinosa, Reinaldo, tr., 1899-	Franklin 1
See Diels, L. Ecuador 25	10 Labrador 1
Espinosa Bustos, Marcial R.,	Maine 184, 1
1874-	Newfoundland 1
Chile 24	6 Nova Scotia 1
Patagonia 25	
	See Gray, A. United States,
21,612,0.2.	400 4
	See Providence Franklin So-
Evans, Maurice Smethurst, 1854-	
Evans, Walter Harrison, 1863-	See Stemen, T. R. Okla-
Alaska 13	1 homa2
Evermann, Barton Warren, 1853-	See Taylor, N. New York 2
1932	Fernow, Bernhard Eduard, 1851-
Indiana 17	
Ewan, Joseph Andorfer, 1909-	Cuba2
Arizona 16	3 Ferris, Mrs. Roxana Judkins
Ewart, Alfred James, 1872-1937	(Stinchfield), 1895-
Northern Territory	7 Mexico1
Victoria 73, 7	
There Soth Tudgen 1005	de Mello, conde de, 1837-1903
Ewer, Seth Judson, 1905-	
See Fernald, M. L. Maine 18	Fighria Carta Carlos (Karl)
Ewing, Clare Olin	Fiebrig-Gertz, Carlos (Karl),
North Carolina 20	05 1869-
Exell. Arthur Wallis, 1901-	Paraguay 252, 2
Angola 2	2 Figuèiredo Gomes e Sousa, An-
	2 tónio de
Eyles, Fredrick	See Sousa, A. de F. Gomes e
Southern Rhodesia 5	5 Filet, G. J., 1825-1891
	Dutch East Indies 1
Falla, R. A.	Fink, Bruce, 1861-1927
See Sladden, B. North	1 Iowa 1
	Fiori, Adriano, 1865-
Farr, Edith May, 1864-	
Alberta 13	4 Eritrea

Fishlock, Charles William Lau-	Page	Fowler, James, 1829-1923 Page 1829-1923
rence, 1903-		New Brunswick 1
Belgian Congo	25	Nova Scotia 1
Fitting, Hans i. e. Johannes Theo-		Franchet, Adrien René, 1834-1900
dor Gustav Ernst, 1877-		British Somaliland
Algeria	19	French Somaliland
AlgeriaFitzgerald, William Vincent,		Patagonia2
-1929		Francis, William Douglas
	5, 76	Queensland
Fitzpatrick, Mary Frances (Lin-	٥, ٠٠	Queensland See Bailey, F. M. Queens-
		land
der)	179	
See Fitzpatrick, T. J. Iowa-	110	Fraser, Samuel Victorian, 1890-
Fitzpatrick, Thomas Jefferson,		Kansas 1
1868-	170	Fraser, William Pollock, 1867-
Iowa178,	119	Saskatchewan 1
Flahault, Charles Marie Henri,		Frazee, Louis Jacob, 1819-1905
1852–1935	10	Kentucky 1
Algeria	19	Freeman, Chester Peter, 1890-
Fletcher, Henry Turner, 1884-	040	Tennessee 2
Texas	216	Freeman, William George, 1874-
Fletcher, James, 1852-1908		
Ontario	142	
Flint, William Francis, 1849-1904		See Stone, H. British Guiana2
New Hampshire 196	197	Guiana 2
Flores, Leopoldo		Freire-Marreco, Barbara W.
Mexico	149	See Robbins, W. W. New
Flynn, Nellie Francena (Waite),		Mexico 1
1861?–1922		Trains Traderica W
	218	Brazil 238, 2
Vermont Paris (Was B. F.	210	Freitas, Augusto Sant'iago Bar-
Fogel, Estelle Denis (Mrs. R. E.		jona de
Buchanan), 1876-	170	See Barjona de Freitas,
See Pammel, L. H. Iowa	178	
Fogg, John Milton, jr., 1898-		A. S.
Massachusetts	187	French, Charles, 1840-1933
Foltz, Kent Oscanyan, 1857-		See Spencer, B. Victoria
Ohio	207	Fries, Robert Elias i. e. Klas Rob-
Fonseca, Eurico Teixeira da, 1871-	1.5	ert Elias, 1876-
Brazil	238	Argentina2
Fonseca, José Pinto da		Northern Rhodesia
See Luederwaldt, H. Brazil_	242	See Fries, T. C. E. Kenya
Font y Quer (Font Quer), Pio,		Fries, Thore Christian Elias,
1888-		1886-1930
Morocco	45	Kenya
Fontaine, William Morris, 1835-	. 10	Frost, Charles Christopher, 1805-
1913		1880
West Virginia	221	
Forbes, Charles Noyes, 1883-1920	221	See Cobb, N. A. Massa- chusetts 18
Hawaiian Islands 109,	TTT	Frye, Theodore Christian, 1869-
Forbes, Helena M. L.		United States, western 16
Natal	48	Frye, Wilbert Mason
Forbes, Henry Ogg, 1851-1932		West Virginia 22
Keeling Islands	95	Fuentes (Maturana), Francisco,
Molucca Islands	117	1876–1934
Fors (y Reyes), Alberto J.		Chile 2
Cuba	225	Polynesia 1
Fosberg, Francis Raymond, 1908-		See Philippi, Federico.
Hawaiian Islands	110	Chile 24
Polynesia	125	Fuller, Albert Morse, 1899-
See St. John, H. Polynesia_	126	Wisconsin 22
	170	
Foster, E. W.	40	Fuller, Joseph B., 1827-1910
Nigeria	49	See Beckwith, F. New
Foster, John Harold, 1880-		York 20
See Flint, W. F. New Hamp-	19716	Fullmer, Edward Lawrence, 1870-
shire	197	See Kellerman, W. A. Ohio_ 20
Foureau, Fernand, 1850-1914		Fults, Jess Lafayette, 1910-
Algeria	18	Towa 17

Funston, Frederick, 1865-1917	Page	Gepp, Antony—Continued Pa
Alaska	131	See Rendle, A. B. Mozam-
Fussell, Linnaeus, 1842-1907		bique
Pennsylvania	211	See Rendle, A. B. New
Fyles, Faith		Guinea12
Canada	133	
Gagnepain, François, 1866-	199	See Rendle, A. B. Northern
	400	Territory
Paracel Islands	122	Gerth van Wijk, H. L.
Gaisser, Karl		(Introduction)
Togo	59	Ghesquière, Jean
Galpin, Ernest Edward, 1858-		Belgian Congo
Cape of Good Hope	29	
Transvaal	<b>5</b> 9	Giacometto, Juan
	00	See Espina, R. Colombia 24
Gancedo, Alejandro	00.4	Gibbes, Lewis Reeve, 1810-1894
Argentina	234	South Carolina 21
Gandoger, Michel, 1850-1926		Gibbs, Frank James, 1900-
Morocco	45	
Garcia, Rodolpho, 1873-		See Shannon, C. W. Okla-
Brazil	240	homa20
García Salas M., Jorge		Gibbs, Lilian Suzette, 1870-1925
	147	Borneo 10
See Guérin, R. Guatemala_	147	Fiji Islands 10
García y Merino, Manuel		New Guinea 12
Peru	257	Queensland6
Gardiner, John Stanley, 1872-		
See Willis, J. C. Chagos		Southern Rhodesia5
Archipelago	94	Tasmania 8
See Willis, J. C. Maldive	-	Gibert, Ernest (José Ernesto),
	ഹ	-1886
Islands	98	Uruguay 25
Gardner, Charles A.		Gibson, John, 1851?-1876
Western Australia	75, 76	Ontario 14
Gardner, Grace Brown		Ontario 19
Massachusetts	187	See Macoun, J. Ontario 14
Garman, Harrison, 1858-		Gifford, Edward Winslow, 1887-
	183	See Barrett, S. A. Califor-
Kentucky	100	nia 16
Garrett, Albert Osbun, 1870-	01=	Gifford, John Clayton, 1870-
Utah	217	
Gassicourt, Charles Louis Cadet de		
See Cadet de Gassicourt,		Gilg, Ernst Friedrich, 1867-1933
C. L.		Cameroons 2
Gates, Frank Caleb, 1887-		Gilkey, Helen Margaret, 1886-
Illinois	175	Oregon 20
Kansas(13)		Gillespie, John Wynn, -1932
	191	See Seemann, B. Fiji Islands_ 10
Michigan	101	Gillet, Just.
Gattefossé, Jean, 1886?-		
Morocco	44	Doigland Congress
Gattinger, Augustin, 1825-1903		Gilliland, Hamish Boyd
Tennessee 214	4, 215	Southern Rhodesia 5
Gauba, Erwin		Gillot, François Xavier, 1842-1910
See Schweinfurth, G.	7. 7.5.	Tunisia 6
Egypt	32	Gilmore, Melvin Randolph, 1868-
Gar Glanda 1900 1979	-	Michigan19
Gay, Claude, 1800-1873	04=	Nebraska 19
Chile	245	Girola, Carlos De Alberti, 1867-
Gay, Hippolyte		
Algeria	19	1934
Geiser, Samuel Wood, 1890-		See Spegazzini, C. Argen-
Iowa	179	tina 23
Texas	215	Glaziou, Auguste François Marie,
Gelert, Otto Carl Leonor, 1862-		1828-1906
	er er er e	Brazil 24
1899		Gleason, Henry Allan, 1882-
See Ostenfeld, C. H. Green-		
land	155	
Gelting, Paul Emil Elliot, 1905-		Illinois 17
Greenland	155	Michigan 18
Gepp, Antony, 1862-	- 1	Venezuela 26
See Andrews, C. W. Christ-	HERE!	Glendenning, Reginald, 1888-
	94	British Columbia 13
mas Island	011	**************************************

Glover, P. E.	(
Transvaur	Grandjot, Karl
See Bolus, F. Southwest	See Grandjot, F. de. Chile 24
Africa 56	
Goester, L. E.	Anglo-Egyptian Sudan 2
South Africa 55	
Goldman, Edward Alphonso, 1873-	Maine 18
Mexico 151	Graves, Charles Burr, 1860-1936
Gomes de Almeida, A.	Connecticut17
Mozambique 47	Gray, Asa, 1810-1888
Gomes e Sousa, A. de Figuèiredo.	Alaska 13
See Sousa, A. de F. Gomes e	Alaska 13 New York 20
Gómez de la Maza (y Jimenez),	United States, general 15
Manuel, 1867–1916	United States, northeastern 16
Cuba 225, 226 González, Anastasio Alfaro	
See Alfaro González, A.	nia 16
González, Darío	Grébert, René
See Guérin, R. Guatemala 147	Lesser Antilles 22
González, Matías	Greely, Adolphus Washington,
Uruguay 259	1844–1935 Franklin
Gonzáles Ortega, Jesús	Franklin 13
See Ortega, J. G.	Greene, Edward Lee, 1843-1915
Good, Ronald D'Oyley, 1896-	California 167, 16 Mexico 15
See Exell, A. W. Angola 22	
Goodale, Alfred Shepard, 1876-	Greene, Wesley, 1849-1935 Iowa178
Massachusetts 187	Greenway, Percy James, 1897-
Goodale, George Lincoln, 1839-	Tanganyika 5
1923 (Introduction) 3	1 1 1 1 1
(Introduction) 3 See Fernald, M. L. Maine 184	
Goodrich, Lucy Leonora (Hutch-	Gregory, John Walter, 1864-1932
inson), 1831–1923	Kenya4
New York 201	Greshoff, Maurits, 1862-1909
New York201 Gordinier, Hermon Camp, 1864	French Guiana 25
1930	Grevelink, Arnold Hermann Biss-
New York 201	
Gorman, Martin Woodlock, 1853-	Dutch East Indies 103
1926	Grier, Norman MacDowell, 1890-
Alaska 131	New York 20
Oregon209, 210	Griffith, Braham Grey British Columbia 13-
Washington 219	Griggs, Robert Fiske, 1881-
Gossweiler, John Angola 22	Ohio 20'
	See Moseley, E. L. Ohio 208
Gourlay, Henry William See Laing, R. M. South	Grinnell, George Bird, 1849-1938
Island, N. Z 83	
Gow, James Ellis, 1877-1914	Grinnell, Joseph, 1877-1939
Iowa 179	See Hall, H. M. California 165
Goyena, Miguel Ramírez	Griscom, Ludlow, 1890-
See Ramírez Goyena, M.	See Fernald, M. L. Vir-
Graff, Paul Weidemeyer, 1880-	ginia 218
See Standley, P. C. Mon-	See Weatherby, C. A. South
tana195	Carolina 218
Graham, Edward Harrison, 1902-	Grisebach, August Heinrich Ru-
British Guiana 244	
Utah 217	Argentina 23- Cuba 22-
Graham, Roy, 1908–1939 British Columbia 135	Lesser Antilles 228
British Columbia 135 Gram, Karl i. e. Kai (Kaj) Jørgen	West Indies22
Arthur, 1897-	Groh, Herbert, 1883-
Sahara 52	See Jackson, V. W. Mani-
Granado [Bayá], José Teodoro	toba139
del, 1895-	Grosourdy, René de
Rolivia 237	West Indies 224

Grout, Abel Joel, 1867- See Jeliffe, S. E. New	Hamilton, Arthur Andrew, 1855- Page
York 20	New South Wales 66
Guajardo, Amador Chile24	See Ewart, A. J. Northern Territory67
Guérin, René	Hamilton, Augustus, 1853-1913
Guatemala 14	7 New Zealand 78
Gürke, Max i. e. Robert Louis	
	South Island, N. Z 83
August Max, 1854-1911	Hamilton, William Massey
West Africa6	North Island, N. Z 80
Guilfoyle, William Robert, 1840-	Hancin, John, 1878-
1912	
	Kansas 182
Australia 6	; mandoux, acoige mediate milys
Guillaumin, André, 1885-	See Fishlock, C. W. L. Bel-
Melanesia 11	gian Congo 25
New Caledonia 118, 11	
Polynesia12	_ manes, dialence modern
Polynesia12 See Sarasin, F. New Cale-	See Beal, W. J. Michigan 189 Hanoteau, Adolphe i. e. Louis
see sarasin, r. New Care-	Hanoteau, Adolphe i. e. Louis
donia 11s See White, C. T. New Cale-	Joseph Adolphe Charles Con-
See White, C. T. New Cale-	stance, 1814-1897
donia 119	
Guillemin, Jean Baptiste An-	'   Algeria 19
441110mm, 500m 20ptible 22m	Hantzsch, Bernhard Adolph,
toine, 1796-1842	1075 1011
Senegal   53   Society   Islands   12	Tahradan 127
Society Islands 12	Transia Trackle (Brue Gard G
Gunckel L., Hugo	Hardin, Edith (Mrs. Carl S.
Chile 24	English)
Guppy, Henry Brougham, 1854-	See St. John, H. Washing-
Guppy, menty brougham, 1004	ton 220
1926	TT 3 470 7 TO
Keeling Islands9	771
Melanesia 11	<b>,</b>
Polynesia12	Harger, Edgar Burton, 1867-
Guzmán, David Joaquín, 1846-	See Graves, C. B. Connecti-
Salvador 15	
	Harms, Hermann August Theodor,
Haberer, Joseph Valentine, 1855-	1870-
1925	
New York 20	
See Paine, J. A. New York 20	
Hadders, Magdalene	Kansas 182
See Wehmer, C. (Introduc-	Harper, Roland McMillan, 1878-
tion)	Alabama 163
	Florida 173
Häussler, F. Hispaniola 22	
Trippetitional	Geo Calle N. A. Massacher
Hagerup, Olaf, 1889-	See Cobb, N. A. Massachu-
French West Africa 3	
Hale, Josiah, -1856	See Standley, P. C. Mexico. 152
Louisiana 18	3   Harrington, John Peabody, 1884-
Hall, Carlotta (Case), 1880-	See Robbins, W. W. New
See Hall, H. M. California 16	
See Hall, II. M. California 1005	Harris, William Samuel, 1861-
See Hall, H. M. California 16: Hall, Harry Hilbert, 1885-	Hairis, William Bamuci, 1001
See Ross, B. Kansas 18.	
Hall, Harvey Monroe, 1874-1932	New Hampshire 197
California 165, 16 Hall, James, 1811-1898	Harrison, John Burchmore, 1856-
Hall James 1811-1898	$oxed{1926}$
See Wright, John. New	British Guiana 243
	Harshberger, John William,
	1000 1000
Hallier, Hans Gottfried, 1868-1932	1869–1929
See Elbert, J. E. W. Java 11	New Jersey 198
Halsted, Byron David, 1852-1918	Hart, Henry Chichester, 1847-
New Jersey 19	7   1908
New Jersey 19	Egypt 31
Patagonia 25	
	Texas 216
Hamilton, Alexander Greenlaw,	Hartmann, Fernande
1852–1941	Hartmann, Fernande
New South Wales 60	3 Egypt 30

Hartwell, Emory Adams, 1850-	Page	Hegi, Gustav, 1876-1932	Page
1911		See Warburg, O. Angola	2:
See Simonds, A. B. Massa-		Heilprin, Angelo, 1853-1907	
chusetts	188	Mexico	151
Hartz, Nikolaj Eeg Kruse, 1867-		Heimlich, Louis Frederick, 1890-	
1937	122	1928	
Greenland	156	Indiana	177
Harvey, Francis LeRoy, 1850-1900		Heller, Amos Arthur, 1867-	
Arkansas	165	Hawaiian Islands	110
Harvey, LeRoy Harris, 1879-1922		Pennsylvania	211
Maine	185	Texas	216
Harvey, William Henry, 1811-		United States, general	158
1866		See Holzinger, J. M. Idaho	174
South Africa	54	See Small, J. K. North Car-	
See Phillips, E. P. South		olina	205
Africa	54	Heller, Edmund, 1875-1939	
Hasselt, Arend Ludolf van, 1848-		See Snodgrass, R. E. Clip-	
1909	-	perton Island	104
Sumatra	129	Hemenway, Ansel Francis, 1878-	
Hasskarl, Justus Karl, tr., 1811-		Oregon	209
1894		Hemsley, William Botting, 1843-	
See Junghuhn, F. Java	112	1924	
Hassler, Emil, 1861-1937	004	Aldabra	93
Argentina	234	Ascension Island	86
Paraguay	252	Australian Islands	102
See Chodat, R. Paraguay	252	Bermuda Islands	87
See Parodi, D. Paraguay	253	Bolivia	237
Hauman, Lucien (formerly Hau-		Central America	146
man-Merck)	20.4	Chagos Archipelago	94
Argentina 231,	234	Crozet Islands	94
Belgian Congo	25	Ethiopia	34
Patagonia	253	Fernando Noronha	89
See Kurtz, F. Argentina	232	Gloriosa Islands	95
Haupt, J. G.	100	Juan Fernandez Islands	114
See Nagel, J. J. Iowa	180	Kerguelen Island	95
Havard, Valery, 1846-1927	216	Macdonald Islands	96
Texas	210	Melanesia	115
Haviland, Francis Ernest	66	Molucea Islands	117
New South Wales	00	New Amsterdam and St. Paul	
Hay, George Upham, 1843-1913		Islands	99
See Fowler, J. New Bruns-	139	Polynesia 125,	$\frac{126}{100}$
Wick	100	Prince Edward Islands	91
Haydon, Walton See Holmes, E. M. On-		St. Helena	128
tario	142	San Ambrosio and San Felix	101
Hebert, Peter Edward, 1886-	11	Seychelles Trinidad Island	92
Michigan	191	Tristan da Cunha Islands	92
		See Cheeseman, T. F. New	02
Heckel, Édouard Marie, 1843-		Zooland	77
1916	25-1	Zealand	4.4
French Guiana	251	Henderson, Lena Bondurant, 1880-	
Madagascar	97		175
See Duss, A. Lesser An-	229	Illinois	TIU
tilles	229	Henderson, Murray Ross Dutch East Indies	107
Hedge, Catherine Elliott	187	See Steenis, C. G. G. J. van.	101
Massachusetts	101		108
Hédin, Louis Cameroons	27	Dutch East Indies Henkel, Alice, 1869-1916	100
Wadley Charles 1969 1096	21		158
Hedley, Charles, 1862-1926	125	United States, general	700
Polynesia	120	Henkel, John Spurgeon Natal	48
Hedrick, Ulysses Prentiss, 1870-		Henriques, Júlio Augusto, 1838-	
See Sturtevant, E. L. (Introduction)	6	1928	
Heering, Wilhelm Christian Au-	ا ت	São Thomé and Principe	52
gust, 1876–1916		Henry, Joseph Kaye, 1866-1930	
Tanganyika	58	British Columbia	135

er m to de dode	
Henry, Teuira, 1847–1915 Pag	
Society Islands 128	1 11000
Henshall, Hester Stansbury (Fer-	Africa 62
guson) (Mrs. J. A.) See Blankinship, J. W. Mon-	Hitchcock, Albert Spear, 1865-
	1935 Digitalist of Calculation 173
tana ———————————————————————————————————	
1861	Florida 173
Keeling Islands 9	Iowa 179 Jamaica 227
Herbert, Desmond Andrew	
See Alexander, W. B. West-	Kansas 181 Hochreutiner, Bénédict Pierre
ern Australia 7	Georges, 1873-
Hering, C. J.	Algeria19
Surinam25	
Hermann, Frederick Joseph, 1906-	Brazil 238, 241
See Beal, W. J. Michigan 18	
See Dodge, C. K. Michigan 19	Massachusetts 188
See Walpole, B. A. Michi-	See Brandegee, T. S. Cali-
gan 199	fornia 167
Herrera y Garmendia, Fortunato	fornia 167 See Yates, L. G. California 169
Luciano, 1875-	Hohenkerk, Ludovic Smith, 1874-
Peru 256, 257	
See Yacovleff, E. Peru 258	Holcomb, Irving
Herter, Wilhelm, 1884-	Connecticut 171
Uruguav 259, 260	
See Osten, C. Uruguay 259	(Introduction) 4
Hervey, Eliphalet Williams, 1834-	Holland, John Henry, 1869-
1925	(Introduction) 5
Massachusetts 18	Nigeria 49 Hollick, Charles Arthur, 1857-
Herzog, Theodor, 1880-	Hollick, Charles Arthur, 1857-
Bolivia 23	7   1933
Heyne, K., 1877-	New York 201
Dutch East Indies 103	
Hicken, Cristóbal María, 1875-	10101101
1933	Hollrung, Max, 1858-1937
Argentina 234, 235	See Schumann, K. M. New
See Kurtz, F. Argentina 232	Guinea 121
Argentina 234, 235 See Kurtz, F. Argentina 235 Hiern, William Philip, 1839-	Holm, Theodor i. e. Herman The-
1925	0001, 1004-1902
Angola 22 See Oliver, D. West Africa 65	
See Oliver, D. West Africa 65	Greenland 154
Hieronymus, Georg Hans Emmo	See Hitchcock, A. S. District of Columbia 172
Wolfgang, 1846-1921	
Argentina 232, 235	See Macoun, J. M. Mac- kenzie 138
Patagonia 255	Holmberg, Eduardo Ladislao,
See Niederlein, G. Argen-	
	000
Higham, J. F.	Argentina 232 Holmes, Edward Morell, 1843-
See Jackson, V. W. Mani-	
Higley, William Kerr, 1860-1908	Ontario 142
See Penoon, H. S. Illinois 173	011011011111111111111111111111111111111
Sec z eposz, e	1923
Hill, Albert Frederick, 1889- (Introduction)	
Maine 188 Hill, Arthur William, 1875-1941	1853-1923
See Harvey, W. H. South	See Arthur, J. C. Minne-
Africa 54	sota 192
Africa5 See Oliver, D. West Africa_ 65	
Hill, Caton N.	1929
West Virginia 227	Idaho 174
Hill, Elizabeth Sewall	Hooker, Joseph Dalton, 1817-1911
Massachusetts 188	Australian Islands 102
Hillebrand, William, 1821-1886	Cameroons 28
Hawaiian Islands 110	

Hooker, Joseph Dalton-	Page	Hoyle, Arthur Clague—Continued Par
Continued		See Burtt Davy, J. Nyasa-
Kerguelen Island	95	land
Morocco	45	Hoysradt, Lyman Henry, 1848-
New Zealand	78	1933
Nigeria	49	New York 20
Palmer Land	91	Hua, Henri, 1861-1919
Spanish Guinea	56	Dahomey 3
Tasmania	85	West Africa
Hor (or Horr), Asa, 1817-1896	06-	Huard, Victor Alphonse, 1853-
See Bigelow, J. M. Ohio	207	1929
Horne, John, 1835-1905	100	See St. John, Harold. Lab-
Fiji Islands	108	rador 18
Mascarene Islands	99	Huber, Jacques, 1867-1914
Samoan Islands	128	Brazil 24
Hosaka, Edward Yataro, 1907-		Peru 25
Hawaiian Islands	111	Huett, John W.
See St. John, H. Hawaiian		Illinois 17
Islands	111	Hultén, Eric i. e. Oscar Eric Gun-
Hosie, Robert Christie, 1896-		
Ontario	142	nar, 1894-
Hosmer, Alfred Wheeler, 1851-		Alaska 13
1903		Humbert, Henri, 1887-
See Dame, L. L. Massachu-		Madagascar
setts	187	Morocco
Hosokawa, Takehide		See Viguier, R. Madagas-
Micronesia 116,	117	car9
Hosseus, Carl Curt, 1878-		Hume, William Fraser, 1867-
Argentina	235	Egypt3
Patagonia	255	Hurst, Blythe
See Spegazzini, C. Pata-	-50	Prince Edward Island 14
gonia	256	Hurst, Henry Alexander, 1825?-
Hotchkiss, Neil, 1901-	-00	1882
New York	201	Egypt 3
Hough, Franklin Benjamin, 1822-	-01	Hussey, John, 1831-1888
1885		Kentucky18
	201	Hutchinson, John, 1884-
New York Hough, Romeyn Beck, 1857-1924	-01	Nigeria4
	161	West Africa6
United States, northeastern_	TOT	See Smuts, J. C. Transvaal 5
Hough, Walter, 1859-1935	101	Hyams, Charles Walter, 1864-
Arizona Homer Deliver 1878	164	North Carolina 20
House, Homer Doliver, 1878-	202	Hyams, Mordeca Elisha, 1819-
New York 200,		1891
그 어느 이 시크림이 이루어가 그는 이 중 말았습니다. 그 그는 그리고 하는 것이 되었다.	210	See Hyams, C. W. North
North Carolina	205	Carolina20
How, Henry, 1828-1879		Illick, Joseph Simon, 1884
See Lindsay, A. W. H. Nova	110	Pennsylvania 210, 21
Scotia	140	
Howard, Alexander L.		Im Thurn, Everard Ferdinand,
(Introduction)	6	1852-1932
Howe, Elliot Calvin, 1828-1899		See Oliver, D. British
See Gordinier, H. C. New		Guiana 24
York	201	Imray, John, 1831-1880
Howell, George Rogers, 1833-1899		See Anonymous. Lesser An-
New York	202	tilles 22
Howell, John Thomas, 1903-		Irigoyen, Luis H.
See Eastwood, A. Califor-		See Hauman, L. Argentina 23
n1a	167	Irmscher, Edgar, 1887-
Howell, Thomas Jefferson, 1842-		Borneo 10
1912		Irvine, Frederick Robert
United States, western	162	Gold Coast 3
	209	Issa Bey, Ahmed
See Suksdorf, W. N. Wash-		Egypt 3
	220	Ives, Sumner Albert, 1882-
Hoyle, Arthur Clague		South Carolina 21
See Burtt Davy, J. Gold		Ivey, Thomas Jayne, 1874-1927
Coast	38	See Scott, W. Ontario 14

Jackson, Benjamin Daydon, 1846-	Page	,	Page
1927		Argentina	235
(Introduction)	3	California	$\frac{168}{247}$
Jackson, John Reader, 1837–1920 See Rendle, A. B. Mozam-		Chile	151
bique	47	Peru	$\frac{151}{257}$
Jackson, Joseph, 1847-1924		San Ambrosio and San Felix	128
Massachusetts	188	Johnston, John Robert, 1880-	
Jackson, Vincent William, 1876-		Guatemala	148
Manitoba	<b>13</b> 9	Venezuela	261
Jacob de Cordemoy, Eugène, 1835-		Johnston, Thomas Harvey, 1881-	
1911		See Cleland, J. B. Northern	97
Mascarene Islands	99	See Cleland, J. B. South	67
Jaeger, Fritz i. e. Friedrich Rob-		Australia	71
ert, 1881-		Johnstone, George Rufus, 1888-	
Tanganyika	58	See Cary, C. A. Alabama	163
Jaffuel, Félix, 1874–1939	0.045	Johow, Friedrich Richard Adal-	
Chile24	0, 241	bert, 1859-1933?	
Jahandiez, Émile, 1876-1938		Juan Fernandez Islands	114
Morocco		Joly, Alexandre, 1870-1913	
See Gattefossé, J. Morocco.	. 44	Morocco	45
Jahn, Alfredo, 1867-1940	001	Tunisia	60
Venezuela	261	Jones, Clyde Harold	000
Jameson, William, 1796–1873	950	See Schaffner, J. H. Ohio	206
Ecuador	<b>2</b> 50	Jones, George Neville, 1904-	219
Jaramillo, Jesús María Duque		Washington See St. John, H. Washing-	210
See Duque Jaramillo, J. M.		ton	220
Jardin, Edelestan i. e. Désiré		Jones, Herbert Lyon, 1866-1898	
Édelestan Stanislas Aimé, 1822-		Ohio	207
1896	<b>3</b> 6	Jones, Lewis Ralph, 1864-	
French Equatorial Africa	126	See Burns, G. P. Vermont	217
Polynesia See Guillemin, J. B. A. So-	120	See Dole, E. J. Vermont	217
ciety Islands	128	Jones, Marcus Eugene, 1852-1934	
Jeannot, Eugène i. e. Raymond		Montana	195
Eugène Maurice	J. 1	Jones, Sheridan R.	214
Madagascar	98	South Dakota Jordan, David Starr, 1851-1931	214
Jeffs, Royal Edgar, 1879-1933	1, 11, 4	See Lewis, I. F. Massachu-	
Oklahoma	208	setts	188
Jelliffe, Smith Ely, 1866-		Jouan, Henri, 1821-1907	
New York	202	Polynesia	124
Jennings, Otto Emery, 1877-	000	Judd, Albert Francis, 1874-1939	
Cuba	226	Hawaiian Islands	110
Pennsylvania	211 207	Judson, James Edward, 1900-	000
See Kellerman, W. A. Ohio-	201	See Smith, H. H. Wisconsin	222
See Shafer, J. A. Pennsylvania	212	Julien, Adr. i. e. Cyrille Cyprien	
Jepson, Willis Linn, 1867-		Adr. Algeria	19
California 165	5, 168	Jumelle, Henri Lucien, 1866-1935	
Jesup, Henry Griswold, 1826-1903		French Equatorial Africa	35
New Hampshire	197	French West Africa	37
Jewell, Herbert Winship, 1872-		Madagascar	97
Maine	185	Mascarene Islands	99
Johansen, Frits, 1882-	400	Mauretania	43
Franklin	136	Junghuhn, Franz Wilhelm i. e.	
Johansen, Holger, 1898-	159	Friedrich Franz Wilhelm, 1809-	
Panama	153	1864	107
Johnson, Laurence, 1845–1893	158	Dutch East Indies	112
United States, general	TOG	Java Juned, Henri Alexandre, 1863-	شلد
Johnston, Henry Haloro, 1856-		Junod, Henri Alexandre, 1863- 1934	
1939 Mascarene Islands	99	See Schinz, H. Mozambique_	48
See Baker, J. G. Mascarene		Justice, Robert S.	
Islands	98		173
0440000 10 00		낡아, 살아 그렇게 하는 사람들이 하는 그 그리고 하는데 하는	

P
h
 h
h
1,
- 4
1
<u>-</u>
1
_ 2
-
]
_ 1
_ 2
_
2
- -
_ a
đ
_
7,
· ·
_ 1
1-
_ 1
1-
_ 1
ıl
6
_ 1
<b>;-</b>
_ :
l,
_ :
_ :
_
,
_ 1
s
7 - 141
}-
_ 1
112, 1
112, 1 .,
112, 1

Kops, G. F. de Bruijn See Bruijn Kops, G. F. de	age	Lanza, Domenico, 1868- Eritrea	Page 33
Kotschy, Theodor i. e. Karl Georg		Lapie, Georges	
Theodor, 1813–1866 Egypt	32	Algeria Latcham, Ricardo Eduardo, 1869-	
Kraebel, Charles John, 1889- Hawaiian Islands	111	Chile Latham, Roy Angelo, 1882-	245
Krämer, Augustin Friedrich, 1865-		New York See Burnham, S. H. New	202
Melanesia	115	York	200
Samoan Islands Krais, Paul, 1866–	127	Latzina, Eduardo, 1875- Argentina	232
See Wiesner, J. (Introduc-	_	Lauderburn, Donald Ely, 1884-	
Krause, Ernst Hans Ludwig,	5	Mississippi Lauridsen, Peter, 1846-1923	193
1859-	88	Greenland	154
Cape Verde Islands Kremers, Roland Edward, 1894-	00	Lauterbach, Carl Adolf Georg, 1864-1937	
See Denniston, R. H. Wis-	999	Melanesia	$\frac{115}{120}$
consin Kruuse, Christian, 1867-	222	New Guinea Samoan Islands	127
Greenland	156	See Schumann, K. M. New	
Kurtz, Fritz (Federico), 1854-1920	132	Guinea	121
Alaska 232,	235	1937	
See Al'boy, N. Patagonia	254	New Jersey	198
Kurz, Sulpiz, 1834-1878 Andaman Islands	93	Leach, Lilla Oregon	210
Dutch East Indies	107	Lebrun, Jean	
Nicobar Islands	100	Belgian Congo	25
Kuylen, Henry See Record, S. J. Colombia_	<b>25</b> 0	LeClerc, Jules Mascarene Islands	99
See Record, S. J. Guate-			
mala	148	Brazil	241
Laguna, Antonio Ramírez See Ramírez Laguna, A.	"	Lecomte, Henri i. e. Paul Henri, 1856-1934	
Laing, Robert Malcolm, 1865-1941 Australian Islands	102	Madagascar Lee, Charles Alfred, 1801-1872	98
New Zealand	78	New York	200
South Island, N. Z	83	Leendertz, Mrs. Reno Pott	
See Speight, R. South Island, N. Z	85	See Pott, Mrs. R. Lefranc, Edmond	
Lam, Hermann Johannes, 1892-		Algeria	20
Dutch East Indies	107	Lely, Hugh Vandervaes, 1891- Nigeria	50
New Guinea See Lauterbach, C. New	119	Léon, Joseph Sylvestre Sauget,	
Guinea	<b>12</b> 0	hermano, 1871-	905
See Lorentz, H. A. New Guinea	<b>12</b> 0	Cuba Léon, Nicolás, 1859-	225
Lamson-Scribner, F.	0	Mexico	149
See Scribner, F. L.		Leonard, Emily Josephine, 1837-	
Lane-Poole, Charles Edward, 1885-		1884   Connecticut	171
Sierra Leone	53	Lester-Garland, Lester Vallis,	
See Alexander, W. B. West-	75	1860- Anglo-Egyptian Sudan	21
ern Australia Lanessan, Jean Louis de (Jean	75	Morocco	45
Marie Antoine), 1848-1919		Letourneux, Aristide Horace,	
French Guiana	251	1820–1890 Libya	42
Lange, Johan Martin Christian, 1818-1898		See Hanoteau, A. Algeria_	19
Greenland	<b>1</b> 54	Lévy, Pablo	153
Langlois. Auguste Barthélemy,		Nicaragua Levyns, Margaret Rutherford	100
1832-1900 Louisiana	184	Cape of Good Hope	29
Lanjouw, Joseph, 1902-	~ <b>~</b> ~	Lewis, Harrison Flint, 1893-	144
See Pulle, A. A. Surinam	258	Quebec	1777

Lewis, Isaac McKinney, 1878-	Page	Louis, Xavier Page
Texas	215	French Equatorial Africa 36
Lewis, Ivey Foreman, 1882-		Louis-Marie (Louis Lalonde),
Massachusetts	188	frère, 1896–
North Carolina	205	Quebec 148
Lewis Richard Garwood, 1885-		Lowe, Charles William, 1885-
See Morton, B. R. Canada_	133	Manitoba 139
Lick, David Ellsworth, 1863-1938		Lowe, Ephraim Noble, 1864-1933
Pennsylvania	211	Mississippi 193
Lillo, Miguel, 1862-1931		Lowe, Richard Thomas, 1802–1874
Argentina	235	Madeira Islands 90
Lima, Américo Pires de		Morocco 46
See Pires de Lima, A.		Salvage Islands 93
Lindberg, Harald, 1871-		Lueders, Herman Frederick, 1831-
Tunisia	61	1904
Lindinger, Leonhard i. e. Karl		Wisconsin 222
Hermann Leonhard, 1879-		Luederwaldt, Hermann, 1865-
Canary Islands	87	1934
Lindly, John Milton, 1864-		Brazil 242
Louisiana	184	Luetzelburg, Philipp von, 1880-
See Hitchcock, A. S. Iowa_	179	Brazil249
Lindsay, Andrew Walker Herd-		Lugard, Edward James, 1865-
man, 1852-		Bechuanaland Protectorate_ 25
Nova Scotia	140	Uganda6
Lindsay, William Lauder, 1829-		Lundager, Andreas, 1869-1940
1880		Greenland 150
South Island, N. Z	83	See Ostenfeld, C. H. Green-
Linney, William Marcus, 1835-		land156
1887	100	Lundell, Cyrus Longworth, 1907-
Kentucky	183	Guatemala 148
Linton, A. Murray	100	
Polynesia	126	Lunell, Joel, 1851-1920 North Dakota 20:
Litardière, René de	10	
Morocco	46	Lusina, Giuseppe Libya 42
Little, Elbert Luther, jr., 1907-	600	
Oklahoma	209 208	
See Jeffs, R. E. Oklahoma_	203	Lutz, Bertha Maria Julia, 1894-
Littmann, Enno, 1875-	19	Brazil 242
See Fitting, H. Algeria	19	Lutz, Harold John, 1900– Pennsylvania 21:
Lloyd, Francis Ernest, 1868-	184	
Louisiana Löfgren, Alberto (Albert), 1854-	TOI	Lyon, Marcus Ward, jr., 1875- Indiana 177
		Indiana 177 Lyons, Albert Brown, 1841–1926
1918 Brazil 23	2 2/1	
See Warming, E. Brazil	243	(Introduction)
Loesener, Theodor i. e. Louis	210	McAtee, Waldo Lee, 1883-
Eduard Theodor, 1865-		Florida 178
Mexico	151	Maine 185
Lombardo, Atilio	101	Massachusetts 188
See González, M. Uruguay_	259	North Carolina 20
		See Hitchcock, A. S. District
Colombia	248	of Columbia 17:
Long, Bayard Henry, 1885-		See Macoun, J. M. Alaska_ 133
See Keller, I. A. Pennsyl-		Macauley, Mary Elizabeth
vania	211	See Beckwith, F. New
Longman, Heber Albert		York 200
Queensland	69	Macbride, James Francis, 1892-
Looser, Gualterio, 1898-		Peru 256
Chile24	5 247	Macbride, Thomas Huston, 1848-
See Reiche, K. F. Chile	246	1934
Lorentz, Hendrik Antoon, 1853-	77	Iowa 178
1928		McCarthy, Gerald i e Michael
New Guinea	120	McCarthy, Gerald i. e. Michael Gerald, 1858-1915
Lorentz, Paul Günther, 1835-1881		See Wood, T. F. North Caro-
Argentina	235	lina 20
Loret, Victor, 1859-		MacCaughey, Vaughan, 1887-
Egypt	30	
	- 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1	

	Page	Maiden, Joseph Henry, 1859-1925	Page
California	168	Australia	64
McDonald, Elizabeth Seton, sister		Australian Islands	
Indiana 176	, 177	New South Wales	
MacDonald, Gilmour Byers, 1883- See Bode, I. T. Iowa	178	Polynesia Queensland	
See Pammel, L. H. Iowa	180	South Australia	
McDonald, Malcolm	100	Tasmania	
Iowa	179	Victoria	
McDougall, Walter Byron, 1883-		Western Australia	76
Wyoming	223	See Ewart, A. J. Northern	67
MacGillivray, William David		Maige, Albert i. e. Louis Albert,	01
Kerr, 1867-1933	00	1872-	
Queensland	69	See Lapie, G. Algeria	18
McGregor, Ernest Alexander, 1880-		Maino, Evelyn	
South Carolina	213	See McMinn, H. E. United	
Macgregor, Gordon	-10	States, western	162
Polynesia	126	Maire, René Charles Joseph Er-	
McIntosh, Arthur Clem, 1901-		nest, 1878- Algeria	18 90
South Dakota	214	French Equatorial Africa	
See Rydberg, P. A. South		Libya	42
Dakota	214	Mauritania	43
MacKay, Alexander Howard, 1848-		Morocco	46
1929 Comada	199	Sahara	52
Canada Labrador	133 138	See Braun-Blanquet, J. Mo-	4.4
Mackensen, Bernard, 1862-1914	100	See Ducellier, L. Algeria	44 18
Texas	216	See Emberger, L. Morocco_	
Mackenzie, Kenneth Kent, 1877-		See Jahandiez, E. Morocco-	44
1934		See Litardière, R. Morocco.	46
Missouri	194	Málaga Santolalla, Fermín	
McLaughlin, Willard Thomas,		Peru	258
1904-		Maldonado, Ernesto, 1880-	045
See Standley, P. C. Mon-	195	Malm, Jacob von, 1901-	245
tana Macloskie, George, 1834-1919	100	Dutch East Indies	107
Patagonia	<b>25</b> 3	Malme, Gustaf Oskar Andersson,	
MacMillan, Conway, 1867-1929		1864-1937	
Minnesota	192	Brazil	242
McMinn, Howard Earnest, 1891-	100	Marbut, Curtis Fletcher, 1863-	
California	$\frac{166}{162}$	1935	17
United States, western Macoun, James Melville, 1862-	102	See Shantz, H. L. Africa Marie-Victorin, frère (secular	Τ,
1920		name Kirouac, Conrad), 1885-	
Alaska	132	Quebec	
Franklin	136	Markötter, Erika Irene	
Labrador	137	Orange Free State	51
Mackenzie	138	Marloth, Rudolf i. e. Hermann	
Ontario	142	Wilhelm Rudolf, 1855-1931	54
Quebec Yukon	144 145	South Africa Marreco, Barbara Freire-	54
See Macoun, J. Canada	133	See Freire-Marreco, B. W.	
Macoun, John, 1831-1920		Marshall, Reginald Charles, 1893-	
Canada	133	Venezuela	261
Labrador	137	Marshall, Ruth, 1869-	
Ontario 142	, 143	Wisconsin	222
Quebec	144	Martelli, Ugolini, 1860-1934	94
Yukon145	$146 \\ 142$	Ethiopia	
See Gibson, J. Ontario	144	Martens, James William, jr.	ວປ
Macowan, Peter, 1830-1909 South Africa	54	See Willis, O. R. New York_	203
Maguire, Bassett, 1904-		Martindale, Isaac Comly, 1842-	
See Standley, P. C. Mon-		1893	
tana	195	See Smith, A. H. Pennsyl-	
Son Tidestrom I Nevada	196	vanja	212

Martinez, Maximino Mexico	Page 149	See Brush, W. D. Puerto
Martius, Karl (Carl) Friedrich Philipp von, 1794-1868		Rico23 See Record, S. J. (Introduc-
Brazil 238	8, 239	tion)
Mary Clare, sister See Metz, sister Mary Clare		Melliss, John Charles St. Helena 9:
Mas y Guindal, Joaquín		Mello Moraes, Alexandre José de,
Morocco	46	1816–1882
Masferrer y Arquimbau, Ramón,		Brazil Zamon Cogmo 1945 1020
1850–1884	88	Melvill, James Cosmo, 1845–1929 Florida 173
Canary Islands Massey, Reginald Ernest	- 00	Memminger, Edward Read, 1856-
See Broun, A. F. Anglo-		North Carolina 203
Egyptian Sudan	20	Mendonça, Francisco d'Ascenção,
Matta, Alfredo Augusto da		1889-
Brazil	239	See Carrisso, L. W. Angola_ 22
Mattei, Giovanni Ettore, 1865-		Menezes (Meneses), Carlos Aze-
Italian Somaliland	39	vedo de, 1863-1928
See Lanza, D. Eritrea	33	Madeira Islands 90
Matthews, Washington, 1843-		See Lowe, R. T. Madeira
1905	161	Islands 90
Arizona 1875	164	See Lowe, R. T. Salvage Is-
Mattoon, Wilbur Reed, 1875-		lands 91 Merino, Manuel García y
1941 See Harvey, F. L. Arkansas_	165	See García y Merino, M.
See Shannon, C. W. Okla-	100	Merker, Moritz, -1908
homa	208	Tanganyika 58
Maugham, Reginald Charles		Merrell, William Dayton, 1869-
Fulke, 1866-		See Stewart, P. A. New
Mozambique	47	York 208
Mauricio, frère		Merriam, Clinton Hart, 1855-1942
See Sennen, frère. Morocco_	47	Alaska 132
Maury, Paul Jean Baptiste, 1858-		California 168
1893	40	Merrill, Elmer Drew, 1876-
See Bonnet, E. Algeria	19	Borneo 103, 104
Maus, Pearl Marie, 1899-	182	Micronesia 117
Kansas Maxon, William Ralph, 1877-	10	Molucca Islands 118
See Britton, N. L. Puerto		Philippine Islands 122, 123, 124
Rico	230	Polynesia 124 Sumatra 129
Maycock, James Dottin, -1837		Sumatra129 See Brown, W. H. Philip-
Lesser Antilles	229	pine Islands 129
Maza, Manuel Gómez de la		See Coville, F. V. Alaska 131
See Gómez de la Maza,		Merriman, Paul Rossiter, 1882-
Manuel		Virginia 219
Mazé, Hippolyte Pierre, 1818–1892	229	Merritt, Melvin Leroy, 1879-
Mead, Samuel Barnum, 1798-1880		See Merrill, E. D. Philip- pine Islands124
New York	202	Mertie, John Beaver, 1888-
Medina, José Toribo, 1852-1930	245	Alaska 132
ChileMedsger, Oliver Perry, 1870-	240	Mesa, J. T. Roig y
United States, general	159	See Roig y Mesa, J. T.
Meeteren, J. M. Westeroüen van		Metcalf, Franklin Post, 1892-
See Westeroüen van Meet-		See Bergman, H. F. North
eren. J. M.		Dakota 205
Meigen, Fritz, 1864-	247	Metz, Mary Clare, sister, 1907- Texas216
Chile	~**	Texas 216 Meyer, Ernst Heinrich Fried-
See Marie-Victorin, frère	43,434	rich, 1791-1858
	144	Labrador 137
Quebec Meisel, Max, 1892-	43.43	Meyer, Hans, 1885-1935
United States, general	159	(Introduction) 5

Marrow Wang University Towns	Page	Through my figure 2 a hugue	Dama
Meyer, Hans Heinrich Joseph, 1858-1929	Lage	,,	Page
Ecuador	251	Théodore, 1902-	52
Tanganyika	58	Sahara See Louis, X. French Equa-	02
Meyncke, Oscar Marion, 1849-	00	torial Africa	<b>3</b> 6
1936		Monro, Claude Frederick Hugh,	•
Indiana	177	1863-1918	
Mildbraed, Johannes i. e. Gott-		Southern Rhodesia	55
fried Wilhelm Johannes, 1879-		Montagne, Camille i. e. Jean	
Cameroons	28	François Camille, 1784-1866	~~=
Spanish Guinea	56	Cuba	225
Tanganyika	.58	Monticelli, Juan V.	
Millán, Roberto i. e. Anibal		Argentina	236
Roberto	000	Montrouzier (Montrousier),	
Argentina	232	Xavier, père, 1820-1897	440
Miller, Alonzo Alexander, 1865-		New Caledonia	119
1933	170	Moore, Charles, 1820-1905	0=
See Barnes, W. D. Iowa	179	New South Wales	65
Miller, Elihu Sanford, 1848-1940	900	Moore, Dwight Munson, 1891-	907
New York See Berzelius Society. Con-	202	Ohio	207
necticut	171	Moore, Eduardo	247
Miller, Emerson Romeo, 1862-	111	Chile	241
1929		Moore, Lucy Beatrice	
See Cary, C. A. Alabama	163	See Cranwell, L. M. North Island, N. Z	80
Miller, Ethel Melsheimer	200	Moore, Spencer LeMarchant, 1851-	00
Ohio	206	1931	
Miller, John, 1849-1918		Brazil	242
Pennsylvania	212	Western Australia	76
Miller, O. B.		See Baker, E. G. Uganda	61
Cape of Good Hope	29	See Baker, E. G. Uganda See Fawcett, W. Jamaica	227
Miller, Robert Barclay, 1875-		See Gibbs, L. S. Queens-	
Illinois	174	land	69
Millspaugh, Charles Frederick,		See Rendle, A. B. Belgian	
1854-1923		Congo	25
California	168	See Rendle, A. B. Mozam-	
Florida	173	01que	47
Lesser Antilles	229	See Rendle, A. B. New Cal-	110
Mexico	151	edonia	119
United States, general	159	See Rendle, A. B. New	121
West Virginia	<b>2</b> 21	Guinea See Rendle, A. B. Nigeria	50
See Britton, N. L. Bahama	224	See Rendle, A. B. Northern	
Islands Miquel, Friedrich Anton Wilhelm,	<del>44</del>	Territory	68
1811–1871		See Ridley, H. N. New	
Dutch East Indies	106	Guinea	121
Sumatra	129	Moraes, Alexandre José de Mello	
Miranda, Vicente Chermont de		See Mello Moraes, A. J. de	
See Huber, Jacques. Brazil	241	Moreau	
Mohr. Charles Theodore, 1824-		Morocco	46
1901		Moreira, Nicolau Joaquim, 1824-	
Alabama	163	1894	000
Moldenke, Harold Norman, 1909-		Brazil	239
New Jersey	198	Morgan, Andrew Price, 1836-	
Molfino, José F.	0.000	1907 Obje	207
Argentina 23	2, 236	Ohio Morong, Thomas, 1827-1894	201
See Hauman, L. Argentina.	451	Paraguay	253
Moller, Adolfo Frederico, 1842-		Morrell, Jennie May H., 1864-	
1920 São Thomé and Principe	52	Maine	185
West Africa	62	Morris Patrick Francis, 1890-	
Moloney, Alfred i. e. Cornelius Al-	V	See Ewart, A. J. Victoria	73
frod 1848_1913		Morrison, Alexander, 1849-1913	
West Africa	62	Western Australia	76

			D
Morton, Boyd Rutherford, 1885-	- Page		Page
Canada		Society Islands	129
Moseley, Edwin Lincoln, 1865-		Nagel, Jens J.	
Ohio2	07. 208	Iowa	180
Moseley, Henry Nottridge, 1844-		Nannizzi, Arturo, 1877-	400
		Tibra	44
1891	100	Libya	41
Prince Edward Islands	. 100	Navarro de Andrade, Edmundo,	
Moss, Marion Beatrice		1881-1941	
See Chipp, T. F. Anglo-	•	Brazil	242
Egyptian Sudan	. 21	Neal, Marie Catherine, 1889-	
Moulton, John Coney, 1886-1926		Hawaiian Islands	110
Pomoo	104		110
Borneo		Neger, Franz Wilhelm, 1868-1923	
Moxley, George Loucks, 1871-		Chile	247
See Davidson, A. Califor-		Neher, Saylor J.	
nia	. 167	Kansas	182
Mueller, Ferdinand Jacob Hein-		Nelson, Aven, 1859-	104
rich, freiherr von, 1825-1896			٠.,
Australia	. 64	Arizona	164
	400	Wyoming	223
Australian Islands	H 0.0	See Coulter, J. M. United	
New Guinea	00	States, western	162
Northern Territory	. 68	Nelson, Elias Emanuel, 1876-	
Tasmania	. 86		000
Victoria	. 73	Wyoming	223
Western Australia		Nelson, James Carlton, 1867-	
See Bentham, G. Australia_		Kentucky	183
Mr. aller Transcon Armyst 1866-		Oregon	210
Mueller, Herman August, 1866-	170	See Piper, C. V. Washing-	
Iowa	179	ton	220
Muenscher, Walter Conrad Leo-	100		220
pold, 1891-		Newcombe, Charles Frederick,	
United States, general	159	1851-1924	
Washington		See Carter, W. R. British	
See St. John, H. Washing-		Columbia	134
	000	Newsom, Isaac Ernest, 1883-	
ton	220		170
Muir, John, 1838-1914		See Durrell, L. W. Colorado_	170
Alaska	132	Newton, Helen K.	
Muir, John (of Africa)		See Ahern, G. P. (Introduc-	
Cape of Good Hope	29	tion)	6
Muller, Cornelius Herman, 1909-		Nicolas, Gustave i. e. Léon Marie	
	216		
Texas	210	Joseph Gustave, 1879-	00
Mumbauer, Joseph Roth, 1867-		See Reboud, V. Algeria	20
See Kline, W. A. Pennsyl-		Niederlein, Gustav, 1858–1924	
vania	211	Argentina 232,	236
Munz, Philip Alexander, 1892-		Guatemala	147
California	168	See Lorentz, P. G. Argen-	
Murat, Marc, 1909-1940		tina	235
See Zolotarevsky, B. Mau-			200
	19	Norlindh, Tycho	
ritania	43	Southern Rhodesia	55
Murbeck, Svante Samuel, 1859-		Norman, Cecil	
Morocco	46	See Lester-Garland, L. V.	
Tunisia	61	Anglo-Egyptian Sudan	21
Muriel, C. E.			~ .
Anglo-Egyptian Sudan	21	Northrop, Alice Belle (Rich),	
Murillo, Adolfo, 1840-1899	~-	1864–1922	
	045	Bahama Islands	224
Chile	245	See Northrop, J. I. Quebec	144
Murphy, Louis Sutliffe, 1876-			,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,
See Brush, W. D. Puerto		Northrop, John Isaiah, 1861–1891	444
Rico	230	Quebec	144
Murrill, William Alphonse, 1869-		Norton, Arthur Herbert, 1870-	
Florida	173	See Fernald, M. L. Maine	185
	219	Norwell, M. H.	
Virginia	219	See Adams, John. Canada	133
Muschler, Reno (Reinhold), 1883-	00 00		700
Egypt	30, 32	Noury, Marie François Jean	
Egypt See Durand, E. Libya	41	Pierre	
Myers, William Stanley, 1888-		Senegal	53
See Stemen, T. R. Okla-		Novaes, José de Campos	
homa	208	Brazil	242
will	2001	4-1 CC C A 1	Mr. 7-44

Nuttall, Lawrence William, 1857-	Page	1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 -
1933		Puerto Rico 230
See Millspaugh, C. F. Cali-	4.00	Otis, Charles Herbert, 1886-
fornia See Millspaugh, C. F. West	168	Michigan 189
Virginia	221	See Burns, G. P. Vermont_ 217
Obermeÿer (Obermeijer), A. A.	1 کشت	Over, William Henry, 1866-
Transvaal	59	South Dakota 214
See Bremekamp, C. E. B.	00	Owen, Maria Louisa (Tallant),
Bechuanaland Protec-		1825–1913
torate	23	See Bicknell, E. P. Massa- chusetts 187
Ochse, J. J., 1891-	-	
Dutch East Indies	106	Pablo Reko, Blas
Ogden, Eugene Cecil		See Reko, B. P.
Maine	185	Paccard, Ernesto Uruguay 259
Oleson, Olaf Martin, 1849-		
Iowa	180	Pace, Lula, 1868–1925 Texas
Oliver, Daniel, 1830-1916		Texas 216 Paige, Edward Winslow, 1844-
British Guiana	244	1918
British Somaliland	27	New York 202
West Africa	63	Paillieux, Auguste i. e. Nicolas
See Grant, J. A. Anglo-		Auguste, 1812-1898
Egyptian Sudan	21	Ethiopia 35
See Moseley, H. N. Prince	100	Paine, John Alsop, 1840–1912
Edward Islands	100	New York 202
Oliver, Walter Reginald Brook,		Palacký, Jan (Johann Baptist),
1883—	0 100	1830–1908
Australian Islands 102		Madagascar 97
North Island, N. Z	81	Falmer, Edward, 1831-1911
See Cheeseman, T. F. New	77	United States, western 162
Zealand		Palmer, Edward (of New South
See Laing, R. M. South Island, N. Z	83	Wales)
Oliver Schneider, Carlos	CO	Queensland69
See Schneider, C. O.		Palmer, Ernest Jesse, 1875-
Olmsted, Charles Edward, 1908-		Arkansas 165
See Jeffs, R. E. Oklahoma	208	Massachusetts 188
See Little, E. L. Oklahoma_	209	Missouri 193, 194
Olsen, Axsel (Aksel)		Texas 216
Madagascar	97	See Branner, J. C. Arkan-
Oosting, Henry John, 1903-		sas 164
See Blomquist, H. L. North		Pammel, Louis Hermann, 1862-
Carolina	204	1931
Ooststroom, Simon Jan van, 1906-		Iowa 178, 180
See Ridley, H. N. Borneo	104	Michigan 191
Opler, Morris Edward, 1907-		Minnesota 192
See Castetter, E. F. New	3.111	Missouri 193
Mexico	199	United States, general 159
Ortega, Jesús González, 1876-		Wisconsin 222
1936	450	Pampanini, Renato, 1875-
Mexico	152	Libva 42, 43
Osborn, Theodore George Bent-		See Schweinfurth, G.
ley, 1887-	70	Egypt 32
South Australia	72	Pancher, Jean Armand Isidore,
See Adamson, R. S. South	71	-1877
Australia	4.1	See Cuzent, G. Society
Osgood, Wilfred Hudson, 1875-	132	Islands 12
Alaska	135	Paoli, Guido, 1881-
British Columbia Osten, Cornelius, 1863-1936	700	Italian Somaliland 38
	259	Pâque, Égide, 1850-1918
UruguayOstenfeld, Carl (Emil) Hansen,		See Gillet, J. Belgian
1873–1931		Congo 25
Franklin	136	Pardo de Tavera, Trinidad Her-
Greenland 15	5. 156	ménégildo José Maria Juan
Hispaniola	227	Francisco, 1857-1925
Western Australia	77	Philippine Islands 125

Pellegrin, François Page
French Equatorial Africa 36 See Bonnet, E. Mauritania_ 43
Peña, Rafael
Bolivia 237
Penhallow, David Pearce, 1854-
1910 Canada 133
0.3.
Pennell, Francis Whittier, 1886-
Pennsylvania 212
200 1 4 5 5 6 1 1 2 1 2 1 1 2 1 1 1 1 1
vania211 Penzig, Otto Albert Julius, 1856-
1929
Ethionia 25
Java 115
repoon, Herman Silas, 1000-1941
Illinois 175 Peralta, Manuel Carazo
See Carazo Peralta, M.
Pereira, Huascar, -1926[?]
D100011
Pereira Coutinho, Antonio Xavier See Coutinho, A. X. P.
NOC COULTING, IX. XX. X.
Colombia 249, 250
Perkins, Anne Elizabeth, 1873-
Maine184
Perrier de la Bâthie, Henri i. e.  Joseph Marie Alfred Henri,
1873 –
Madagascar 97, 98
Perrot, Émile Constant, 1867-
French West Africa 37
Samuel, 1790–1870 See Guillemin, J. Senegal 53
Perry, Lily May, 1895-
Nova Scotia 141
Peter, Albert i. e. Gustav Albert,
1000 100.
Tanganyika 57 Peters, Wilhelm Carl Hartwig,
1815–1883
Petersen, Niels Frederick, 1877-
Nebraska
North Island, N. Z 81
South Island, N. Z 83
See Cheeseman, T. F. Aus-
See Townson, W. South Island, N. Z. 85
Pfeiffer, Johan Philip, 1888-
Surinam 258
Phares, David Lewis, 1817-1892
Mississippi 193 Philippi, Federico i. e. Friedrich
Heinrich Eunom, 1838-1910
Chile245, 247
San Ambrosio and San Felix 128
Philippi, Rudolf Amandus, 1808-
1904 Chile 246, 247, 248
See Philippi, F. Chile 247

Phillips, Edwin Percy, 1884-	Page	Polunin, Nicholas Vladimir Page
Basutoland	23	Franklin 136
Cape of Good Hope	29	Keewatin 136, 137
South Africa	54	Quebec 145
Tristan da Cunha Islands_	92	Pool, Raymond John, 1882-
Phillips, George Robert, 1900-		Nebraska 195
See Shannon, C. W. Okla-	1	Pope, Willis Thomas, 1873-
	000	
homa	208	Hawaiian Islands 110
Phinney, Arthur John, 1850-		Popenoe, Wilson, 1892-
Indiana	177	Ecuador 250
Pickel, Bento		Honduras 148
FICKEI, Delleo	0.40	
Brazil	242	Poppelwell, Dugald Louis, 1863-
Pieters, Adrian John, 1866-1940		South Island, N. Z 83, 84
Ohio	208	Porcher, Francis Peyre, 1825–1895
Pijl, Leendert van der, 1903-		South Carolina 213
	44.4	
Java	114	
Pilar Rodrigo, América del		Porsild, Alf Erling, 1901-
Argentina	236	Alaska 132
Pilger, Robert Knuds Friedrich,		Greenland 156
		Mackenzie 138
1876-	0.40	
Brazil	242	See Porsild, M. P. Green-
Pinheiro, Enéas Calandrini		land 157
Brazil	242	Porsild, Morten Pedersen, 1872-
	#4.XM	Greenland 155, 157
Pinkerton, Mary Elizabeth		
See Palmer, E. J. Mis-		Porter, Carlos Emilio, 1870-
souri	193	Chile 246
Pinto, Joaquim de Almeida		Porter, Thomas Conrad, 1822-1901
		Pennsylvania 210
See Almeida Pinto, J. de		
Pinto da Fonseca, José	1	Porto da Cruz, visconde do
See Fonseca, José Pinto da		Madeira Islands 90
Piper, Charles Vancouver, 1867-		Posthumus, Oene, 1898-
		See Koorders, S. H. Java 112
1926	مد	1000
Washington	219	Pott, Mrs. Reno (Leendertz)
See St. John, H. Washing-		See Burtt Davy, J. Trans-
ton	220	vaal 59
		Potter, David, 1894-
Pires de Lima, Américo		
Mozambique	47	
Pirión, Anastasio		See Jackson, J. Massachu-
See Jaffuel, F. Chile	247	setts 188
Pirotta, Romualdo i. e. Pietro		Pound Roscoe, 1870-
Pirotta, Romando I. e. Fiello		Pound, Roscoe, 1870- Nebraska 195
Romualdo, 1853-1936		nebraska 100
Eritrea	33	See Smith, J. G. Nebraska 196
Pitard, Joseph Charles Marie,		Powell, Garland Marie (Schmidt),
1873–1927		1905-
1010-1041	07	See Gilkey, H. M. Oregon 209
Canary Islands	87	See St. John, H. Washing-
Morocco	46	
Tunisia	61	ton 220
Pittier, Henri François, 1857-		Prain, David, 1857-
	146	Andaman Islands 93
Costa Rica		Coco Islands 94
Venezuela	260	0000 12.11111111111111111111111111111111
See Durand, T. Costa Rica_	146	Laccadive Islands 96
See Polakowsky, H. Costa		Narcondam Island 99
The state of the s	147	See Oliver, D. West Africa_ 63
Rica	741	Preble, Edward Alexander, 1871-
Planchon, Jules Émile, 1823-1888		
See Triana, J. J. Colombia_	249	Mackenzie 138
Dee Illana, J. J. Colombia.		Presnall, Clifford Charles, 1898-
Pobéguin, Henri i. e. Charles		Utah 217
Henri Olivier, 1856-		Prest, Walter Henry, 1857-1920
French Guinea	37	
Pöhlmann, Robert, 1852-1901		
	248	Price, Gladys, 1903-
Chile	240	Indiana 177
Poisson, Henri i. e. Louis Henri		Price, Sarah Frances, 1849-1903
Madagascar	98	
See Alleizette, C. d'. Mad-		
	98	Prillieux, Édouard Ernest, 1829-
agascar	20	
Polakowsky, Hellmuth, 1847-1917		1915
Conto Dies	147	Dutch East Indies 106

Pritzel, Ernst, 1875- See Diels, L. Western Aus-			age
Dee Diels. L. Western Lie			137
tralia	76		202
Privault, Daniel		Ravenel, Henry William, 1814-	
See Duss, A. Lesser An-		1887	
tilles	229		213
Proust, Louis, 1878-		Read, Arthur Davis, 1882-	
See Pitard, J. Canary		Arizona	164
Islands	87	Reagan, Albert B., 1871-1936	
Provancher, Léon, abbé, 1820-1892			164
Canada	133	Minnesota	192
See Macoun, John. Quebec_	144	South Dakota	214
Pulle, August Adriaan, 1878-		Washington 2	220
Dutch East Indies	106	Reboud, Victor Constant, 1821-	
Surinam	258	1889	
Putnam, John Alfred, 1901-		Algeria	20
See Lauderburn, D. E. Mis-		Rechinger, Karl, 1867-	
sissippi	193		115
Quentin, L.		Recinos, Adrián, 1886-	
See Stehlé, H. Lesser An-			148
tilles	229	Record, Samuel James, 1881-	
Quisumbing (y Argüelles), Ed-	100	(Introduction)	6
uardo, 1895-			250
See Merrill, E. D. Philip-			48
pine Islands	122		148
Raddin, Charles Salisbury, 1863-			153
1930			153
Illinois	175	See Cooper, G. P. Liberia_	41
See Pepoon, H. S. Illinois	175	See Standley, P. C. British	77
Raffeneau-Delile, Alire, 1778-1850			146
Ethiopia	35		LIV
Ramaley, Francis, 1870-		Redfield, John Howard, 1815-1895	100
Colorado	170		186
Ramírez, José, 1852-1904			185
Mexico	150	Redmond, Paul John, 1901-	
See Martinez, M. Mexico	149		186
Ramírez Cantú, Débora		Reeks, Henry, 1838-1882	
See Batalla, M. A. Mexico	150		139
Ramírez Goyena, Miguel		Reese, L.	
Nicaragua	153	See Cleland, J. B. South	PT-4
Ramírez Laguna, Antonio		Australia	71
Mexico	152	Rehder, Alfred, 1863-	
Ramis, Aly Ibrahim, 1875–1928		(Introduction)	4
Egypt	30	See White, C. T. New	04
Rançon, André i. e. Laurent Fer-			21
dinand André Moyse Raoul,		Rehfous, Laurent, 1890-	າະດ
1858-			252
Senegal	53	Reichardt, Heinrich Wilhelm,	
Rand, Edward Lothrop. 1859-1924	- ~-	1835–1885	
Maine	185	New Amsterdam and St. Paul	00
See Redfield, J. H. Maine	186		100
Rand, Frederick Vernon, 1883-	O-1 =	Reiche, Karl Friedrich (Carlos	
See Burns, G. P. Vermont_	217	Federico), 1860-1929	10
Range, Paul Theodor, 1879-	00	Chile246, 2	
Egypt	32		52
South-west Africa	56		55
Rant, Anton, 1875-	110		48
Molucca Islands	118	Rein, Georg Kurt	21
Rau, Eugene Abraham, 1848-1932			-1
See King, W. L. Pennsyl-	011	Reinecke, Franz, 1866-	27
VaniaPouch Tohn Wenry 1999 1904	211	Samoan Islands 1 Reko, Blas Pablo	اعا
Rauch, John Henry, 1828-1894	178		52
	110		
Raun Hugh Miller 1901	100	Renauld Ferdinand 1997_1010	
Raup, Hugh Miller, 1901- Alberta	134	Renauld, Ferdinand, 1837-1910 See Delamare, E. New-	

Rendle, Alfred Barton, 1865-1938	Page	1 3	ge
Belgian Congo	25		36
Dutch East Indies	107	Rivera, Manuel J., -1910	
Mozambique	47		45
New Caledonia	119	Rives, William Cabell, jr., 1850-	
New Guinea	121	1938	4.5
Nigeria	50		13
Northern Territory	68	Robbins, Wilfred William, 1884-	nn:
Patagonia See Andrews, C. W. Christ-	255	New Mexico 1: Robinson, Benjamin Lincoln,	99
mas Island	94	1864-1935	
See Baker, E. G. Uganda	61		04
See Fawcett, W. Jamaica	227		09
See Gregory, J. W. Kenya.	40		40
See Hiern, W. P. Angola	22	See Gray, A. United States,	10
Reppert, Ferdinand, -1903			58
See Barnes, W. D. Iowa	179	See Gray, A. United States,	,0
Reyes, Luis J.	710	northeastern 160, 10	81
	123	Robinson, Charles Budd, 1871-	J.2
Philippine Islands	143	1913	
Reynolds, Ernest Shaw, 1884-	010		41
Rhode Island	212		$\frac{1}{24}$
Rich, William Penn, 1849-1930		Robinson, John, 1846-1925	
See Young, H. A. Massachu-	100		88
setts	189	Robledo, Emilio, 1875-	
Richard, Achille, 1794-1852	9.4		<b>4</b> 9
Ethiopia	34	Robyns, Walter i. e. Frans Hu-	
See Guillemin, J. Senegal	53	bert Edouard Arthur Walter,	
See Montagne, C. Cuba	225	1901-	
Richards, Paul Westmacott			25
See Davis, T. A. W. British	044	Rocha, Francisco Dias da	
Guiana	244		12
Ricker, Percy LeRoy, 1878-		Rochebrune, Alphonse Trémeau de,	
District of Columbia	172	1834-1912	
Rickett, Harold William, 1896-	704	Africa	17
Missouri	194	Rock, Joseph Francis Charles,	
See Daniels, F. P. Missouri	194	1884-	
Riddell, John Leonard, 1807-1865	4.00		10
Louisiana	183		14
Ridgway, Robert, 1850-1929	J	Polynesia1	26
Illinois	175	Rodrigo (Trigo), América del	
Ridley, Henry Nicholls, 1855-		Pilar	
Borneo	104	See Pilar Rodrigo, A. del	
Christmas Island	94	Rodrigues, João Barbosa	
Fernando Noronha	90	See Barbosa Rodrigues, J.	
New Guinea	121	Rodriguez, Pedro Miguel	
Sumatra 129	ə, 13 <b>0</b>		53
Ries, Donald Timmerman, 1903-	1=0	Rodway, F. A.	
See Thone, Frank. Illinois_	176	See MacGillivray, W. D. K.	
Rietmann, Othmar, 1831-1869	~~		69
New South Wales	65	Rodway, James, 1848-1926	
Rigg, George Burton, 1872-	400		44
Iowa	180	Rodway, Leonard, 1853-1936	٠,
Washington	219		85
See Frye, T. C. United	100	Rogers, Charles Gilbert, 1864-	
States, western	162	1937   Andaman Islands	93
Rikli, Martin Albert, 1868-		Andaman Islands	20
Egypt	32	Rogers, Edna Eliza (Miner), 1862-	
Greenland	157	1935	71
Riley, Laurence Athelstan Moles-		0011110001101111	1.1
worth, 1888-1928	750	Roibon, Federico	31
Mexico	152	Point Wess Then Tombe 1877-	11
Polynesia	126	Roig y Mesa, Juan Tomás, 1877- Cuba 22	25
See Sprague, T. A. British	110	See Gomez de la Maza, M.	ૼ
Honduras	146	Cuba 2	25
Rimbach, August, 1862-	251		26
Ecuador	- AUL	LICE OCHULINGO, U. A. CHORAL	

	Dogo	Draggall Dolph Clifford 1906	Page
Roivainen, H.	Page 255	Russell, Ralph Clifford, 1896- See Fraser, W. P. Saskatche-	- age
Patagonia	200	wan	145
Rojas, Teodoro Paraguay	253	Rydberg, Per Axel, 1860-1931	
See Fiebrig-Gertz, C. Para-		Colorado	170
guay	253	Montana	195
Rojas, Ulises		Nebraska	196
See Guatemala, Ministerio de		South Dakota	214
agricultura. Guatemala	148	United States, western	162
Rojas Acosta, Nicolás		See Britton, N. L. Yukon	145
Argentina	231	Sabine, Joseph, 1770-1837	: =0
Romero, Belisario Díaz		Sierra Leone	53
See Diaz Romero, B.		Sack, Johannes	258
Rose, Joseph Nelson, 1862-1928		Surinam Sacleux, Charles, père	400
Mexico 150,	152	Zanzibar	63
See Merriam, C. H. Alaska_	132	Sadebeck, Richard Emil Benja-	O.
See Vasey, G. Mexico	152	min, 1839-1905	
Rosendahl, Carl Otto, 1875-		Tanganyika	57
British Columbia	135	Safford, William Edwin, 1859-	•
Minnesota	192	1926	
See Wheeler, W. A. Minne-	400	Micronesia	117
sota	193	See Guppy, H. B. Polynesia_	124
Rosenthal, David August, 1821-		Sagot, Paul Antoine, 1821-1888	
1875		French Guiana	251
(Introduction)	5	Sagra, Ramón de la, 1798–1871	
Rosenvinge, (Janus) Laurits (An-		See Montagne, C. Cuba	225
dreas) Kolderup, 1858-1939	4-4	Saint-Cyr, Dominique Napoléon	
See Lange, J. Greenland	154	Deshayes, 1826-1899	
Ross, Bennington	100	Quebec	145
Kansas	182	St. John, Harold, 1892-	سفند
Ross, William J. Clunies, 1850-	1	Hawaiian Islands	111
1914	co	Labrador	138
New South Wales	66	Maine	186
Roth, Conrad	208	Nova Scotia	141
OhioRothrock, Joseph Trimble, 1839-	200	Polynesia	126
1922		Quebec Washington	$\frac{145}{220}$
Alaska	130	See Christophersen, E. Ha-	220
Rousseau, Jacques i. e. Joseph	100	waiian Islands	111
Jules Jean Jacques, 1905-		See Forbes, C. N. Hawaiian	
Nova Scotia	141	Islands	111
Quebec	145	See Fosberg, F. R. Hawai-	
Roux, Jean, 1876-1939		ian Islands	110
See Sarasin, F. New Cale-		Salas M., Jorge García	
donia	119	See García Salas M., J.	
Rovesti, Paolo		Salisbury, Frederick S.	
Eritrea	33	Cape of Good Hope	29
Ethiopia	34	Sambuc, Camille	
Roys, Ralph Loveland, 1879-		Senegal	53
Mexico	152	Sampaio, Alberto José de, 1881-	
Rudmose Brown, Robert Neal,		Brazil 240, 242,	243
1879-		Sampson, Homer Cleveland, 1885-	
Ascension Island	86	Illinois	175
South Orkney Islands	92	Sandwith, Noel Yvri, 1901-	00-
Tristan da Cunha Islands	92	Venezuela	261
Rübel, Eduard August, 1876-	96	Santa Cruz, Alcibíades	040
See Rikli, M. Egypt	32	Chile	248
Rusby, Henry Hurd, 1855-1940	990	Santesson, Carl Gustaf, 1862-	00
Bolivia	238	Cameroons	28
Russel, Howland Wisconsin	999	Santolalla, Fermín Málaga	
Wisconsin Russell, Carl Parcher, 1894-	222	See Málaga Santolalla, Fer-	
Wyoming	223	mín Sarasin Fritz i o Carl Friedrich	
Russell, Frank, 1868–1903	220	Sarasin, Fritz i. e. Carl Friedrich, 1859-	
Arizona	164	New Caledonia	119
	~~~	ATOM COLCUCALA	+40

Sargent, Charles Sprague, 1841-1927	Page	Schlechtendal, Die drich Franz Leonhard von, 1794-1866	Page
	150	Tohnodon	107
United States, general	159	Labrador	137
Sartwell, Henry Parker, 1792–1867	1	Schlechter, Rudolf i. e. Friedrich	
New York	203	Richard Rudolf, 1872-1925	
Sasaki, Syun'iti		New Caledonia	119
See Sawada, K. Paracel		Schmidt, Johann Anton, 1823-1905	
Talanda IX. Talacei	100	Cape Verde Islands	88
Islands	122		
Sauer, Fritz i. e. Friedrich Lud-		Schmitt, Joseph, 1862-1915	4 4 2
wig Ferdinand, 1852-		Quebec	145
Canary Islands	87	Schmoll, Hazel Marguerite, 1891-	
	0.	Colorado	170
Saunders, Charles Francis, 1859-		Schmucker, Theodor, 1894-	
1941			114
United States, general	<b>15</b> 9	Java	77.4
Saunders, DeAlton, 1870-		Schneck, Jacob, 1843-1906	
South Dakota	214	Indiana	177
	214	Schneider, Albert, 1863-1928	
Saunders, William, 1836-1914		California	166
Ontario	143	Schneider, Carlos Oliver	
Sauvalle, Francisco Adolfo, 1807-			940
1879		See Reiche, K. F. Chile	<b>2</b> 48
	00=	Schneider, Oscar, 1841–1903	
Cuba	225	Egypt	-32
Sawada, Kaneyoshi		Schönland, Selmar, 1860-1940	
Paracel Islands	122	Cape of Good Hope	29
Schadt, Conrad	100	See Macowan, P. South	= 1
Iowa	180	Africa	54
Schaffner, John Henry, 1866-1939		Scholander, Per Fredrik, 1905-	
Ohio	206	See Devold, J. Greenland	155
See Kellerman, W. A. Ohio-	207	Schomburgk, Richard i. e. Mo-	
See Wellerman W A On	20.	ritz Richard, 1811-1891	
See Kellerman, W. A. On-	4.0		244
tario	142	British Guiana	294
Schauinsland, Hugo Hermann,		Schomburgk, Robert Hermann,	
1857-		1804–1865	
See Bitter, G. Hawaiian Is-		Lesser Antilles	229
	110	Schrenk, Hermann von, 1873-	
lands	110	See Robinson, B. L. New-	
Scheffer, Rudolph Herman Chris-			140
tiaan Carel, 1844-1880		foundland	140
New Guinea	121	Schultes, Richard Evans, 1915-	
		See Vestal, P. A. Okla-	
Schellenberg, Gustav August,		homa	<b>2</b> 09
1882-		Schumann, Karl Moritz, 1851-	
See Voeltzkow, A. Comoro		1904	
Islands	94		110
Schenck, Heinrich i. e. Johann		Melanesia	116
		New Guinea	121
Heinrich Rudolf, 1860-1927		Schweickerdt, Herold Georg Wil-	
Australian Islands	103	helm Johannes, 1903-	
Canary Islands	88	See Obermeÿer, A. A.	
Cockburn Island	89	Transvaal	59
Crozet Islands	95	Alallovaal	90
	89	Schweinfurth, Georg August,	
Falkland Islands		1836–1925	
Kerguelen Island	96	Anglo-Egyptian Sudan	21
New Amsterdam and St. Paul		Egypt	31, 32
Islands	100	Eritrea	33, 34
South Georgia	91	Ethiopia	35
		Ethiopia	
Schickendantz, Friedrich, 1837-		Tanganyika See Ascherson, P. Egypt	58
1896		See Ascherson, P. Egypt	30
Argentina	236	Scott, William, 1845-1920	
		Ontario	143
	227	Scribner, Frank Lamson, 1851-	
Hispaniola			
Schiffner, Viktor Felix, 1862-		1938	104
See Wettstein, R. Brazil	243	Maine	184
Schinz, Hans, 1858-1941		Philippine Islands	123
Mozambique4	17, 48	Sébire, Albert, 1863-1936	
Mioramora Africa	56	Senegal	53
Southwest Africa		Seckt, Hans Heinrich Karl Felix,	Sys 80 (54)
See Durand, T. Africa	16		
See Sarasin, F. New Cale-		1879-	996
donia	119	Argentina	236

Seemann, Berthold Carl, 1825-	Page	, 2000, 2000,	Page
1871	190	Morocco Sievers, Arthur Frederick, 1885-	47
Alaska	132 108	See Henkel, A. United	
Fiji Islands	153	States, general	158
Panama Segares, Arturo Caballero y	200	Sievers, Wilhelm, 1860-1921	
See Caballero y Segares, A.		Peru	256
Seguí, Domingo Hernando		Silva R., Rigoberto	11.5
Cuba	225		248
Seidenfaden, Gunnar, 1908-		Sim, Thomas Robertson, 1856–1938	
Greenland	157	Cape of Good Hope 28	s, 29 47
Seifriz, William Ernest, 1888-		Mozambique Simmons, Herman Georg, 1866-	71
Colombia	250	Franklin 135,	136
Seiner, Franz, 1874-	- 00	Greenland	157
Bechuanaland Protectorate	23 56	Simonds, Arthur Beaman, 1867-	
South-west Africa Selby, Augustine Dawson, 1859-	. 50	Massachusetts	188
1924		Simpson, George	_ :
Ohio	208	South Island, N. Z	84
Sennen, frère (secular name Gra-		Simpson, Norman Douglas	90
nié, Étienne Marcellin), 1861-		See Muschler, R. Egypt	<b>3</b> 0
1937		Sirks, Marius Jacob, 1889– Dutch East Indies	106
Morocco	47	Skottsberg, Carl Johan Fredrik,	100
Sériziat, Charles Victor Émile,		1880-	
1835-		Falkland Islands	89
Algeria	20	Graham Land	90
Serrano, Honorio		Hawaiian Islands	111
See Peña, R. Bolivia	237	Juan Fernandez	114
Setchell, William Albert, 1864-	100		255
Samoan Islands	127	Polynesia 126,	127
Society Islands Seubert, Moritz August, 1818-	129	San Ambrosio and San Felix Islands	128
1878		South Georgia	91
Azores	86	Sladden, Bernard	01
Seurat, Léon Gaston, 1872-		North Island, N. Z	81
Polynesia124	126	Slooten, Dirk Fok van, 1891-	
Society Islands	128		113
Seymour, Frank Conkling, 1895-		Small, John Kunkel, 1869-1938	
See Andrews, L. Massachu-	100		173
Setts	186		205
Shafer, John Adolph, 1863-1918	212		$\frac{212}{161}$
Pennsylvania See Britton, N. L. United	212		219
States, general	158	See Porter, T. C. Pennsyl-	
Shannon, Charles William, 1879-		vania	210
Oklahoma	208	Smiley, Frank Jason, 1880-	
Shantz, Homer Leroy, 1876-		California	169
Africa	17	Smith, Albert Charles, 1906-	~
Shaw, H. K. Airy			244
See Airy-Shaw, H. K.		See Seemann, B. Fiji Is-	100
Shaw, William Boyd Kennedy, 1901-		lands Smith, Andrew, 1797-1872	108
Anglo-Egyptian Sudan	21	South Africa	54
Sheldon, Edmund Perry, 1869-		Smith, Annie Elizabeth (Morrill),	•
Oregon	209.	1856-	
Sherborn, Charles Davies, 1861-		New York	203
Egypt	31	Smith, Aubrey Henry, 1815-1891	198
Shimek, Bohumil, 1861-1937		Pennsylvania	212
Iowa	180	Smith, Charles Piper, 1877-	of parter
Shirley, John, 1849-1922	70		177
Queensland Shreve, Forrest, 1878-	70	Smith, Ernest Charles, 1864— See Dame, L. L. Massachu-	
Maryland	186		187
Shriver, Howard, 1824–1901	100	Smith, Harlan Ingersoll, 1872-1940	٠.٠٠
Maryland	186		135
ニー・シェー・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・			

Smith, Huron Herbert, 1883-1933 Page	Spencer, Baldwin i. e. Walter Page
Wisconsin 222, 223	Baldwin, 1860-1929
Smith, Jared Gage, 1866- Nebraska 196	Victoria 74 Sperry, Omer Edison, 1902-
Smith, Johannes Jacobus, 1867-	Texas216
Java 114	Spicer, William Webb, 1820-1879
Smith, John Donnell, 1829-1928	Tasmania 86
Guatemala147 Smith, Joseph Crosby, 1853-1930	Spilman, Charles Harvey, 1805-
South Island, N. Z 84, 85	Kentucky 183
Smith, Lucius Chambers, 1853-	Spinden, Herbert Joseph, 1879-
1896	Idaho 174
See Conzatti, C. Mexico 149	Spotton, Henry Byron, 1844-1933
Smith, Lyman Bradford, 1904- Brazil 243	Ontario 143 Sprague, Thomas Archibald, 1877-
Smith, W. W.	British Honduras 146
South Island, N. Z 85	Mexico 152
Smith, Xepha Alford (Mrs. E. M.)	Standley, Paul Carpenter, 1884-
See Ives, S. A. South Carolina213	Alberta 134 British Honduras 146
Smuts, Jan Christiaan, 1870-	Costa Rica147
Transvaal 59	Honduras148
Smyth, Bernard Bryan, 1843-1913	Mexico 150, 152
Kansas 181	Montana 195
Smyth, Lumina Cotton (Riddle), 1871-1939	New Mexico 198, 199 Panama 153, 154
See Smyth, B. B. Kansas 181	Salvador 154
Snodgrass, Robert Evans, 1875-	See Guatemala, Ministeria de
Clipperton Island 104	agricultura. Guatemala 148
Sobron, Félix C. y	See Hitchcock, A. S. Dis-
Uruguay 259 Sørensen, Thorvald Julius, 1902-	trict of Columbia 172 See Macbride, J. F. Peru_ 256
Greenland157	See Record, S. J. Hon-
See Seidenfaden, G. Green-	duras 148
land 157	See Wooton, E. O. New
Sollers, Basil, 1853-1909 Maryland 186	Mexico 199 Staner, Pierre
Maryland 186 Somes, Melvin Philip, 1878–1928	Staner, Pierre Belgian Congo24, 26
Iowa 181	Stanford, Ernest Elwood, 1888-
See Oleson, O. M. Iowa 180	See Ewing, C. O. North Car-
Sonder, Otto Wilhelm, 1812–1881	olina 205 Stapf, Otto, 1857–1933
See Harvey, W. H. South Africa54	Borneo 104
Sornborger, Jewell David	Liberia 41
See Fernald, M. L. Labra-	See Dawe, M. T. Uganda 61
dor137	See Schweinfurth, G. Egypt. 32
Soth, Blanche H. (Mrs. M. E.) Colorado 170	Stearns, Frederick, 1831–1907 Michigan 189
Sousa, António de Figuèiredo	Stearns, Winfrid Alden, 1852-1909
Gomes e	New York 203
Angola23	Stebbins, George Ledyard, jr.,
Mozambique 48 Portuguese Guinea 51	1906- See Fernald, M. L. Maine 185
Spalding, Volney Morgan, 1849-	See Rand, E. L. Maine 185
1918	Steedman, Elsie Rosine (Viault),
Michigan 189	1893-
Spanoghe, J. B., 1796-1838	British Columbia 135
Dutch East Indies 107 Sparkman, Philip Stedman, -1907	Steedman, E. C. (Miss) Southern Rhodesia 55
California169	Steele, Edward Strieby, 1850-
Sparn, Enrique	1942
Argentina 231	See Hitchcock, A. S. Dis- trict of Columbia 172
Spegazzini, Carlos Luis, 1858–1926	trict of Columbia 172 Steenis, Cornelis Gijsbert Gerrit
Argentina 233, 236, 237 Patagonia 255, 256	Jan van, 1901-
Speight, Robert, 1867-	Dutch East Indies 108
South Island, N. Z 85	Java 114

Steenis, Cornelis Gijsbert Gerrit	Page	Stürler, F. A. von
Jan van—Continued		Dutch East Indies
Sumatra	130	Stuhr, Ernst Theodore, 1900-
Stefánsson, Vilhjálmur, 1879-		Florida
Mackenzie	. 138	United States, western
Steffen, Hans, 1882-	400	Sturtevant, Edward Lewis, 1842-
Alaska	132	1898
Stehlé, Henri, 1909-		(Introduction)
Lesser Antilles	229	Suc, Louis
Stehlé, M.		Mexico
See Stehlé, Henri. Lesser		Sudworth, George Bishop, 1864-
Antilles	229	1927
Stemen, Thomas Ray, 1892-		United States, general
Oklahoma	. 208	United States, western
Stetson, Sereno, 1879-		Suessenguth, Karl, 1893-
New York	203	See Knuth, R. Venezuela
Stevens, Orin Alva, 1885-		Suksdorf, Wilhelm Nikolaus, 1850-
Kansas	. 182	1933
North Dakota	206	Washington
See Bergman, H. F. North		Sullivan, David, 1836-1895
Dakota	205	Victoria
Stevenson, Matilda Coxe (Evans),		Summerhayes, Victor Samuel,
1850-1915		1897-
New Mexico	199	Seychelles
Stewart, Alban, 1875-	4.7	Sutton, C. S.
Cocos Island	104	Australia
Galapagos Islands	100	Tasmania
Stewart, Paul Alexander		Victoria
New York	203	See Ewart, A. J. Victoria
Steyermark, Julian Alfred, 1909-		Sutton, John Mayhew, 1867-
See Engelmann Botanical		Michigan
Club. Missouri		Svenson, Henry Knute, 1897-
See Palmer, E. J. Missouri		Galapagos Islands
Steyn, Douw G.		Swezey, Goodwin Deloss, 1851-
South Africa	54	1934
Stickney, Malcolm Enos, 1874-		Wisconsin
See Kellerman, W. A. Ohio_	207	Swynnerton. Charles Francis
Stieferman, M. Aquinas, sister		Massey, 1877-1938
	182	See Rendle, A. B. Mozam-
Kansas Janet (Jamie-		bique
son), 1894-		Tadgell, Alfred J.
Texas	216	Victoria
Stirling, James, 1852–1909	~10	Victoria See Ewart, A. J. Victoria
Victoria	74 75	Tancredi, Alfonso M.
Størmer, Per	,	Eritrea
Manitoba	139	Tardieu-Blot, Marie Laure
Stone, George Edward, 1860-1941		See Guillaumin, A. Polyne-
Massachusetts	100	sia Tastevin, Constantino
Stone, Herbert	244	
British Guiana	251	Brazil
French Guiana	-01	Tate, Ralph, 1840-1901
Stone, Hugh Exton, 1871-		Northern Territory
See Darlington, W. Pennsyl-	อาจ	South Australia7
vania	211	See Mueller, F. von. Northern
Stone, Witmer, 1866-1939	400	Territory See Mueller, F. von. Western
New Jersey	198	See Muetter, F. von. Western
Storni, Julio S.	000	Australia
Argentina	233	Tatewaki, Misao, 1899-
Strath, R.		Alaska
See Holmes, E. M. Ontario	142	Tatnall, Edward, 1818-1898
Strausbaugh, Perry Daniel, 1886-		Delaware
See Millspaugh, C. F. West		Taubert, Paul Hermann Wilhelm,
Virginia	221	1862–1897
Stuckert, Teodoro, 1852-1932		See Schweinfurth, G. Egypt_
See Holmberg, E. L. Ar-	1, 37 (c)	Taylor, John Lowrie
contine	929	Soo Raird T F Indiana

Taylor, Norman, 1883- New York	Page		I
New York	203	Nevada	
See Grier, N. M. New York_ See Skottsberg, C. South		Tillotson, Claude Raymond, 1883- Nebraska	
Georgia	91	Tisdall, Henry Thomas, 1836-	
Taylor, Raymond Frank, 1897-		1905	
Alaska	130	Victoria	
Taylor, Thomas Mayne Cunning-		Tolstead, William L.	
hame, 1904—	4.5	Towa Posta of Andrea 1907	
See Hosie, R. C. Ontario	142	Toro, Rafael Andres, 1897– Colombia	
Taylor, William Randolph, 1895- See Rand, E. L. Maine	185	See Otero, J. I. Puerto Rico_	
Tehon, Leo Roy, 1895-	100	Torrey, John, 1796-1873	
See Miller, R. B. Illinois	174	New York	
Teijsmann, J. E.		Totten, Henry Roland, 1892-	
See Teysmann, J. E.		See Coker, W. C. North	
Teit, James Alexander, 1864-		Carolina	
See Steedman, E. V. British		See Coker, W. C. United	
Columbia	135	States, southeastern	
Teixeira da Fonseca, Enrico		Toussaint, Anatole, abbé	
See Fonseca, E. T. da		United States, northeastern_	
Tejada, R.	4.45	Tovey, James Richard, 1873-1922	
Guatemala	147	Victoria	
Tenney, Jonathan, 1817–1888 See Howell, G. R. New York	202	See Ewart, A. J. Victoria	
Tepper, Johann Gottlieb Otto,	202	Townson, William, 1850-1926	
1841–1923		South Island, N. Z	
South Australia	72, 73	Trabut, Louis i. e. Charles Louis,	
Western Australia	77	1853-1929	
Terracciano, Achille, 1861-1917		Algeria	18
Eritrea	34	See Battandier, J. A. Al-	
Teysmann, Johannes Elias, 1808-		geria	
1882		Tracy, Clarissa (Tucker), 1818-	
Dutch East Indies	108	1905	
Tharp, Benjamin Carroll, 1885-	~-	Wisconsin 1994 1991	
Texas	217	Tracy, Cyrus Mason, 1824-1891	
Thiselton-Dyer, William Turner,	$H_{M}(0)$	Massachusetts Tracy, Samuel Mills, 1847-1920	
1843–1928 Molyago Islands	118	See Bush, B. F. Missouri	
Molucca Islands See Harvey, W. H. South	110	See Lloyd, F. E. Louisiana.	
Africa	54	See Palmer, E. J. Missouri.	
See Oliver, D. West Africa.	63	Trelease, William, 1857-	
Thomas, Jerome Beers, jr., 1867-		Azores	
See Pardo de Tavera, T. H.		Polynesia	
Philippine Islands	122	Triana, José Jérónimo, 1826-	
Thompson, Henry Nilus, -1938		1890	437
See Kew, Royal Gardens.		Colombia	
See Kew, Royal Gardens. Nigeria	50	Trimen, Henry, 1843-1896	
Thomson, George Malcolm, 1848-		See Bentley, R. (Introduc-	
1933		tion)	
New Zealand	78	Trotha, Hellmuth von	
Thomson, John Scott		Tanganyika Trotter, Alessandro, 1874-	
See Simpson, G. South	84	Libya	42
Island, N. Z	04	True. Rodney Howard, 1866-1940	
Thompson, W. A. See Poppelwell, D. L. South		See Cheney, L. S. Wiscon-	
Island, N. Z	84	sin	9
Thone, Frank Ernest Aloysius,	01	Tuckerman, Edward, 1817-1886	4.7
1891-		See Cobb, N. A. Massachu-	
Illinois	176	setts	
Thonner, Franz, 1863-		Turner, Edward Phillips, 1865-	
Africa	17	1937	
Thornber, John James, 1872-		See Cockayne, L. New	
Arizona	164	Zealand	
Thurston, Charles Orion, 1857-		Turner, Frederick (or Fred), 1852-	
See Twining, A. Pennsyl-		1939	00
vania	212	New South Wales	00

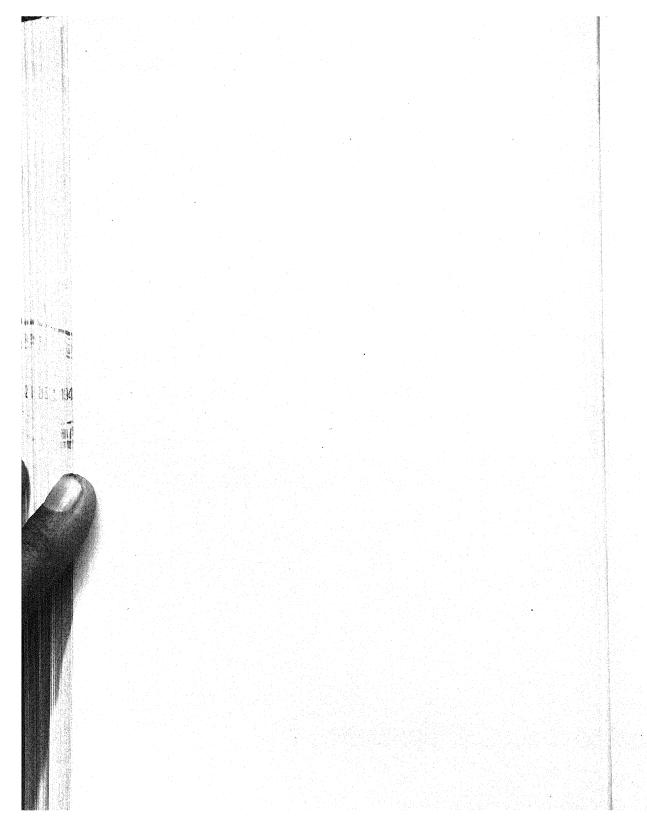
Turner, Lewis MacDonald, 1898- Pa	age	Vance, C. Elizabeth	Page
See Harvey, F. L. Arkan-		See Fawcett, S. G. M. South	
Turner, Lucian McShan, 1847-	165	Australia	71
1909	1	1907–	
Alaska 1	33	United States, general	160
Turrill, William Bertram, 1890-		Vanderveken, G.	
011110=================================	46	See Hauman, L. Argentina_	231
2.3. 2	.08	Van Gorder, William Bramwell,	
Tutin, T. G. See Trelease, W. Azores	87	1855–1927 Indiana	178
Tuttle, Flora May (Woodward),		Indiana Vasey, George, 1822-1893	110
1868-1931		Mexico	152
	81	See Greely, A. W. Franklin_	136
Tuyama, Takasi	17	Vaughan, Reginald Edward	
Micronesia1 Twining, Alfred, 1853-1922	.	See Baker, J. G. Mascarene	00
Pennsylvania2	12	Islands	98
Tyrrell, James Williams, 1863-		Vecchi, Octavio See Navarro de Andrade, E.	
Manitoba 1	39	Brazil	242
Ulke, Titus, 1866-		Verdoorn, Inez Clare, 1896-	
Dittion Colon-Colo	35	Transvaal5	9. 60
Underhill, Ruth Murray, 1884-	64	See Obermeyer, A. A. Trans-	
See Castetter, E. F. Arizona 1. Underwood, Lucien Marcus,		vaal	59
1853–1907		Verink, Ellis Daniel, 1890-	
	45	Iowa	181
	76	Vermoesen, Camille i. e. François	
See Sauvalle, F. A. Cuba 2	25	Marie Camille, 1882-1922	9.0
Unwin, Arthur Harold, 1878-	00	Belgian Congo Verteuil, L. A. A. G. de	26
	63	See De Verteuil, L. A. A. G.	
Upham, Warren, 1850-1934	92	Vestal, Paul Anthony, 1908-	
Minnesota 19 Urban, Ignatz, 1848–1931	02	Oklahoma	209
Hispaniola 226, 25	27	Vidal C., Roberto	147
Puerto Rico 2	30	Chile	248
	24	Vidal y López, Manuel	
See Martius, K. F. P. von.	_	Morocco	47
	39	Vieillard, Eugène, 1819-1896	110
See Ostenfeld, C. H. Hispan-	27	New Caledonia Vierhapper, Fritz (Friedrich)	119
Urbina y Altamirano, Manuel,		Karl Max, 1876-1932	
1843–1906		Socotra	101
	50	Viguier, René, 1880-1931	
Uribe, Joaquín Antonio, 1858-1935		Madagascar	98
	48	Vischer, Wilhelm, 1895-	0=0
Usteri, Alfred, 1869-	10	See Chodat, R. Paraguay	252
Brazil 2- Vaage, Jakob, 1879-	43	Visher, Stephen Sargent, 1887— South Dakota——————	214
	57	See Rydberg, P. A. South	417
Vaccari, Antonio, 1867-	٠.	Dakota	214
	42	See Saunders, D. South	
Vahl, Martin, 1869-		Dakota	214
	90	Viviani, Domenico, 1772-1840	
Vail, Anna Murray, 1863-	70	See Béguinot, A. Libya	42
See Small, J. K. Virginia_ 2:	19	Voegelin, Erminie W.	169
Valenzuela, Pedro Armengol, 1843-		Voeltzkow, Alfred, 1860-	100
Chile2	48	Comoro Islands	94
Valeton, Theodoric, 1855-1929		Volkens, Georg Ludwig August,	
New Guinea 12	21	1855–1917	
	12	Micronesia	117
Vallentin, Elinor Frances (Bert-		Togo	58
rand), 1873-1924 Falkland Islands	89	See Diels, L. Micronesia	116
Vallot, Joseph, 1854-1925	08	Vorderman, Adolf Guillaume, 1844-1902	
Senegal	53	Java112,	114

Vroom, James, 1846-1932	Page	out, conopu
New Brunswick	139	Queensiand
Wadmond, Samuel Christensen,		Weddell, Hugh (Hugues) Alger-
1871- Wiggongin	กกร	non, 1819-1877
Wisconsin	223	Colombia Wahman Carl Friedrich Wilhelm
Waghorne, Arthur Charles, 1851-		Wehmer, Carl Friedrich Wilhelm, 1858-1935
Newfoundland	140	
Walker, Harriet Gladwin	140	(Introduction) Weiller, Marc
New Jersey	198	See Jahandiez, E. Morocco_
Wall, Arnold	100	See Maire, R. Libya
North Island, N. Z	81	Weimarck, Henning, 1903-
South Island, N. Z	85	See Norlindh, T. Southern
See Speight, R. South Is-	00	Rhodesia
land, N. Z	85	Welch, John Milton
Wallace, George J.	00	Kansas
See Hoffmann, R. Massa-		Welch, Winona Hazel, 1896-
chusetts	188	Indiana
Walpole, Branson Alva, 1891-	2.00	See Price, G. Indiana
Michigan	191	Wellens, Frédéric, 1891-1924
Warburg, Edmund Fredric	~01	See Wildeman, E. de. Bel-
See Trelease, W. Azores	87	gian Congo
Warburg, Otto, 1859-1938	٠.	Welwitsch, Friedrich Martin
Angola	23	Josef, 1806-1872
Molucca Islands	117	Angola
New Guinea120		Werner, William C., 1851-1935
Ward, Lester Frank, 1841-1913	,	See Craig, M. Ohio
See Hitchcock, A. S. District		See Kellerman, W. A. Ohio_
of Columbia	172	Wernham, Herbert Fuller, 1879-
Warming, Eugenius i. e. Jo-		See Rendle, A. B. Nigeria
hannes Eugenius Bülow, 1841-		See Ridley, H. N. New
1924		Guinea
Brazil	243	Werth, Emil Albert Karl August,
Warren, Fred Adelbert, 1902-		1869-
See St. John, H. Washing-		Zanzibar
ton	220	Wescheke, Carl
Waterhouse, Douglas Frew		Minnesota
See Davis, C. New South	100	Wester, Peter Johnson, 1877–1931
Wales	65	Philippine Islands
Watson, Hewett Cottrell, 1804-		Westeroüen van Meeteren, J. M.
1881		Surinam
Azores	87	Wetmore, Ralph Hartley, 1892-
Watson, Joseph Ralph, 1874-		Labrador
New Mexico	199	Wettstein, Richard, ritter von
Watson, Sereno, 1826-1892		Westersheim, 1863-1931
Ascension Island	86	Brazil
Mexico 152		Wetzstein, Albert
United States, general	160	Ohio
See Brewer, W. H. Califor-	<b>د</b> م به	Wheeler, Charles Fay, 1842-1910
nia	165	See Beal, W. J. Michigan
See Gray, A. United States,	100	Wheeler, Leonard Richmond
northeastern	<b>16</b> 0	Lesser Antilles
Watt, John Mitchell, 1892-		Wheeler, William Archie, 1876-
South Africa	54	Minnesota
Weatherby, Charles Alfred, 1875-	016	Wheeler, William Morton, 1865-
South Carolina	213	1937
See Beetle, A. A. New Hamp-	40-	Wisconsin
shire	197	White Cyril Tenison
See Graves, C. B. Connecti-		New Caledonia
cut	171	New Guinea
Webb. Philip Barker, 1793-1854	~-	Queensland
Canary Islands	87	See Bailey, F. M. Queens-
Weber, Clement, 1886-	• • •	land
Kansas	182	See Wedd, J. Queensland
Weberbauer, August, 1871-	222	White, James Herbert, 1875-
Peru	<b>25</b> 6	Ontario

Whitford, Harry Nichols, 1872-1941		Winchell, Alexander, 1824-1891 New York	Pε
Philippine Islands Whiting, Alfred Frank	123	Winkler, Charles Herman, 1878- Texas	2
Arizona	164	Winter, John Mack, 1899-	
Whittemore, George Francis See Simonds, A. B. Massa-	188	Nebraska Woenig, Franz, 1851-1899	
chusetts Wiegand, Karl McKay, 1873-		Wolden, Bernt Olaf, 1886-	
1942 New York	203	Iowa Wolley-Dod, Anthony Hurt, 1861-	1
Wiesner, Julius von, 1838-1916 (Introduction)	5	See Bolus, H. Cape of Good Hope	
Wight, William Franklin, 1874- See Coville, F. V. Alaska	131	Wood, John Medley, 1827-1915 Natal	
Wikström, Johan Emanuel, 1789- 1856		Wood, Joseph Garnett, 1900- South Australia	
Lesser Antilles Wilczek, Ernest, 1867-	230	Wood, Thomas Fanning, 1841-	11,
See Chodat, R. Argentina	233 20	1892 North Carolina	2
See Maire, R. Algeria Wildeman, Émile August Joseph		Woodcock, Edward Fred, 1885-	
đe. 1866-	*	Michigan Woods, Julian Edmund Tenison,	. 1
Belgian Congo 24, Patagonia	256	1832–1889 See Bailey, F. M. Queens-	
See Durand, T. Belgian Congo	24	land	
See Sack, J. Surinam	258	Woodward, Norman Porter, 1864- 1939	
Wilder, Gerrit Parmile, 1863-1935 Hawaiian Islands	110	See Jackson, J. Massachu- setts	
Polynesia Wilkins, George Hubert, 1888-		Woodward, Richard William,	
Tristan da Cunha Islands Williams, Frederic Newton, 1862- 1923	93	1846-1931 See Graves, C. B. Connecti- cut	
Gambia Williams, Llewelyn, 1901-	38	Woodworth, Robert Hugo, 1902- Labrador	
Mexico		Woolls, William, 1814-1893	
PeruSee Pittier, H. F. Vene-		New South Wales Wooton, Elmer Ottis, 1865- New Mexico	
Zuela Williams, Robert Orchard, 1891- Venezuela		Wright, Albert Allen, 1846-1905 Ohio	
See Freeman, W. G. Ven-		Wright, Albert Hazen, 1879- Georgia	
ezuela Williams, Stephen West, 1790–1855		Wright, Anna (Allen), 1882-	J
Massachusetts Williamson, Charles Sumner, 1857-1914	186	See Wright, A. H. Georgia Wright, Charles Harold Fiji Islands	
Delaware	. 172	Wright, Charles Henry, 1864-	
Willis, John Christopher, 1868- Chagos Archipelago	. 94	1941   Falkland Islands	
Laccadive Islands Maldive Islands		Uganda See Brown, N. E. British	
Willis, Oliver Rivington, 1815- 1902		Guiana H. N. New	2
New York	203	Guinea See Rudmose Brown, R. N.	Vil.
Wilson, Ernest Henry, 1876-1930 See White, C. T. New Cal-	440	South Orkney Islands	
edonia Wilson, Guy West, 1877-	119	Wright, John, 1811-1846 New York	2
Indiana Wilson, Percy, 1879-	. 178	Wycoff, Edith   See Holden, W. (Introduc-	
Puerto Rico See Britton, N. L. Puerto	231	tion) Wylie, Robert Bradford, 1870-	
Rico	230	Washington	

## AUTHOR INDEX

Wynd, Frederick Lyle, 1904- Oregon	Page 210	Youngken, Heber Wilkinson, 1885-	Page
Yacovleff, Eugenio, 1895-1934	210	United States, general	160
Peru	258	Yuncker, Truman George, 1891-	200
Yanovsky, Elias, 1886-		Honduras	149
United States, general	<b>16</b> 0	Zabriskie, John Barrea, 1805-	
Yates, Harry Stanley, 1888-1938		1848	
See Brown, W. H. Philip-		New York	204
pine Islands	123	Zanon, Vito	
Yates, Lorenzo Gordin, 1837-		See Pampanini, R. Libya	42
1909		See Schweinfurth, G.	
California	169	Egypt	-32
York, Harlan Harvey, 1875-	-	Zenkert, Charles Anthony, 1886-	
See Kellerman, W. A. Ohio_	207	New York	-204
Young, Andrew Harvey, 1852-		Zimmer, W. J.	
1926		Victoria	75
Indiana	178	Zohary, Michael	
Young, Henri Wilson, 1847-1927		Egypt	32
See Miller, E. S. New York	202	Zolotarevsky, B.	
Young, Herbert Andrew, 1857-		Mauritania	43
1894		Zotov, V. D.	
Massachusetts	189	North Island, N. Z	81
Young, Mary Sophie, 1872-1919		Zschokke, Theodore C.	
Texas	217	See Rock, J. F. Hawaii	110



## GEOGRAPHICAL INDEX

This index includes the names of all countries and all geographical divisions used as headings; all States of the United States and Provinces of Canada; all separate islands and island groups listed in the titles or annotations, except those in inland waters; some current synonyms of the primary geographical names adopted (which follow the decisions of the United States Board of Geographic Names); and some names of regions, principally in Africa, which do not have definite boundaries. Such names as Ile de Dissée, Ilha de Marajó, Isle of Pines, etc., are indexed under Dissée, Marajó, Pines. Page numbers in the case of names which are not themselves used as headings refer to the page on which the geographic division containing the reference begins, except in the case of islands, where the page number is that of the actual entry.

Page	Pag
Abd-el-Kuri: see Socotra 101	Anegada: see Lesser Antilles 229
Abyssinia: see Ethiopia 34	Anglo-Egyptian Sudan 20
Admiralty Islands: see Mela-	Angola 25
nesia 115	Anguilla: see Lesser Antilles 228
See also New Guinea 121	Annobon Island: see Spanish
Admiralty Islets: see Australian	Guinea (28), 56
Islands 102	Anticosti: see Quebec 145
Africa 16	Antigua: see Lesser Antilles 230
Agalega Island: see Aldabra 93	Antipodes Island: see Australian
Aigrettes, Ile des: see Mascarene	Islands 101 102, 103
Islands99	Argentina 231
Akpatok Island: see Franklin 136	Arizona168
Alabama 163	Arkansas164
Alacran Reef: see Mexico 151	Arrou Islands: see Molucca Is-
Alaska 130	lands 118. (121)
Alberta 134	Art, Ile: see New Caledonia 119
Alborán, Ile d': see Morocco 47	Aru Islands: see Molucca Is-
Alcatrazes, Ilha dos: see Brazil 242	lands 118, (121)
Aldabra Islands 93, (101)	Aruba: see Lesser Antilles 228
Alderman Islands: see North Is-	Ascension Island 86
land (New Zealand) 81	Ashanti: see Gold Coast 38
Aleutian Islands: see Alaska 131,	Assumption Island: see Aldabra. 93
<b>132, 133</b>	Astove Islands: see Aldabra 93
132, 133 Algeria 17	Atlantic Ocean (insular floras) _ 86
Alor Island: see Dutch East	Auckland Islands: see Australian
Indies 108	Islands(91), 101, 103
Alphonse Island: see Gloriosa Is-	Aujila: see Libya 41
lands 95	Austral Islands: see Polynesia 125
Althorpe Isles: see South Aus-	Australasia63
tralia 72	Australia 63
Amboina: see Molucca Islands 118	Australian Islands 101
Ambon (Amboina): see Molucca	Azores 86
Islands 118	Babar Island: see Molucca Is-
American Virgin Islands: see	lands 118
Lesser Antilles 229, 230	Babuyanes Islands: see Philip-
Amirante Islands: see Aldabra 93	pine Islands 123
See also Gloriosa Islands 95	Baffin Land: see Franklin 136
Amsterdam Island: see New Am-	Bahama Islands 224
sterdam Island (95), 99	Baja Californica: see Mexico 149
Anacapa Island: see California 169	Baker Island: see Polynesia 125
Anambas Islands: see Dutch East	Bangka Island (Banka Island):
Indies 107, 108	see Dutch East Indies 107
Andaman Islands 93	Banguey Island: see Borneo 103
Andros Island: see Bahama Is-	Banka Island: see Dutch East
lands 224 l	Indies 107
	327

	Page	Pag
Banks Islands: see Melanesia	115	California 16
Banks Land: see Franklin	136	Cameroons 2
Barbados: see Lesser Antilles	229	Cameroun: see Cameroons 2
Barren Island: see Narcondam		Campbell Island: see Australian
Island	.99	Islands (91), 101, 10
Barro Colorado Island: see	·	Canada · 13
Panama	153	Canary Islands 8'
Bashi Islands: see Philippine		Cani, Ile: see Tunisia 60
Islands	123	Cannouan Island: see Lesser An-
Basutoland	23	tilles 22
Batanes Islands: see Philippine		Cape Colony: see Cape of Good
Islands	123	Hope 2
Batavia: see Java	111	Cape of Good Hope 2
Batti Malv: see Andaman		Cape Verde Islands 8
Islands	93	Capricorn Islands: see Queens-
Bay Islands: see Honduras	148	land 69
Beata Island: see Hispaniola	227	Car Nicobar: see Andaman Is-
Bechuanaland	23	lands 9
Bechuanaland Protectorate	23	Cargados Islands: see Aldabra 93
Belgian Congo	23	Carmen Island: see Mexico 153
Bench Island: see South Island	445	Caroline Island: see Polynesia 12'
(New Zealand)	84	Caroline Islands: see Micronesia 116
Bénitiers, Les: see Mascarene	100	117, (121)
Islands	99	Casamance: see Senegal 5
Beguia Island: see Lesser An-		Castle Island: see Franklin 130
tilles	228	Cayo Icacos: see Puerto Rico 23
Bermuda Islands	87	Cedros Island: see Mexico 150, 15:
Big Island: see Franklin	136	Celebes 103, (107, 118)
Bird Island (Seychelles): see		Central America 146
Gloriosa Islands	95	Central Australia: see Northern
Bird Rock: see Quebec	143	Territory (Australia) 6
Bismarck Archipelago: see Mel-		Ceram: see Molucca Islands 118
anesia 115,	116	Cerf Islets: see Gloriosa Islands_ 98
See also New Guinea	121	Cerros Island (Cedros Island):
Block Island: see Rhode Island.	212	see Mexico 150, 15
Boeroe (Island): see Molucca		Chad Territory: see French
Islands	118	Equatorial Africa 35
Bolivia	237	Chagos Archipelago (93)
Bonaire: see Lesser Antilles	228	94, (98), (118)
Bonèrate Island: see Dutch East		Channel Islands: see California 166
Indies	106	168, 169
Borneo	103	Chatham Islands: see Australian
Bounty Island: see Australian		Islands 101, 102
Islands	101	Chile 245
Bourbon Island (Réunion Is-		Chiloë (Island): see Patagonia 254
land): see Mascarene Islands_	99	25t
Bouvet Island: see South Geor-		Chonos Islands: see Patagonia 255
gia	91	Christmas Island (Indian
Brazil	238	Ocean) 94
Breaksea Islands: see South	4000	Christmas Island (Pacific
Island (New Zealand)	84	Ocean): see Polynesia 125
British Columbia	134	Church's Island: see North Car-
British East Africa: see Kenya	40	olina 205
British Guiana	243	Clarion Island: see Mexico 152
British Honduras	146	Clipperton Island 108
British New Guinea: see New		Coche Island: see Venezuela 261
_ Guinea	119	Cockburn Island 89
British Somaliland Protectorate_	27	Coco Islands 94
Buckingham Island: see Frank-		Cocos Island (Pacific Ocean) 103
lin	136	(109)
Bunker group: see Queensland	69	Cocos Islands (Indian Ocean):
Bunkers Island: see South Is-		see Keeling Islands 95, (118)
land (New Zealand)	83	Codfish Island: see South Island
Caffraria: see Cape of Good		(New Zealand) 84
Hope	28	Coëtivy Island: see Aldabra 93

Page	Tana
Coll Island: see South Island (New Zealand) 84	Duke of York Islands: see Me-
(New Zealand) 84 Colombia 248	
Colorado169	Du Lise Island: see Gloriosa Islands95
Comoro Islands94, (97)	Duncan Island: see Paracel
Connecticut 171	Islands122
Coode Island: see Victoria 74	Dutch East Indies 104, (124)
Cook Islands: see Polynesia (118),	Dutch Guiana: see Surinam 258
125, 126	
Coronados Islands: see Mexico 151	Antilles 228
Cosmoledo Island: see Aldabra 93	Eagle Island (Amirante Is-
Costa Rica 146	
Cozumel Island: see Central	Easter Island: see Polynesia 125, 126
America (Hemsley) 146	
Crescent Island (Timoe: Tua-	Efate Island: see Melanesia 115
motu Islands): see Polynesia_ 126	
Crocodile Island: see Northern	Elisabeth, Isla: see Patagonia 255
Territory (Australia) 68	
Crozet Islands 94, (96)	Elizabeth Islands: see Massa-
Cuba 225	chusetts 187
Cufra (Kufra); see Libya 41	Ellesmereland: see Franklin_ 136, (157)
Curação: see Lesser Antilles 228	Ellice Islands: see Polynesia 125, 126
Cyrenaica: see Libya 41	Enderbury Island (Phoenix Is-
Dahomey 30	lands) : see Molucca Islands 118
Dammar Island: see Molucca	Eritrea 33
Islands 118	Espiritu Santo: see Melanesia 115
Danger Islands: see Polynesia 125	Ethiopia 34
Danish West Indies: see Lesner	Fairfax Island: see Queensland 69
Antilles229	Falkland Islands 89, (91)
Dapoer (Island) (Thousand	Fanning Island: see Polynesia (118), 125
Islands): see Java 114	
Darfur: see Anglo-Egyptian Su-	Farquhar Island: see Aldabra 93
dan 20	Faule Island (Stewart Atoll):
Deal Island: see Tasmania 86	see Melanesia115
Delaware 172	Fernando Noronha89
Deserta Islands: see Madeira	Fernando Po: see Spanish Guinea
	(28, 35), 56 Fezzan: see Libya41
Desventuradas Islands: see San	Fezzan: see Libya41
Ambrosio128	Fiji Islands 108, (124)
Devil's Isle (Canada): see	Five Islands: see New South Wales65
Franklin 136	Wales65 Flat Island: see Mascarene
Diego Alvarez Island (Gough	Islands99
Island): see Tristan da	Flinders Island: see South Aus-
Outline International Control of the	tralia 72
Diego Garcia: see Chagos Archi- pelago94, (118)	Flint Island: see Polynesia 126
pelago	Flores Island: see Dutch East
Dissée, Ile de: see Eritrea 33	Indies 107, 108
District of Columbia 172	Florida 172
Djampéa Island: see Dutch East	Floris Island (Flores Island):
Indies 106	see Dutch East Indies 107, 108
Djemadja Island: see Dutch East	Fouguets, Ile aux : see Mascarene
Indies 108	Islands 99
Doea, Poeloe: see Java 114	Fous, Ile aux: see Mascarene
Dominica: see Lesser Antilles 228	Islands 99
Dominican Republic: see His-	Franklin 135
paniola226	Franklin Islands: see South Aus-
Drummond Island: see Paracel	tralia 72
Islands 122	French Equatorial Africa 35
Dry Tortugas: see Florida 172, 173	French Guiana 251
Ducie Island: see Molucca	French Guinea 37
Islands 118	French Somaliland 37
Duck Islands: see Maine 186	French Sudan: see French West
Duizend - eilanden (Thousand	Africa 37
Islands): see Java 114	French West Africa 37

Page	Pag
Friendly Islands (Tonga Is-	Heard Island: see Macdonald Is-
lands): see Polynesia 124, 125, 126	lands (95), 96, (100)
Fuegia: see Patagonia (91), 253	Heiberg Land: see Franklin 136
Fuerteventura Island: see Ca-	Hen and Chicken Islands: see
nary Islands 87	North Island (New Zealand) 80
Funafuti Island: see Polynesia_ 125, 126	Henderson Island: see Polynesia 125
Gabon (Gabun): see French	Herald Island (Siberia): see
Equatorial Africa 35	Alaska 132
Galapagos Islands 109	Herekopere Island: see South Is-
Galite, Isle de la: see Tunisia 60	land (New Zealand) 84
Galiton, Isle du: see Tunisia 60	Hermit Islands: see Melanesia 115
Gambia 38	Heron Island: see Queensland 69
Gambier Islands: see Polynesia 125	Herschell Island: see Franklin 136
Gardiner's Island: see New York 200	Hervey Islands (Cook Islands):
Gardner Island (Phoenix Is-	see Polynesia (118), 125, 126
	Hispaniola 226
	Holbox Island: see Central Amer-
	ica (Hemsley) 146
0.0-10	
Gerlache Strait: see Cockburn	
Island 89	
German East Africa: see Tan-	Howland Island: see Polynesia 125
ganyika 56	Hull Island (Phoenix Islands:
German Southwest Africa: see	see Molucca Islands 118
South-west Africa55	Hypocrites, The: see Maine 185
Germania Land: see Greenland 156	Idaho 174
Gilbert Islands: see Micronesia 117	Ifni: see Morocco 43
Gloriosa Islands (93), 95	Illinois 174
Gold Coast 39	Inaccessible Island: see Tristan
Gonave Island: see Hispaniola 227	da Cunha Islands 92
Gough Island: see Tristan da	Indian Ocean (insular floras) 93
Cunha Islands 92, 93	Indiana (13), 176
Graciosa, Isleta la: see Canary	Insular floras 86
Islands 87	Insular floras—Atlantic Ocean 86
Graham Island: see Franklin 136	Insular floras—Indian Ocean 93
Graham Land 90	Insular floras—Pacific Ocean 101
Grand Cayman: see Jamaica 227	Investigator Group: see South
Grand Isle: see Louisiana 183	Australia 72
Grand Mecatina Island: see Que-	Iowa 178
bec 145	Italian Somaliland 39
Great Barrier Island: see North	Itu-Aba Island: see Paracel Is-
Island (New Zealand) 81	lands 122
Great Duck Island: see Maine 186	Ivory Coast40
Greenland 154	Jaluit Island: see Micronesia 116, 117
Grenadine Islands: see Lesser	Jamaica 227
Antilles228	
Grinnell Land: see Franklin 136	Jarvis Island: see Polynesia 125 Java (107), 111
Groote Eylandt: see Northern	Jemala (Island) (Anambas Is-
Territory (Australia) 68 Guadalupe Island: see Mexico 151, 153	
	Johnston Island: see Hawaiian
Guadeloupe Island: see Lesser	Islands 111
Antilles 228, 229 Guaitecas Islands: see Patago-	Juan Fernandez Islands 114
Guartecas Islanus: see Patago-	Kaffraria: see Cape of Good
nia255	Hope28
Guam: see Micronesia116, 117	Kahoolawe Island: see Hawaiian
Guano Islands: see Peru 257	Islands 111
Guatemala147	Kaiser Wilhelms Land: see New
Habibas, Iles: see Algeria 20	Guinea 119
Haiti: see Hispaniola 226	Kajoeadi Island: see Dutch East
Hare Island: see Greenland 157	Indies 106
Haute Volta: see French West	Kalahari: see Bechuanaland Pro-
Africa 37	tectorate23
Hauturu (Island): see North Is-	Kalao Island: see Dutch East In-
land (New Zealand) 80	
Hawaii111	Kalaotoa Island: see Dutch East
Hawaiian Islands 109, (124)	Indies 106

	Page	Page
Kamerun: see Cameroons	27	Lesser Antilles 228
Kangaroo Island: see South Aus-		Lesser Sunda Islands: see Dutch
tralia 71,	72, 73	East Indies 106, 107, 108
Kansas(18		Letti Island: see Molucca Is-
Kapiti Island: see North Island	,,	lands 118
(New Zealand)	80	Liberia 41
Karewa (Island): see North Is-		Libya 41
land (New Zealand)	81	Lincoln Island: see Paracel Is-
Karimon-Djawa Islands: see		lands 122
Java	113	Little Andaman Island : see Anda-
Katanga: see Belgian Congo	23	man Islands 93
Kaula Island: see Hawaiian Is-		Little Barrier Island: see North
lands	111	Island (New Zealand) 80, 81
Kawau Island: see North Island		
(New Zealand)	79	Alaska 132
Keeling Islands 95,	(118)	Little Ki Island: see Molucca Is-
Keewatin	136	
Kei Islands: see Molucca Is-		
lands 118,	(121)	Loaita Island: see Paracel Is-
Kent Islands: see Tasmania	86	lands 122
Kentucky	182	Lobos, Isleta de: see Canary Is-
Kenya	40	lands 87
Kerguelen Island (91), 95, (96	, 100)	Lobos de Tierra (Island): see
Kermadec Islands: see Australia	n l	Peru 257
Islands 101, 102, 103,	(124)	Lombok Island: see Dutch East
Ki Island: see Molucca Islands.	118	Indies 107
King Island: see Tasmania	86	Long Island: see New York 200,
King William Land: see Frank-	100	201, 202, 203
lin	136	Long Island: see South Island
Kivu: see Belgian Congo	23	(New Zealand) 84
Klondike: see Yukon	145	Lord Auckland Islands (Auck-
Kordofan: see Anglo-Egyptian		land Islands): see Australian
Sudan	20	Islands (91), 101, 103
Kororariki (Island): see North	1 1 2 2 2	Lord Howe Island: see Australian
Island (New Zealand)	81	Islands 102
Krakatau: see Dutch East Indies_	106	Louisiana 183
Krusenstern Island (Little		Lovell Island: see Paracel Is-
Diomede Island): see Alaska-	132	lands122
Kufra: see Libya	41	Low Archipelago (Tuamotu
Kusai Island: see Micronesia	116	Islands): see Polynesia_ 124, 125, 127
Labrador 137,		Lower California: see Mexico 149
Laccadive Islands 96	(98)	Lower Guinea: see West Africa 62
Ladrones Islands: see Micro-	, (33)	Loyalty Islands: see New Cale-
nesia116, 117,	(121)	donia 118
Lady Julia Percy Island: see	`/	Luzon: see Philippine Islands 123, 124
Victoria	74	Macdonald Islands 96
Lady Musgrave Island: see		Mackenzie 138
Queensland	69	Macquarie Islands: see Aus-
Lagos: see Nigeria	49	tralian Islands 101, 103
Lakor Island: see Molucca Is-	7	Madagascar96
lands	118	Madeira Islands 90
Lanzarote Island: see Canary Is-		Madoera Islands: see Java 114
lands	87	Madura Islands: see Java 114
Larat Island: see Molucca Is-	٠.	Magdalen Islands: see Quebec_ 143, 144
	118	Maine 184
lands Laysan Island: see Hawaiian		Makatea Island: see Polynesia 127
	110	Makaur Island: see Anglo-Egyp-
Islands (Midway Is-	110	tian Sudan21
lands): see Hawaiian Islands_	111	Malay Archipelago: see Dutch
Leeward Islands (West Indies):	***	East Indies 105
	228	Malden Island: see Polynesia 126
see Lesser Antilles	220	Maldive Islands 98
Lehua Island: see Hawaiian Is-	777	Maldon Island: see Polynesia 126
lands	111	Malouine Islands (Falkland Is-
Leksoela (Boeroe): see Molucca	118	lands) 89, (91)
Islands		Mangareva Island: see Polynesia 125,
Les Bénitiers: see Mascarene Is-	99	Mangareva Island. see I of hesia. (128)
191109	7.7	and the contract of the contra

		Page	Pag
	Manicaland: see Southern Rho-		Minikoi (Minicoy) Island: see
	desia	. 55	Laccadive Islands9
	Manihiki Island: see Polynesia_	125, 126	Minnesota 195
	Manitoha		Miquelon (Island): see New-
	ManitobaManitoulin Islands: see Ontario_		foundland 140
	Mansel Island: see Keewatin		Mississippi19:
	Mansfield Island: see Keewatin_		Missouri 198
	Marajó, Ilha de: see Brazil		Moa Island: see Molucca Is-
	Marcus Island: see Micronesia_ 1	16, 117	lands 118
	Margarita Island: see Venezuela_		Mocha, Isla de la: see Chile 248
	Marianas Islands: see Micronesia	ı. 116,	Molokini Island: see Hawaiian
	117,	(121)	Islands 111
	Marianne, Ile: see Mascarene		Molucca Islands
	Islands	99	
	Marianne Islands: see Micro-	(101)	bar6   Mona Island; see Puerto Rico 230
	nesia116, 117,		Money Island: see Paracel Is-
	Marion Island: see Prince Ed- ward Islands (96		lands 122
	Marmara: see Egypt		Monhegan Island: see Maine 185
	See also Libya	41	Montana 194
	Marquesas (Marquises) Islands:		Moreton Island: see Queens-
í	see Polynesia 124, 125, 126,	(128)	land 70
	Marshall Islands: see Micro-		Morocco 48
	nesia 116, 117,	(121)	Mossamedes: see Angola 22
	Martin García (Island): see Ar-		Mount Desert Island: see Maine_ 185
	gentina		Mozambique 47
	Martinique: see Lesser Antilles_	229	Mugeres Island: see Central
	Mary Island (Phoenix Islands):	110	America (Hemsley) 146   Muskeget Island: see Massachu-
	see Molucca Islands		setts188
	Maryland Masafuera: see Juan Fernandez		Mustique Island: see Lesser An-
	Islands		tilles 228
	Mascarene Islands		Namaland: see South-west
	Massachusetts		Africa 55
	Massailand: see Tanganyika	56	Nantucket (Island): see Massa-
	Masthead Island: see Queens-		chusetts 187
	land	69	Narcondam Island 99
	Matinicus Island: see Maine	185	Natal 48
	Maui (Island): see Hawaiian		Natuna (Natoena) Islands: see Dutch East Indies 108
	Islands Maurice, Ile de (Mauritius) :	111	Navassa Island: see Hispaniola 227
	see Mascarene Islands	99	Nebraska 195
	Mauritania	43	Nederlandsch Indië: see Dutch
	Mauritius: see Mascarene Is-		East Indies 104
	lands	98, 99	Nepean Island: see Australian
	Mayor Island: see North Island		Islands 102
	(New Zealand)		Neptune Isles: see South Aus-
	Melanesia 114,	(124)	tralia 72
	Melville Island: see Franklin (Canada)	400	Netherlands Indies (Dutch East
	(Canada)	136	Indies) 104
	Melville Island: see Northern	67	Neu Mecklenburg (New Mecklenburg): see Melanesia 115
	Territory (Australia) Mendana Archipelago: see Poly-	01	burg): see Melanesia 115 Neu Pommern: see Melanesia 115, 116
	nesia	126	Nevada 196
7	Mentawi Islands: see Sumatra	130	New Amsterdam Island (95), 99
	Mexico	149	New Britain: see Melanesia 115, 116
	Miangas Island (Palmas Island):		New Brunswick 139
	see Dutch East Indies	107	New Caledonia 118, (124)
	Michigan	189	New Guinea 119
	Micronesia 116,	(124)	New Hampshire 196
1	Midway Islands: see Hawaiian		New Hebrides: see Melanesia_115, (124)
7	Islands No. Cont.	111	New Ireland (New Mecklen-
1	Milson Island: see New South	A=	burg): see Melanesia 115
n	Wales  Indoro: see Philippine Islands_	65 123	New Mecklenburg: see Melanesia 115
	dingan Island: see Quebec		New Mexico 115 New Mexico 198
-1		710	ATO IT AMORALOUS SANCE AND

Pa	ge   P
New Providence Island: see Ba-	Oregon
	24   Pacific Ocean (insular floras)
21011 200000	64 Palau (Pelew) Islands: see Mi-
	99 cronesia
New Zealand	77 See also New Guinea
Newfoundland (133), 13	Palmas Island: see Dutch East Indies
Ngamiland: see Bechuanaland	Palmer Land
Protectorate	Palmerston Island: see Molucca
Nicaragua1	Islands
Nicobar Islands (93), 10	Palms, Isle of: see South Caro-
Nigeria	lina
Nightingale Island: see Tristan	Palmyra Island: see Polynesia_ 125,
de Cunha Islands	92 Panama
Niihau Island: see Hawaiian	Paniki, Poeloe: see Java
Islands 11	11   Papua: see New Guinea
Norfolk Island: see Australian	Papuasia: see New Guinea
Islands 102, (124	
North America 13	- 1 200 1 013 110010111111111111111111111
North Australia: see Northern	Paracel Islands1
	77 Paraguay 2
North Carolina20	- Lander - Soc - acce - Land
North Dakota 20	
North Danger Island: see Paracel	Passe, Ile de: see Mascarene Is-
Islands 12	
North Devon (Island): see Frank-	Patagonia2
lin 13 North Island (New Zealand) 7	
	8 Paumotu Islands (Tuamotu Is-
North Kent (Island): see Frank- lin 13	lands): see Polynesia1 125, 127, (12
	Pearson Islands: see South Aus-
Northern Territories: see Gold	tralia
Coast3	
Northern Territory (Australia) 6	
North-west Island: see Queens-	Pemba Island: see Zanzibar
land6	
North-west Islet: see Queensland_ 7	0 Penikese Island: see Massachu-
Northwest Territories (Canada):	setts 1
see Franklin, Keewatin, and	Pennsylvania 2
Mackenzie 135, 136, 13	8   Penryhn Island: see Polynesia 1:
Nottingham Island: see Franklin_ 13	
Nova Scotia 14	
Nubia: see Anglo-Egyptian Su-	Phillip Island: see Australian Is-
_dan2	
Nuyts Archipelago: see South	Phoenix Island: see Molucca Is-
Australia7	
Nyasaland 5	
Oahu Island: see Hawaiian Islands11	lands 1
lands11 Ocracoke Island: see North Caro-	
	Pines, Isle of: see New Cale- donia118, 1:
lina 20 Ohio 20	
Oklahoma20	
Old Calabar: see Nigeria 4	
Old Providence Island: see Co-	lands): see Gloriosa Islands
lombia25	0 Polillo Island: see Philippine Is-
Ombar Island (Alor Island): see	lands1
Dutch East Indies 10	8 Polynesia 15
One-tree Island: see Queensland 6	
Ontario14	
Oparu Island (Rapa Island): see	125, 127, (128
Polynesia 125, 12	
Open Bay Islands: see South Is-	Poor Knights Islands: see North
land (New Zealand) 8	
Opolu Island: see Samoan Is-	Poperang Island (Shortland Is-
lands 12	8 lands): see Melanesia 11
Orange Free State 5	1   Porto Rico (Puerto Rico) 25

Page	Page
Porto Santo Island: see Madeira	Round Island: see Mascarene
Islands 90	Islands 99
Portuguese Congo: see Angola 22	Ruanda and Urundi 51
Portuguese East Africa: see Mo-	Ruatan Island: see Central
	America (Hemsley) 146
2011Digite	Rugged Islands: see South Is-
z ortuguese Guineania	land (New Zealand) 84
Portuguese West Africa: see Angola 22	Ruwenzori: see Belgian Congo 23
8014	Saba (Island): see Lesser An-
Possession Island: see Crozet Is-	tilles 228
lands95, (96)	Sable Island: see Nova Scotia 141
Pretoria: see Transvaal 59	Sahara 51
Pribilof Islands: see Alaska 132	St. Andrews (Island) : see Colom-
Prince Edward Island (Canada) 143	bia 250
Prince Edward Islands (Indian	St. Barthélemy: see Lesser An-
Ocean) (96), 106	tilles 230
Prince Fatrick Island: see Frank-	St. Bartholomew: see Lesser An-
lin 136	tilles 230
Principe (Island): see São	St. Christopher: see Lesser An-
Thomé (28), 52	tilles 228
Providence Island: see Aldabra_ 93	St. Croix: ree Lesser Antilles 229
See also Gloriosa Islands 95	St. Eustatius: see Lesser An-
Providencia (Old Providence Is-	tilles 228
land): see Colombia 250	St. Helena 91
Puerto Rico 230	St. Jan: see Lesser Antilles 229
Pukapuka (Island): see Poly-	St. Kitts (St. Christopher): see
nesia 124	Lesser Antilles 228
Pukeokaoka (Island): see South	St. Lawrence Islands: see
Island (New Zealand) 84	Alaska 131
Quebec143	St. Martin: see Lesser Antilles_ 228
Queen Charlotte Islands: see	St. Paul Island: see New Amster-
British Columbia 134, 135	dam Island (95), 99
Queensland 68 Quiriquina, Isla de: see Chile 245	St. Paul Island: see Nova Scotia 141
	St. Pierre Island: see Aldabra 93
Rangitoto Island: see North Island (New Zealand) 80	St. Pierre (Island): see New- foundland 140
Raoul Island: see Australian Is-	foundland 140 St. Thomas: see Lesser Antilles 229
lands 102	St. Thomas Island: see São
Rapa Island: see Polynesia 125, 126	Thome(28, 35), 52
Rarotonga Island: see Poly-	St. Vincent Island: see Cape
nesia (118), 125, 127	Verde Islands 88
Redonda (Island): see Lesser	St. Vincent Island: see Florida 173
Antilles 229	St. Vincent (Island): see Lesser
Réunion Island: see Mascarene	Antilles 228
Islands 99	Saipan Island: see Micronesia_ 116
Revesby Island: see South Aus-	Salayer (Salajar) Islands: see
tralia 72	Dutch East Indies 106
Revillagigedo Islands: see Mexico 151	Salisbury Island: see Natal 48
Mexico 151	Salomon Islands (Solomon Is-
Rhode Island 212	lands): see Melanesia 115, (121)
Rhodesia: see Northern Rhodesia	Salvador 154
and Southern Rhodesia 50, 55	Salvage Islands91
Rignes Lands: see Franklin 136	Samauw Island: see Dutch East
Rio de Oro	Indies 108
Rio Muni: see Spanish Guinea 56	Samoa: see Samoan Islands 127
Rio-Nunez: see French Guinea 37	Samoan Islands (124), 127
Robben Island: see Cape of Good	San Ambrosio 128
Hope 28	San Andres (St. Andrews Is-
Rocher des Oiseaux: see Mas- carene Islands 99	land): see Colombia 250
carene Islands 99 Roches, Ile des (Amirante Is-	San Benito Islands: see Mexico. 151
lands): see Gloriosa Islands_ 95	San Clemente Island: see California 166
Rodriguez Island: see Mascarene	fornia 166 San Felix: see San Ambrosio 128
Islands98	San Gallan (Island): see Peru 257
Roques, Los: see Venezuela 261	San Lorenzo (Island): see Peru 257
Rose Atoll: see Samoan Islands 127	San Miguel Island: see Califor-
Rota Island: see Micronesia 116, 117	nia166, 169

## GEOGRAPHICAL INDEX

Pag	Page
San Nicolas Island: see Califor-	South Island (New Zealand) 82
nia 167	
Sandwich Island: see Melanesia 11:	South Shortand Islands. See Gra
Sandwich Islands (Antarctic): see South Georgia 91	ham Land90, (91) South Trinidad Island: see Trin-
Sandwich Islands (Pacific): see	idad Island (South Atlantic
Hawaiian Islands 109	
See also Polynesia (124)	
Santa Barbara Islands: see Cali-	watin 136, 137
fornia 166, 168, 169	
Santa Catalina Island: see Cali-	Southern Rhodesia55
fornia 166, 168	
Santa Cruz Island: see California166, 168, 168	Spanish Guinea 56 Spanish Morocco: see Morocco 43
Santa Rosa Island: see Califor-	Spanish Morocco; see Morocco 43   Spratly Island: see Paracel Is-
nia 166, 169	
Santo Domingo: see Hispaniola 226	
São Thomé (28, 35), 52	
Saskatchewan 145	
Schei Island: see Franklin 136	Stewart Atoll: see Melanesia 114 Stewart Island: see South Island
Sebesy Island: see Dutch East Indies 107	(New Zealand) 82, 83
Sémha: see Socotra 101	Sudan: see Anglo-Egyptian Su-
Senegal 52	dan20
Senegambia: see Senegal 52	Sumatra(107), 129
Seychelles (98), 100	
Shackleford Bank: see North Carolina205	Indies 107 Sunda Islands: see Dutch East
Shortland Islands: see Mela-	Indies106, 107, 108
nesia 116	Surinam 258
Sierra Leone53	Suwarrow Island: see Molucca
Sikeiana Island: see Melanesia_ 114	Islands 118
Sinai: see Egypt 30	Swaziland 56 Sydney Island (Phoenix Is-
Sir Joseph Banks Islands: see South Australia 71,72	Sydney Island (Phoenix Islands): see Molucca Islands 118
Sitka: see Alaska 130	Tahiti: see Society Islands 128, 129
Small Island (Stewart Atoll):	Tahua Island (Mayor Island):
see Melanesia 115	see North Island (New Zea-
Smith Island: see North Caro-	land) 79, 81
lina 204 Snares Islands: see Australian	Talaur (Talaud) Islands: see Dutch East Indies 107
Islands 101, 102, 103	Tami Islands: see New Guinea 121
Society Islands (124, 125), 128	Tanganyika 56
Socorro Islands: see Mexico 152	Tasmania 85
Socotra 101	Taubeninsel (Shortland Islands):
Soemba Island: see Dutch East Indies 108	see Melanesia 116   Taylor Island: see South Aus-
Sokotra: see Socotra 101	tralia 72
Solander Islands: see South Is-	Tchad Territory: see French
land (New Zealand)82	Equatorial Africa 35
Solomon Islands: see Melanesia 115,	Teneriffe: see Canary Islands 88
Solor Island: see Dutch East In-	Tennessee       214         Texas       215
dies 108	Thistle Island: see South Aus-
Somalia: see Italian Somali-	tralia72
land 39	Thousand Islands: see Java 114
Somaliland: see British Somali-	Three Kings Islands: see North
land Protectorate 27	Island (New Zealand) 79
See also French Somaliland 37 See also Italian Somaliland 39	Thursday Island: see Queens-
South Africa 53	Tibesti: see French Equatorial
South America231	Africa 35
South Australia70	Tierra del Fuego: see Patagonia_ 254,
South Carolina213	255, 256
South Dakota 214 South Georgia 91	Timbuctoo: see French West
South Georgia 91	p. Allica 31

Page	Page
Timoe (Tuamotu Islands): see	Vakois, Ile: see Mascarene Is-
Polynesia 126 Timor: see Dutch East Indies 106,	lands99 Vancouver Island: see British Co-
107, 108	lumbia 134, 135
Timor Laut: see Molucca Is-	Vaté Island: see Melanesia 115
lands 117, 118	Vavau Island: see Polynesia 125
Tinian Island: see Micronesia 116	Venezuela 260
Tobago: see Venezuela 261	Verlaten (Island): see Dutch
Toedjoeh, Poelau: see Dutch	East Indies 107
East Indies 108	Vermont 217
Togo 58	Victoria 73
Togoland: see Togo 58	Victoria Island: see Franklin 136
Tokelau Islands (Union Group):	See also Mackenzie 138
see Polynesia 126	Victoria Land (Antarctic): see
Tonga Islands: see Polynesia 124,	Cockburn Island 89
125, 126	Victoria Land (Canada): see
Toppers Hoedje (Island): see	Franklin 136, (138)
Dutch East Indies 107	Viejas (Island): see Peru 257
Torres Islands: see Melanesia 115	Vieques Island: see Puerto Rico 231
Tortue Island: see Hispaniola 227	Virgin Islands: see Lesser An-
Tortuga Island: see Venezuela 260	tilles 229, 230
Transvaal59	Virginia218
Tres Marías Islands: see Mexico. 151,	Viti Islands: see Fiji Islands_ 108, (124)
152	Viti Levu: see Fiji Islands 108
Trinidad Island (South Atlantic	Volcano Island: see Philippine Is-
Ocean) 92	lands 123
Trinidad (Island): see Ven-	Vostok Island: see Polynesia 125
ezuela 201	Waiheke (Island): see North Is-
Tripoli: see Libya 41	land (New Zealand) 80
Tripolitania: see Libya 41	Wake Island: see Hawaiian Is-
Tristan da Cunha Islands (91), 92	lands111
Truk Island: see Micronesia 116, 117	Wallis Islands: see Polynesia 124, 125
Tryon Island: see Queensland 69	Washington 219
Tuamotu Islands: see Polynesia 124,	Washington Island: see Poly-
125, 127, (128)	nesia 125
Tubuai Islands: see Austral Islands (Polynesia) 125	Wedge Island: see South Australia 72
	tralia72 Wellington Island: see Pata-
Tuhua Island (Mayor Island):	gonia 250
see North Island (New Zea-	West Africa 62
land)	West Antarctica : see Cockburn Is-
Tutuila Island: see Samoan Is-	land89
lands 127	West Indies 224
Uea Islands (Wallis Islands):	West Virginia (13), 221
see Polynesia124, 125	Western Australia 75
Uganda61	Wetter Island: see Molucca Is-
Unalaska: see Alaska 132	lands 118
Ungava: see Labrador 137, (140)	White Island: see North Island
See also Franklin 135	(New Zealand) 81
See also Quebec 143	Williams Island: see South Aus-
Union Islands (Tokelau Islands):	tralia
see Polynesia 126	Wilson Island: see Queensland 69
Union Island: see Lesser An-	Windward Islands: see Lesser
tilles 228	Antilles 228
Union Islands (Tokelau Islands):	Wisconsin 221
see Polynesia 126	Wrangell Land (Siberia): see
United States 157	Alaska 132
United States, Northeastern 160	Wyoming 223
United States, Southeastern 161	Yap Island: see Micronesia 116, 117
United States, Southeastern 161 United States, Western 162	Yong Island: see Prince Edward
Upper Guinea: see West Africa_ 62	Islands (Indian Ocean) 100
Uruguay 259	Yukon 145
Urundi: see Ruanda and Urundi 51	Zanzibar63
Titah 217	Zululand: see Natal 48